This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY STANFORD
2 45 0172 0014

LANE

MEDICAL LIBRARY

LEVI COOPER LANE FUND

OPHTHALMIC

MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

THE

PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE

OF

OPHTHALMIC

MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

BY

T. WHARTON JONES, F.R.S.,

PROFESSOR OF OPHTHALMIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY IN UNIVERSITY COLLEGE, LONDON;
OPHTHALMIC SURGEON TO THE HOSPITAL, ETC.

WITH

ONE HUNDRED AND SEVENTEEN ILLUSTRATIONS.

THIRD AND REVISED AMERICAN EDITION, WITH ADDITIONS,

FROM THE

SECOND LONDON EDITION.

PHILADELPHIA:
BLANCHARD AND LEA.
1863.

YALE LIBRARY

Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1863, by

BLANCHARD AND LEA,

in the Office of the Clerk of the District Court of the United States in and for the Eastern District of Pennsylvania.

PHILADELPHIA:

COLLINS, PRINTER, 705 JAYNE STREET.

176
863

ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE

THIRD AMERICAN EDITION.

We have endeavored, in preparing for the press this Third Edition of the excellent Manual of Mr. Jones, to bring the work up to the present state of knowledge in the important department of Medicine and Surgery of which it treats. In the seven years that have elapsed since the publication of the preceding edition, very considerable advance has been made in our knowledge of the pathology of diseases of the eye, particularly of its more deeply seated tissues, and also in the medical treatment and operative procedures by which ophthalmic affections can be relieved. In making all additions we have carefully borne in mind the great aim of the Author in composing this Manual, and have striven to make them such as must render it still more available at the bedside of the patient, and in the operating room. They will be found distinguished from the text by inclosure in brackets.

We take great pleasure, as evidence of the extraordinary merits of the Work, in referring to the fact of the recent appearance of a French edition, from a translation made by M. Foucher, *Professeur agrégé* of the Medical Faculty of Paris.

WALTER FRANKLIN ATLEE.

PHILADELPHIA,
210 South Thirteenth Street.
September, 1863.

ADVERTISEMENT

TO THE

SECOND LONDON EDITION.

"To produce a Work on the Diseases of the Eye, which should serve at once as a text-book for students and as a book of reference for practitioners, has been the great aim of the Author in composing this Manual. Accordingly, besides carefully discussing the principles, he has labored to give such a practical exposition of the subject as will be found available at the bedside of the patient, and in the operating room."

Believing that in the aim here expressed, the Author has not been unsuccessful, he has continued to hold it in view in the preparation of this Second Edition. The additions and alterations made, he hopes, will be all found to manifest a practical tendency, and to bring the Work up to the present state of knowledge in the important department of Medicine and Surgery of which it treats.

HANOVER SQUARE, LONDON,
35 George Street.

CONTENTS.

PAGE

List of Wood Engravings xxi

Explanation of the Plates xxv

CHAPTER I.

Section I.—Ophthalmoscopy or Exploration of the Eyes, in order to a Diagnosis.

Objective Exploration of the Eyes 33

Exploration of the eyebrows and orbital margins 34

Exploration of the eyelids and their tarsal border, including the state of the cilia and Meibomian apertures 35

Exploration of the conjunctival surface of the eyelids, and the palpebral sinuses 38

Exploration of the angles of the eye, and of the lachrymal organs, as regards their general state 39

Examination of the form and appearance of the eyeballs generally, their size and degree of prominence 41

Examination of the direction and movements of the eyeballs . . . 41

Examination of the front and interior of the eyeball 43

Subjective Examination of the Eyes 58

Pain; its seat and character 58

Impairment or loss of common sensibility 58

Intolerance of light or photophobia 59

State of vision 59

Section II.—Application of Remedies to the Eyes or their Neighborhood, and Performance of Minor Operations on them 63

Cold applications 63

Warm applications 63

Medicated vapors 64

Collyria, &c. 64

Potential cautery 69

Abstraction of blood 70

Anodyne friction 73

PAGE

Counter-irritation 73
Evulsion of eyelashes 74
Foreign bodies in the oculo-palpebral space of the conjunctiva, and their removal 74
Evacuation of the aqueous humor by puncture of the cornea . . 77

CHAPTER II.

OPHTHALMIC INFLAMMATION.

SECTION I.—INFLAMMATION IN GENERAL 78

INFLAMMATION PROPER 78
TERMINATIONS OR EVENTS OF INFLAMMATION 78
DISTINCTION OF INFLAMMATION INTO ACUTE AND CHRONIC . . . 79

SECTION II.—OPHTHALMIC INFLAMMATION IN GENERAL . . 80

INFLAMMATION AS IT OCCURS IN THE DIFFERENT TISSUES OF THE EYE . . 80

Conjunctivitis, or inflammation of the conjunctiva . . . 81
Sclerotitis, or inflammation of the sclerotica 84
Corneitis, or inflammation of the cornea 85
Iritis, or inflammation of the iris 91
Choroiditis and retinitis, or inflammation of the choroid and retina . 93
Inflammation of the lenses of the eye 95

Morbid sensations depending on perversion of common sensibility, accompanying inflammation of the different tissues 96
Morbid sensations depending on perversion of the special sensibility of the retina 97

CAUSES OF OPHTHALMIC INFLAMMATION 100

TREATMENT OF OPHTHALMIC INFLAMMATION 101

General—Antiphlogistic treatment 102
General—Tonic and alterative treatment 104
Local—Antiphlogistic and soothing treatment 104
Local—Irritating applications 104

SECTION III.—OPHTHALMIÆ 105

ORDER I.—OPHTHALMIA EXTERNA 106

GENUS I.—CONJUNCTIVITIS 106

Pustular ophthalmia 106
Catarrhal ophthalmia 107
Egyptian ophthalmia 112
Ophthalmia of new-born infants 117
Gonorrhœal ophthalmia 120
Mild gonorrhœal ophthalmia 121

PAGE

Puro-mucous ophthalmia occurring in female children, in connection with puro-mucous discharge from the vagina 122
Erysipelatous ophthalmia 122

Genus II.—Sclerotitis 123
Rheumatic ophthalmia 123
Scrofulous sclerotitis 126

Genus III.—Corneitis 126
Scrofulous or phlyctenular ophthalmia 127
Scrofulous corneitis 132
Acute or erethitic form 132
Chronic or torpid form 134
Rheumatic corneitis 135

Genus IV.—Compound External Ophthalmia 135
Scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia 136
Catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia 139

Order II.—Ophthalmia Interna Anterior 141

Genus I.—Aquo-capsulitis 143
Aquo-capsulitis 143

Genus II.—Iritis 145
Scrofulous iritis 145
Rheumatic iritis 145
Syphilitic iritis 148
Arthritic iritis 150

Genus III.—Crystallino-Capsulitis Anterior 152
Crystallino-capsulitis anterior 152

Order III.—Ophthalmia Interna Posterior 153
Scrofulous posterior internal ophthalmia 154
Arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia 156

Order IV.—Panophthalmitis 160

Genus.—Panophthalmitis 160
Phlegmonous panophthalmitis 160

Appendix to the Preceding Section 162
Scarlatinous and morbillous ophthalmia 162
Variolous ophthalmia 163
Post-febrile ophthalmitis 164
Phlebitic ophthalmitis 165
Traumatic and sympathetic ophthalmia 166

PAGE

SECTION IV.—VARIOUS MORBID STATES OF THE EYE, CONSEQUENCES OF THE OPHTHALMIÆ 167

Granular conjunctiva 167
Vascular cornea and pannus 170
Cuticular conjunctiva 171
Onyx and abscess of the cornea 172
Ulcers of the cornea 172
Suffusion, opacities, and specks of the cornea 174
Hernia of the cornea (keratocele) 175
Prolapsus iridis 176
Staphyloma of the cornea and iris 176
Partial staphyloma 176
Total spherical staphyloma 177
Hypopyon 183
Prominent cornea and dropsy of the aqueous chambers . . . 183
Synechia 184
Closure of the pupil 185
Iridauxesis 185
Sclerotica staphyloma 186
Synchysis 187
Atrophy of the eyeball 187
Shrunk state of the eyeball from evacuation of humors . . . 188

APPENDIX TO THE PRECEDING SECTION 188

Adaptation of an artificial eye 188

CHAPTER III.

SECTION I.—DROPSIES, TUMOR, CANCER, ETC., OF THE EYEBALL . . 191

Conical cornea 191
Hydrophthalmia 194
Hæmophthalmus 196
Hydatid (cysticercus cellulosæ) in the anterior chamber . . . 198
Non-malignant tumors of the eyeball 200
Scirrhus of the eyeball 202
Medullary or encephaloid fungus of the eyeball 203
Melanosis of the eyeball 207
Operation of extirpation of the eyeball 208

SECTION II.—CATARACT 211

GENERA AND SPECIES OF CATARACT 211

LENTICULAR CATARACT 211

Hard or common lenticular cataract of old people . . . 213
Soft or common lenticular cataract of young people . . . 217

PAGE

CAPSULAR CATARACT 218
Anterior capsular cataract 218
Posterior capsular cataract 219

CAPSULO-LENTICULAR CATARACT 219
Central capsulo-lenticular cataract 219
General capsulo-lenticular cataract 220
Siliquose cataract 220

OPERATIONS FOR CATARACT 220
General observations and questions regarding the operations for cataract 221

EXTRACTION OF THE CATARACT 225
Extraction of the hard or common lenticular cataract of old persons . 226
Extraction of capsulo-lenticular cataract 242
Extraction of siliquose cataract 243

DISPLACEMENT OF THE CATARACT AND ITS MODIFICATIONS . . . 243
Reclination by sclerotic puncturation 244
Reclination by corneal puncturation 248

DIVISION OF THE CATARACT 250
Division of the cataract by sclerotic puncturation 251
Division of the cataract by corneal puncturation 253
Operation for cataract in infants 255
Secondary cataract 255
Comparative advantages and disadvantages of extraction, displacement, and division 256
Cataract glasses 257

SECTION III.—OPERATIONS FOR ARTIFICIAL PUPIL . . . 258

General conditions necessary, or at least favorable to the success of operations for artificial pupil 259

ARTIFICIAL PUPIL BY INCISION 260
Incision through the sclerotica 260
Incision through the cornea 261

ARTIFICIAL PUPIL BY EXCISION 264
Lateral excision 264
Central excision 267

ARTIFICIAL PUPIL BY SEPARATION 267
Separation through the cornea 267

OPERATIONS FOR AGAIN RENDERING THE NATURAL PUPIL AVAILABLE . . 271
Restoration to its natural position by abscission 271
Dislocation of the pupil to opposite a clear part of the cornea . . 271

INDEX OF THE DIFFERENT MORBID STATES OF THE EYE, IN WHICH VISION MAY BE RESTORED BY THE OPERATION FOR ARTIFICIAL PUPIL, AND OF THE PLAN OF OPERATING, OR MODIFICATION OF IT ADAPTED TO EACH PARTICULAR STATE . 273

PAGE

SECTION IV.—CONGENITAL DEFECTS OF THE IRIS AND PUPIL . . 275

Congenital absence of the iris, ... 275
Congenital fissure of the iris, ... 275
Congenital imperforation of the iris 277

CHAPTER IV.

SECTION I.—ABNORMAL STATES OF THE OPTICAL REFRACTIONS AND ADJUSTMENTS OF THE EYE 278

MYOSIS AND MYDRIASIS 278
Conditions on which the movements of the pupil depend . . 278
Myosis 280
Mydriasis 281

MYOPY, OR SHORTSIGHTEDNESS, AND PRESBYOPY, OR FARSIGHTEDNESS . . 282
Refraction by convergent lenses and the adjustment of the eye to different distances 282
Shortsightedness 283
Farsightedness 286
Cylindrical eye 289
Unequally refractive state of the two eyes 289
Loss of power of adjustment 290
Chromatic vision 290
Diplopy and polyopy with one eye 290
Asthenopy or weaksightedness 291

SECTION II.—VISION OF OBJECTS IN AND ON THE EYE . . . 293

VISION OF OBJECTS IN THE EYES 294
Common muscæ volitantes 294
Spectrum of the vascular ramifications and network of the retina . 297
Circulatory spectrum 298

VISION OF OBJECTS ON THE EYES 298
Muco-lachrymal muscæ 298

CHAPTER V.

AMAUROTIC AFFECTIONS.

SECTION I.—INTRODUCTION.—ABNORMAL EXCITEMENT OF VISUAL SENSATIONS 299

Sensations of light and color, independent of external light, excited by internal influences operating on the optic nervous apparatus . . 299
Reciprocal action of the different parts of the retina on each other's sensation 300
Spectra consequent to impressions on the retina and complementary colors 301

PAGE

SECTION II.—IMPAIRMENT AND LOSS OF SENSIBILITY OF THE OPTIC NERVOUS APPARATUS, OR AMAUROSIS IN ITS VARIOUS DEGREES . 302

Defective perception of colors 303
Temporary hemiopy 303
Night-blindness 304
Day-blindness 306
Fixed muscæ 306

AMAUROSIS 307
Amaurosis considered empirically 307
Amaurosis considered pathologically 310
Amaurosis considered therapeutically 313

SECTION III.—GLAUCOMA AND CAT'S EYE 315

GLAUCOMA 315
Simple glaucoma 316
Simple glaucoma with cataract 316
Chronic glaucoma with amaurosis 316
Chronic glaucoma with amaurosis and cataract 317
Acute glaucoma with amaurosis 317

CAT'S EYE 319

CHAPTER VI.

SECTION I.—LOSS OF CORRESPONDENCE OF THE SENSATIONS AND MOVEMENTS OF THE TWO EYES 320

Correspondence between the sensations of the two eyes . . . 320
Single vision with two eyes 321
Natural double vision with two eyes 324
Correspondence in the movements of the two eyeballs . . . 324

LOSS OF CORRESPONDENCE IN THE SENSATIONS OF THE TWO EYES . . . 327
Diplopy or double vision with two eyes 327

LOSS OF CORRESPONDENCE IN THE DIRECTION OF THE TWO EYES . . . 329
Strabismus, or squinting, and luscitas, or immovable distortion of the eyeballs 329
Strabismus convergens 329
Strabismus divergens 335
Strabismus sursumvergens and strabismus deorsumvergens . . 335
Paralysis of the muscles supplied by the nerve of the third pair . . 337
Paralysis of the muscles supplied by the nerve of the fourth pair . 339
Paralysis of the muscles supplied by the nerve of the sixth pair . 339
Oscillation and nystagmus of the eyeballs 340

CHAPTER VII.

DISEASES OF THE EYELIDS.

PAGE

SECTION I.—INFLAMMATIONS AND ULCERATIONS OF THE EYELIDS . 342

Phlegmonous inflammation of the eyelids 342
Erysipelatous inflammation of the eyelids 343
Variolous inflammation of the eyelids 344
Carbuncle and malignant pustule of the eyelids 344
Ophthalmia tarsi 345
Catarrhal ophthalmia tarsi 345
Scrofulous ophthalmia tarsi 346
Hordeolum, or stye 348
Inflammation and abscess of the Meibomian glands . . . 349
Syphilitic affections of the eyelids 349

SECTION II.—ABNORMAL POSITION OF THE EYELIDS, MISDIRECTION OF THE EYELASHES, IRREGULARITY AND LOSS OF MOVEMENTS OF THE EYELIDS, ETC. 351

ECTROPIUM OR EVERSION OF THE EYELIDS 351

Ectropium from excoriation and contraction of the skin of the eyelid, together with a thickened and sarcomatous state of the conjunctiva . 351
Ectropium from contraction of the skin in consequence of cicatrices, &c. . 353
Ectropium from caries of the orbit 359

ENTROPIUM OR INVERSION OF THE EYELIDS 360

Entropium from relaxation of the integuments of the eyelid, and spasmodic contraction of the orbicularis palpebrarum muscle . . 360
Entropium from a contracted and deformed state of the tarsal cartilage . 362
Trichiasis and distichiasis 364
Lagophthalmos 366
Lagophthalmos from paralysis of the orbicularis palpebrarum . . 367
Lagophthalmos from organic contraction or adhesions of the eyelids . 368
Congenital lagophthalmos 368
Ptosis or falling down of the upper eyelid 368
Ptosis from paralysis of the nerve of the third pair . . . 368
Ptosis from injury of levator palpebræ muscle 369
Ptosis from extension and relaxation of the skin, or of the whole substance of the eyelid 369
Congenital ptosis 369
Blepharospasm 369
Epicanthus 370

SECTION III.—MORBID CONNECTIONS OF THE EYELIDS . . 370

Anchyloblepharon 370
Symblepharon 372

PAGE

SECTION IV.—TUMORS, CANCER, ETC., OF THE EYELIDS AND EYEBROWS 374

Phlyctenulæ on the borders of the eyelids, from obstruction of the Meibomian apertures and retention of the secretion 374
Meibomian calculus 374
Enlargement and induration of the Meibomian glands . . . 374
Abnormal occurrence of a sebaceous gland in the palpebral conjunctiva of the upper eyelid 374
Vesicles or phlyctenulæ on the cutaneous surface of the eyelid near its margin 374
Warts on the eyelids 375
Horny-like excrescences connected with the skin of the eyelids . . 375
Milium 375
Thick-walled encysted tumors 375
Chalazion, or tarsal tumor 376
Encysted tumor 377
Hydatids in the cellular substance of the eyelids 377
Nævus maternus and aneurism by anastomosis of the region of the eyelids 377
Scirrhoid callosity of the eyelids 378
Cancer of the eyelids 378
Phtheiriasis of the eyebrows and eyelashes 379

CHAPTER VIII.

SECTION I.—DISEASES OF THE CONJUNCTIVA 380

Pterygium 380
Pinguecula 381
Trichosis bulbi 382
Abnormal development, or hypertrophy of the conjunctiva corneæ . 382
Fungous excrescence of the conjunctiva corneæ 382
Various kinds of tumors of the conjunctiva 383
Hydatids in the cellular tissue under the sclerotic conjunctiva . . 383
Filaria medinensis, or Guinea worm 384

SECTION II.—DISEASES OF THE SEMILUNAR FOLD AND LACHRYMAL CARUNCLE 384

Inflammation of the semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle . . 384
Catarrhal inflammation of the semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle . 385
Inflammation and abscess of the lachrymal caruncle . . . 385
Chronic enlargement of the lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold . 386
Polypous and fungous excrescences of the lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold 386
Cancer of the lachrymal caruncle 387

CHAPTER IX.

DISEASES OF THE LACHRYMAL ORGANS.

PAGE

SECTION I.—DISEASES OF THE SECRETING LACHRYMAL ORGANS . . 388

Disordered state of the lachrymal secretion 388
Suppression of the lachrymal secretion 388
Epiphora or watery eye 389
Inflammation of the lachrymal gland 389
Fistula of the lachrymal gland, or true lachrymal fistula . . . 390
Extirpation of tumors in the neighborhood of the lachrymal gland, or of the diseased gland itself 390

SECTION II.—DISEASES OF THE DERIVATIVE LACHRYMAL PASSAGES . 391

Inflammatory swelling, abscess, or sinuous ulcer in the region over the lachrymal sac 392
Catarrhal inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages . . 393
Acute inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages . . 393
Chronic inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages . . 395
Atony or relaxation of the lachrymal sac 397
Mucocele 397
Exostosis of the inner and posterior wall of the lachrymal fossa . . 398
Fistula of the lachrymal sac 398
Atony or relaxation of the papillæ, with a dilated state of the puncta . 398
Shrunk papillæ and contracted state of the puncta . . . 399
Obliteration or obstruction of the lachrymal puncta and canalicules . 399
Exploration of the nasal duct, to determine whether it is obstructed or obliterated 401
Obstruction of the nasal duct, and the different operative methods adopted with a view to remove it, and to restore a passage to the tears . 405
Obliteration of the nasal duct 408
Lachrymal calculi 409

CHAPTER X.

DISEASES OF THE ORBIT.

SECTION I.—INFLAMMATIONS, ETC., OF THE ORBIT . . . 411

Inflammation of the orbital cellular tissue 414
Inflammation of the periorbita and bones of the orbit . . . 414

SECTION II.—ORBITAL GROWTHS AND TUMORS 414

Infiltration of the orbital cellular tissue 415
Sarcomatous tumors in the orbit 416
Encysted tumors in the orbit 416
Operation of extirpating sarcomatous and encysted orbital tumors . 416

PAGE

Hydatidgenous cysts in the orbit 417
Medullary tumor in the orbit 417
Melanotic tumor in the orbit 417
Aneurism by anastomosis in the orbit 417
True aneurism in the orbit 418
Embolism of central artery of the retina 418

CHAPTER XI.

INJURIES OF THE EYE.

SECTION I.—INJURIES OF THE CONJUNCTIVA AND EYEBALL . . 419

INJURIES OF THE CONJUNCTIVA FROM INTRUSION OF FOREIGN BODIES INTO THE OCULO-PALPEBRAL SPACE 419

Mechanical injuries 419
Chemical injuries 420

INJURIES OF THE EYEBALL AND ITS PROPER TUNICS 421

Concussion of the eyeball 421
Contused wounds of the eyeball 422
Injuries of the cornea 422
Inflammation from abrasion of the cornea 425
Foreign bodies in the aqueous chambers 426
Injuries of the iris and pupil 427
Injuries of the crystalline body 428
Wounds of the sclerotic and posterior segment of the eyeball . . 432
Dislocation of the eyeball 433
Evulsion of the eyeball 433

SECTION II.—INJURIES OF THE EYEBROW AND EYELIDS . . . 434

Contusion with ecchymosis 434
Incised, lacerated, and contused wounds of the eyebrows and eyelids . 435
Poisoned wounds 436
Burns and scalds 436

SECTION III.—INJURIES OF THE LACHRYMAL ORGANS . . . 436

Injuries of the lachrymal gland and ducts 436
Injuries of the derivative lachrymal organs 437

SECTION IV.—INJURIES OF THE ORBIT 438

Blows, &c., on the edge of the orbit 438
Penetrating wounds of the orbit 438

GLOSSARY 439

INDEX 445

LIST OF WOOD ENGRAVINGS.

FIGURE		PAGE
1.	Ducts of the lachrymal gland	39
2, 3.	Diagrams illustrating the ophthalmoscope	43, 44
4.	Mode of making an ophthalmoscopic examination	45
5.	Characters of conjunctival and sclerotic vascularity	48
6.	Natural appearance of the iris and pupil in profile	52
7.	Abnormal " " " "	52
8.	Healthy appearance of eye	57
9.	Hyperæmia of the disk	57
10.	Inflammatory deposit of the retina	57
11.	Extravasations of blood on the retina	57
12.	Instrument with a small aperture for testing the sight in mydriasis	60
13.	Forceps for plucking out eyelashes	74
14.	Knife for evacuating aqueous humor	77
15.	Central opacity of the cornea concealing the pupil	175
16.	The same eye with the pupil dilated by belladonna	175
17.	Partial staphyloma	176
18.	Total spherical staphyloma	177
19.	Staphyloma knife	182
20.	Prominent cornea and dropsy of the aqueous chambers	184
21.	Iridauxesis (from Klemmer)	185
22.	Conical cornea	191
23.	Appearance of bulging retina in subchoroid dropsy	196
24.	Medullary fungus in the early stage	206
25.	Anterior radiated fissures of the lens	212
26.	The stellate appearance in cataract	212
27.	The shadow thrown by the pupillary margin of the iris on the surface of a cataract	212
28.	Mode of securing the eyelids for operations for cataract and other operations on the eyeball	225
29, 30, 31.	The different sections of the cornea in the operation of extraction of cataract	227

FIGURE		PAGE
32.	A cataract knife	228
33.	The act of making the lower section of the cornea	228
34.	Mode of holding the cataract knife	229
35.	Probe-pointed convex-edged knife	231
36.	Mode of completing section of the cornea by the convex-edged knife	232
37, 38.	Faulty sections of the cornea	232
39.	Knife for enlarging the corneal section	233
40, 41.	Daviel's scissors	234
42.	Instrument for opening the capsule of the lens in extraction	235
43.	Daviel's curette or spoon	235
44.	Small hook.	236
45.	Covering for the eye after operation	237
46.	Maunoir's scissors	241
47.	Fine hooked forceps	243
48.	Diagram illustrating couching of the cataract	243
49.	Diagram illustrating reclination	244
50, 51.	Cataract needles, straight and curved	244
52.	Diagram illustrating sclerotic puncturation with a curved needle	246
53.	Diagram illustrating reclination through the cornea	248
54, 55.	Instruments for cutting up hard lens	252
56.	Diagram illustrating division through the cornea	253
57.	Diagram illustrating artificial pupil by incision through the sclerotica	260
58.	Adams' iris knife	261
59.	Diagram illustrating the operation by incision through the sclerotica	261
60, 61, 62, 63.	Diagrams illustrating artificial pupil by incision through the cornea	262
64.	Maunoir's scissors	263
65.	Hooked forceps	265
66.	Mode of holding the curved scissors	266
67.	Artificial pupil by lateral excision	266
68.	Diagram illustrating artificial pupil by central excision	267
69.	Diagram illustrating artificial pupil by separation	267
70.	Jaeger's keratome	268
71.	Simple hook	268
72.	Illustration of artificial pupil by separation and prolapse of the separated portion of iris through the cornea	270
73.	Tyrrell's hook	272
74.	Coloboma iridis	274
75.	Common muscæ volitantes	294
76.	Diagram illustrating complementary colors	302
77.	Diagrams for stereoscopic experiment	322

FIGURE PAGE

78. Diagram from Ruete, illustrating the axis of revolution on which the eyeball is moved by its different muscles 325
79. Blunt hook for operation of strabismus 333
80, 81. Illustrations of Adams' operation for ectropium . . 352, 353
82. Illustration of the operation for ectropium by transplantation of skin 355
83, 84. Illustrations of the Author's operation for ectropium . . . 357
85. Illustration of Dieffenbach's operation for ectropium . . . 358
86, 87. Illustration of eversion at the outer angle, and Walther's operation of *tarsoraphia* 359
88, 89. Ectropium from caries of the orbit, and Ammon's operation . . 359
90. Graefe's entropium forceps 361
91. Trichiasis 364
92. Horn spatula for introducing behind the eyelids in operating on them 365
93. Desmarres' forceps 377
94. Pterygium 380
95. Trichosis bulbi 382
96. Knife for incision of the lachrymal sac 402
97. Operation of incision of the lachrymal sac 403
98. Catgut style for dilating the nasal duct 406
99, 100. Metallic styles 406
101, 102. Gold tubes for insertion into the nasal duct 407
103. Conductor or handle for inserting the tube 408

EXPLANATION OF THE PLATES.

PLATE I.

FIGURE 1.—This represents catarrhal inflammation of the conjunctiva, as described at pp. 81 and 108; and also the mode of examining the conjunctival surface of the lower eyelid, as described at p. 38.

FIGURE 2.—A well-developed granular state of the conjunctiva of the upper eyelid in Egyptian ophthalmia, as described at pp. 112 and 167. The enlarged papillæ are separated into groups by furrows or fissures. The figure also illustrates the mode of examining the conjunctival surface of the upper eyelid, as described at p. 38.

FIGURE 3.—A case of phlyctenular, or scrofulous ophthalmia, in which there is a burst phlyctenula on the cornea, with a fasciculus of vessels running from the conjunctiva into it, as described at p. 128. This figure also illustrates the mode of examining the eye in such cases, which occur in children, and in which there is great intolerance of light, as described at p. 46.

FIGURE 4.—This figure represents a case of iritis, as above described at pp. 91 et seq.; and also illustrates the modes of depressing the lower eyelid for examination of the front of the eyeball. See p. 43.

PLATE I.

FIG. 1.

FIG. 2.

FIG. 3.

FIG. 4.

PLATE II.

FIGURE 1.—Inflammation of the ciliary body and corresponding part of the sclerotica, with secondary iritis. Near the outer margin of the cornea, the sclerotica is thickened and yellowish-looking; elsewhere it is purplish. There are two spots of opacity of the cornea at its outer edge.

FIGURE 2.—Arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia, as described at pp. 156 et seq. The figure also illustrates the mode of raising the upper eyelid for examination of the front of the eyeball. See p. 43.

FIGURE 3.—This represents a case of medullary fungus of the eyeball in its second stage, as described at p. 202 et seq.

FIGURE 4.—A case of sclerotic staphyloma from traumatic inflammation of the eye. In this figure there is a good representation of varicose vessels. See pp. 154, 155, 186 et seq.

PLATE II.

FIG. 1.

FIG. 2.

FIG. 3.

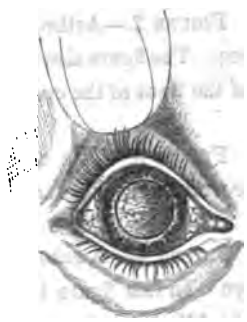


FIG. 4.

PLATE III.

FIGURE 1.—A case of melanosis of the eyeball, in which the iris has been detached at one part of its circumference, and the black mass is making its appearance from behind, as also through the sclerotica near the cornea. See p. 207.

FIGURE 2.—The third case of hydatid in the anterior chamber, referred to at p. 198. The body and head of the animal are protruded from the tail vesicle.

FIGURE 3.—Represents a case of dislocation of the lens into the anterior chamber; the lens being still clear, see p. 430. This figure also illustrates the mode of fully exposing the front of the eyeball for examination, as above described at p. 43.

FIGURE 4.—Represents the third cast of cyst, in connection with the iris, above described at p. 201.

PLATE III.

FIG. 1.

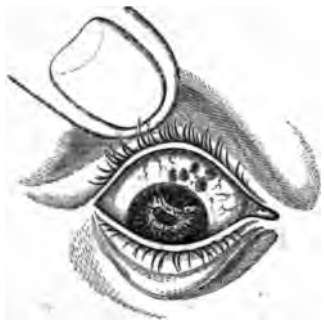


FIG. 3.

FIG. 2.

FIG. 4.

PLATE IV.

FIGURE 1.—This represents a case of granular conjunctiva with pannus. The lower eyelid is held everted, to show the vesicular granulations just within its border, and also on the conjunctiva of the lower palpebral sinus. The upper lid is slightly elevated, to allow the upper part of the cornea, which is the seat of the pannus, to be fully seen.

FIGURE 2.—The bottom of the left eye in a case of amblyopia, as seen by means of the ophthalmoscope. The retina is congested and its transparency somewhat impaired.

PLATE IV.

FIG. 1.

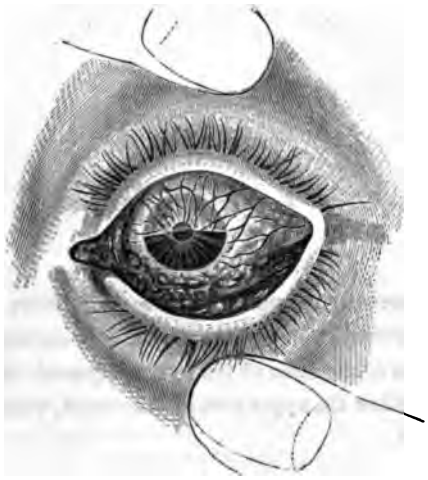


FIG. 2.

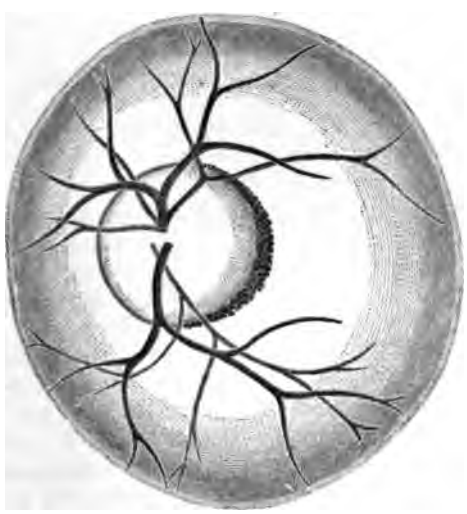


PLATE IV.

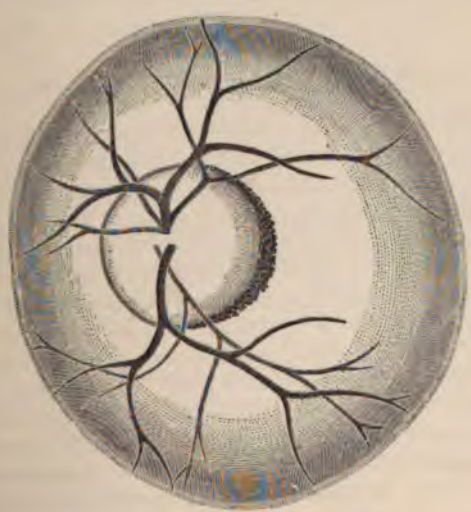
FIGURE 1.—This represents a case of granular conjunctiva with pannus. The lower eyelid is held everted, to show the vesicular granulations just within its border, and also on the conjunctiva of the lower palpebral sinus. The upper lid is slightly elevated, to allow the upper part of the cornea, which is the seat of the pannus, to be fully seen.

FIGURE 2.—The bottom of the left eye in a case of amblyopia, as seen by means of the ophthalmoscope. The retina is congested and its transparency somewhat impaired.

PLATE IV.

FIG. 1.

FIG. 2.



From R. Norman Pile

OPHTHALMIC

MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

CHAPTER I.

Section I.—Ophthalmoscopy, or, Exploration of the Eyes in order to a Diagnosis.

In exploring the eyes for the purpose of establishing a diagnosis, attention has to be directed, on the one hand, to such material changes in the constitution of those organs as the surgeon himself can directly see or touch, or, at least, infer from cognizable marks or symptoms; and, on the other hand, to the disturbance of sight, pain, and other morbid sensations in the affected organs, regarding which the patient himself can alone furnish explicit information—though even on this head the surgeon may also infer something from his own observation.

The first of these two kinds of exploration is called *objective;* the second, *subjective.*

OBJECTIVE EXPLORATION OF THE EYES.

At first the eyes should be viewed merely, *not touched.* This precaution it is important to observe, especially in inflammations, in order to avoid causing an increased determination of blood, lachrymation, &c., which, in such cases, are apt to be occasioned by the slightest touch, and which might complicate the appearance natural to the inflammation, and give an erroneous view of the nature of the case. In an hospital, the pupils should not, on any account, be permitted to touch the eyes of a patient, before the surgeon has made his examination.

The surgeon should, in succession, glance at the eyebrows and orbital margins, the eyelids and their movements, the borders of the eyelids and state of the eyelashes, and the corners of the eyes, noting the presence or absence of lachrymation. He should then pass in review the form and appearance of the eyeballs generally—their size and degree of prominence, movements and direction, the correspondence of their axes, the appearance and color of the white of the eye, the aspect of the cornea, the color of the iris, and the state of the pupil.

The general bearing of the patient, and the expression of his features, should not be left unobserved. The information thus obtained will sometimes reveal the nature of the case, or will guide in the further exploration of it. By the general bearing of the patient, and the expression of his features, it will be seen, for example, if he is affected with intolerance of light—if he be blind from amaurosis, or blind from cataract.

The patient, intolerant of light, keeps his head bent down, and covers his eyes with his hands, in order to protect them from the light. The eyelids are spasmodically closed, and at the same time the eyebrows are knit and depressed, and the cheeks drawn up so that there is great distortion of the whole features. There is greater or less lachrymation.

Whilst the confirmedly amaurotic patient moves about with an air of uncertainty, his head erect, and the eyes wide open—not converged and fixed on any object, but staring forward as if on vacancy—perhaps moving about in a vacillating manner, or squinting, the cataractous patient is more steady in his gait; and with his head bent forwards, his eyes half-closed, his eyebrows knit and depressed, he moves and directs the eyes naturally and steadily, in an exploratory manner.

This survey, constituting the first step in the objective exploration of the eyes, may be taken during the time the patient is coming into the room, and relating the history of his case. In the subsequent steps of the objective exploration, attention should be carefully directed to the relations which may exist between the appearances observed and the patient's sensations—pain, tolerance, or intolerance of light, and state of vision as elicited in the subjective exploration.

Most probably the general objective survey, now indicated, in conjunction with the subjective examination, to be spoken of by-and-by, will direct the practitioner to the seat of the disease. On this part he will accordingly fix his attention, and subject it to the detailed scrutiny necessary to enable him to discriminate exactly the nature of the case. The account of the mode of conducting the objective exploration of the different parts of the eye in detail, to which I now proceed, will necessarily include references to the principal morbid conditions of the organ—in fact, will constitute an epitome of the pathology of the eye.

Exploration of the eyebrows and orbital margins.

The affections of the eyebrows and orbital margins do not require much exploration for their diagnosis, a glance and a few touches being in general sufficient, except in the case of a fistulous opening in the margin of the orbit, when it may be necessary to introduce a probe to ascertain the extent and direction of the fistula, and state of the bone.

The skin forming the boundary of the inner canthus of the left eye of a man who had syphilis about two years before, was the seat of what appeared a small ulcer covered with sloughy-looking matter. On probing this, the instrument could be passed on to some depth, and by directing its point downwards, it entered the nose.

In injuries and affections of the eyebrow and orbital margins, the

eyelids are almost necessarily more or less implicated; and it is to be remarked, that in the case of blows, contusions, and wounds of the eyebrow and margin of the orbit, there may have occurred injury of the fifth pair, concussion of the retina, or even of the brain, and, as a consequence, amaurosis.

In the exploration, attention is directed to the state of the skin all around the margin of the orbit, and of the hairs of the eyebrow. The skin may be the seat of an eruption, or of cicatrices. The hairs may have fallen off, or they may be the seat of phtheiriasis. [It will be recollected that in old persons they are often seen to disappear, which is in harmony with the necessity of having a bright light, experienced by those whose eyes have become far-sighted. When, however, they fall prematurely, the sight is sometimes seriously affected.—ED.] Tumors will not unfrequently come under notice in the eyebrows, or connected with the margin of the orbit. The injuries met with are burns, from which the eyelids in general suffer most; contusions and wounds with ecchymosis.

The affections found more particularly seated in the margin of the orbit, besides fracture, &c., which may complicate the injuries just referred to, are inflammation and abscess, involving the periosteum and bone. Abscess manifests itself by a dark-red swelling, which at last bursts and discharges a thin or curdy matter. The carious or necrosed bone is felt bare and rough, on the introduction of a probe through the opening, now become fistulous. Lastly, the margin of the orbit may be thickened from periostosis, or hyperostosis, or be the seat of an exostosis, or of an osteosarcomatous tumor.

Exploration of the eyelids, and their tarsal border, including the state of the cilia and Meibomian apertures.

The points to be noticed in regard to the eyelids, are: first, their position, their connections, and their movements; then their organic condition generally, and that of their tarsal border in particular; the direction of the eyelashes, the state of the Meibomian apertures, and of the Meibomian discharge, as indicated by the presence or absence of incrustation of the eyelashes.

The morbid changes in position, which the eyelids may be found to present, are, *eversion* or *ectropium*, *inversion* or *entropium*, *retraction* and *shortening* or *lagophthalmus*. The morbid connections are, adhesion to each other's edges, or *anchyloblepharon*, which may be either mediate or immediate, total or partial, congenital or accidental; and adhesion of the inner surface of one or both eyelids to the globe, or *symblepharon*, which may likewise be mediate or immediate, total or partial.

In proceeding to indicate the morbid changes to which the movements of the eyelids are subject, it may be useful to premise that it is chiefly by the movements of the upper eyelid that the open or closed state of the eye is produced. The upper eyelid is both vertically and horizontally larger than the lower, and in the closed state during sleep covers much more of the front of the eyeball; but in voluntary or forced closure of the eye, the lower eyelid is drawn up, being at the

same time impressed with a horizontal movement towards the inner angle, by the action of the orbicularis palpebrarum muscle, and meets the upper lid half way. Or, if the upper lid be immovably retracted under the edge of the orbit, either by disease, or by the finger for the sake of experiment, the lower eyelid can of itself almost entirely cover the whole front of the eyeball. When the action of the orbicularis ceases, the lower eyelid falls back into its former state by its own elasticity and that of the skin of the cheek. It is by the levator palpebræ that the open state of the upper eyelid is maintained. In winking, the upper eyelid falls and the lower rises considerably, in consequence of the momentary action of the orbicularis.

Nictitation may be observed to be morbidly frequent. The eyelids may be affected with a twitching or quivering motion, which is, however, sometimes so slight as not to be very apparent to the observer, though felt by the patient himself as a very annoying throbbing. Or, they may be spasmodically closed intermittently, or remittently, or continuously—a symptom usually of the presence of a foreign particle in the eye, inflammation of the conjunctiva, or of intolerance of light.

The movements again may be defective, or lost from paralysis. There may be a constant open state of the eye, from palsy of the orbicularis muscle—*paralytic lagophthalmus*. Or, the upper eyelid may hang down over the eye from palsy or atony of the levator palpebræ superioris—*paralytic ptosis*. In the former case there will probably be found palsy of the other muscles of the same side of the face; in the latter, on raising the eyelid with the finger, the eyeball will probably be found more or less fixed, incapable of being turned inwards, upwards, or downwards, from concomitant paralysis of those muscles of the eyeball which, in common with the levator palpebræ, are supplied by the third pair of nerves; perhaps also dilatation of the pupil.

The eyelids may be the subject of various injuries, such as burns and scalds: contusions with ecchymosis, wounds, incised or lacerated, or poisoned, as by the stings of the scorpion, wasp, &c.

The eyelids are sometimes the original and principal seat of erysipelas. In erysipelas of the face they are always involved. They may be the seat of phlegmonous inflammation, in which case, the redness, which is intense, and swelling, are circumscribed, and the part very painful to the touch. Sometimes they present very black sloughs from gangrenous inflammation. Both erysipelatous and phlegmonous inflammation of the eyelids are to be distinguished from the sympathetic inflammatory œdema of these parts, which attends some of the inflammations of the eye, especially the purulent inflammation of the conjunctiva.

The eyelids are often simply œdematous, sometimes emphysematous.

In children the eyelids are frequently affected with porrigo larvalis.

The eyelids may be the seat of syphilitic ulcerations. In infants affected with syphilis, the eyelids, and other parts of the face and body are covered with an eruption of flat broad pustules which break, scab, and spread. Such children have a peculiarly wrinkled and withered expression of face.

The eyelids may be the seat of nævus maternus, of warts, and of different kinds of tumors. Lastly, they may be found cancerous.

In regard to the tarsal borders of the eyelids, it is to be premised that they are broad surfaces. The border of the upper eyelid is about one-twelfth of an inch broad; that of the lower about one-fifteenth. The edge bounding the border anteriorly corresponds to the insertion of the eyelashes and is round. The posterior edge is much sharper and more defined than the preceding, and is the place where the delicate integument of the border of the eyelid is continued into the palpebral conjunctiva. On the border of either eyelid between the two edges or boundaries just described, but nearer the posterior than the anterior, and parallel to them, there is observable, on close inspection, a row of minute pores—the excretory mouths of the Meibomian follicles. Fig. 1.

The tarsal border of the eyelids may be found inflamed, perhaps ulcerated (*ophthalmia tarsi*), in which case the eyelashes will be incrusted partly with dried Meibomian discharge, partly with the discharge from the ulcers. *Hordeolum*, or stye, is another form of inflammation of the free margin of the eyelids. Inflammation and abscess of the Meibomian follicles simulates the appearance of stye externally, but is a rarer occurrence. The eyelids, at their edges, or close to their edges, may present small tumors, thickening, and callosity, unattended by any great degree of inflammation, viz., chalazion, tylosis, &c.

The eyelashes are sometimes the seat of *phtheiriasis*, which is apt to be overlooked, except a closer examination be made [in which the eye will require the assistance of a magnifying glass.—Ed.]. *Madarosis*, or loss of the eyelashes, is at once recognized.

The eyelashes are often found in greater or less numbers turned in against and irritating the eyeball, constituting *trichiasis* and *distichiasis*. The surgeon should always take particular care to assure himself, therefore, of the direction of the eyelashes in cases of chronic ophthalmia; and in order to do so, and to see properly the broad surface of the tarsal border, and the state of the Meibomian apertures, the eyelids should be slightly everted by gentle pressure with the point of the finger on the skin of the eyelid, the eyelashes being kept between the finger and the skin.

By this means it will generally be at once seen if any of the eyelashes are growing in against the eyeball. Sometimes, however, such eyelashes are so pale and fine, that they are apt to escape notice. The presence of these may often be detected by attention to the following point when they might otherwise be overlooked—the tears, of which there is in such cases generally more than usual, rise up around the pale, misdirected eyelashes, and between the eyelid and eyeball, by capillary attraction, and occasion a marked reflection of light at the place. [By causing the patient to move the eye from side to side, when searching for these hairs, they will be more readily recognized, as it is far more easy to see them against the dark-colored iris, than against the sclerotic coat of the eye. It is necessary to examine also, not only for eyelashes that may be turned in, but also hairs that

may be growing in unusual positions, as they are sometimes to be found even behind the tarsus. The internal angle of the eye should be examined, for this purpose, with especial care, as the caruncula lachrymalis is frequently found covered with very fine and light-colored hairs, giving rise to serious symptoms. As above suggested, a magnifying glass may be used in making this examination.—ED.]

One or more of the Meibomian apertures may become covered with a thin film, apparently of epidermis, which prevents the escape of the secretion, so that the latter accumulates and raises the film up into a small elevation like a phlyctenula. The Meibomian discharge is increased, whenever there is any irritation of the edges of the eyelids, and especially of the palpebral conjunctiva.

The posterior edge of the tarsal border, which is in its natural state sharply defined, may be found rounded or obliterated, in consequence of chronic inflammation of the palpebral conjunctiva and of the integument of the tarsal border.

Exploration of the conjunctival surface of the eyelids, and of the palpebral sinuses.

The lower eyelid is everted for the purpose of examining its inner surface, by simply drawing down the skin of the lid and cheek; and in order that the lower palpebral sinus may be fully exposed, the patient is to be desired to turn the eyeball upwards, while the lower eyelid is thus held down and everted.

The upper eyelid does not admit of being so readily everted as the lower; and as the operation is attended with some uneasiness to the patient, it ought not to be had recourse to, unless the glimpse of the inner surface of the eyelid, which may be obtained by raising the upper eyelid, and drawing it slightly from contact with the eyeball by pressing up the skin of the eyebrow and eyelid itself, prove insufficient to satisfy the surgeon of the state of parts. If there is reason to suppose that a foreign body is lodged under the eyelid, then eversion is the only means of detecting and removing it.

In order to evert the upper eyelid [the patient being directed to look downwards.—ED.], lay hold of the eyelashes between the forefinger and thumb of the right hand, for the right eye, and *vice versa*, in such a way, that whilst the eyelashes are securely held, the points of the thumb and forefinger may extend a little beyond their insertion, so that the former may be applied to the broad border, and the latter to the outer surface of the eyelid. Having thus got a secure hold of the eyelid, draw it away from contact with the eyeball, and then, whilst applying counter pressure downwards on the outer surface of the eyelid, opposite the orbital margin of the tarsal cartilage, raise the ciliary margin upwards. The counter pressure may be applied either by the thumb of the free hand, or what most people find better adapted to the purpose, by a thick probe.

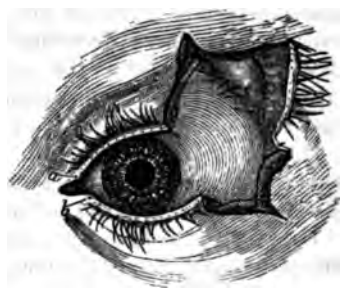
The whole extent of the upper palpebral sinus cannot be exposed like the lower. To explore it a probe must be used, whilst the everted lid is kept as much as possible withdrawn from the eyeball, and the patient directed to turn the eyeball downwards.

By everting the eyelids, the state of the palpebral conjunctiva is ascertained; whether it be inflamed or granular, and whether there be growths connected with or projecting at the inner surface of the eyelids, as chalazia. By the eversion of the eyelids also, foreign bodies in the eye are readily detected and removed. Small particles are especially apt to adhere to the inner surface of the upper eyelid.

Exploration of the angles of the eye, and of the lachrymal organs, as regards their general state.

The inner and outer corners of the eye, where the eyelids join, are called *canthi*. The outer canthus, generally speaking, forms an acute angle; but on close examination, it is observed that the apex is rounded off, somewhat prolonged and turned slightly downwards. The conformation of the inner canthus is altogether peculiar and rather complicated. At the inner canthus, the palpebral fissure is prolonged into a secondary fissure, the borders of which being destitute of cartilage, are not firm and square, but soft and rounded. The secondary fissure is closed by the action of the orbicularis muscle at the same time as the eyelids. The space within the inner or nasal canthus is called *lacus lachrymalis*.

Fig. 1.



An eye, with the eyelids divided vertically, and the outer halves everted, to show the orifices of the ducts of the lachrymal gland, into which hairs are inserted. The letters *a* and *b* indicate respectively the upper and the lower puncta lachrymalia. Along the border of the eyelids are observed the Meibomian apertures.

The state of the outer canthus is readily ascertained by slightly drawing the eyelids from each other. The most ordinary morbid condition met with there, is abrasion or ulceration of the skin. Sometimes there is eversion, sometimes inversion.

The parts situated at the inner canthus are exposed, by drawing the eyelids from each other, and at the same time slightly everting them. At the inner extremity of the border of either eyelid, where the fissure of the nasal canthus begins, the papillary eminence called *lachrymal papilla* is seen, with the small orifice in its summit called *lachrymal point*, of such a size as to admit a bristle. These lachrymal points are, from their larger size and situation, sufficiently conspicuous not to be confounded with a Meibomian aperture. In the natural state, the lachrymal papillæ are inclined towards the lacus lachrymalis. The lower papilla is somewhat more prominent than the upper, and situated somewhat more towards the temple. At the bottom of the lacus lachrymalis, is the lachrymal caruncle, and between it and the white of the eye, the semilunar fold. The semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle may be found swollen and enlarged (*encanthis inflammatoria*); sometimes the seat of growths (*encanthis fungosa*).

In reference to the exploration of the state of the secreting lachry-

mal organs, it is to be remembered that the lachrymal gland consists of two masses, an upper and a lower. The former is that which lies in the lachrymal fossa of the frontal bone; the latter, composed of a loosely connected aggregation of small lobules, extends from the upper mass down to the outer part of the upper margin of the tarsal cartilage of the upper eyelid, in the substance of which it lies at the outer part, and may be seen shining through the conjunctiva on everting the upper eyelid. The ducts of the lachrymal gland are some twelve in number, very slender, and open by as many minute orifices on the surface of the conjunctiva, lining the inside of the upper eyelid, arranged in a row, extending from the outer canthus inwards for about half an inch, and parallel to, but a little above, the outer part of the upper margin of the tarsal cartilage. Fig. 1. [A group of small glands, having the same structure and function as the lachrymal glands, has been demonstrated by Béraud, in the oculo-palpebral cul-de-sac, both above and below. The upper group, in number from three to fifteen, extends from the internal side of the lower mass of the lachrymal glands, above described, which is known also as the gland of Rosenmüller, as far as the middle or even the most internal part of the orbit. The lower group, composed of from two to six or seven of these small glands, begins on the external edge of the gland, and follows to a greater or less distance the inferior cul-de-sac. The number of glandular orifices, instead of being some twelve, is from twenty-five to thirty, according to the individual.

It is owing to the existence of these glands that, after extirpation of the lachrymal gland, the conjunctival surfaces remain moist as usual, a fact that is stated on a future page, but there not properly explained. Certain tumors of the eyelids, removed as cancerous, have been shown to be simply hypertrophic glandular tumors of these accessory glands.—Ed.]

In exploring the derivative lachrymal organs, the appearance of the region of the lachrymal sac should be particularly noted. If there is marked redness, circumscribed swelling, and pain even on the slightest touch, with great œdema of the eyelids, the case is one of *acute dacryocystitis*. If there is less marked redness, merely unnatural fulness, with pain only on pressure, and when pressure is made, if there takes place regurgitation of tears with puriform mucus, through the puncta, the case is one of *chronic dacryocystitis*. If there is a large indolent tumor, more or less hard, perhaps livid, pressure on which does not cause any evacuation of matter either through the puncta or into the nose, the case is one of *mucocele;* it is to be remembered, however, that exostosis of the bony wall behind the lachrymal sac sometimes occurs, causing a tumor of closely similar characters. If there is a large flaccid tumor without pain, much or any redness, readily yielding to the pressure of the finger; and if on that pressure a mucous matter is evacuated through the puncta, but especially into the nose, the case is one of *relaxation of the lachrymal sac*. Lastly, if there is a fistulous opening leading into the sac, the case is one of *fistula of the lachrymal sac*.

A kind of scrofulous inflammation of the skin and subjacent cellular tissue in the region over the lachrymal sac sometimes occurs, running into

diffuse abscess (*anchilops*), which, bursting externally, leaves a sinuous ulcer (*ægilops*). This sinus sometimes communicates by ulceration with the lachrymal sac, constituting what is called *spurious fistula* of it.

The state and position of the lachrymal papillæ and puncta should next be examined.

In addition to the examination now detailed, instrumental exploration of the derivative lachrymal passages may in certain cases be required, to determine the nature and seat of obstruction. But for this, see under the head of diseases of the lachrymal organs. The nostrils at the same time require to be looked to.

The state of the lachrymal discharge is to be noted. If the eye is overflowing in tears, it is to be determined whether this is owing to increased discharge from the gland—*epiphora*—or to diminished or obstructed derivation of the tears towards the nose—*stillicidium lachrymarum*. The point is determined by ascertaining the state of the derivative apparatus. If this is free from disease, the case is one of epiphora; if not, it is one of stillicidium. It is, however, to be observed, that stillicidium and epiphora may co-exist.

Examination of the form and appearance of the eyeballs generally, their size and degree of prominence.

The eyeballs, otherwise healthy, may be unusually prominent, apparently from infiltration of the orbital cellular tissue. This state of eyes is sometimes found along with goitre. When the eye is prominent from the presence of a growth in the orbit, it will probably be at the same time misdirected.

In general dropsical enlargement, the eyeball may not be much, if at all misshapen, nor also in the early stages of encephaloid tumor, &c. But in staphylomatous enlargement, and when the encephaloid tumor is much advanced, there is very evident alteration of form and appearance, as well as increase of size and prominence.

In atrophy, the appearance of the eyes, in all these respects, may be little or not at all changed, but it is found soft to the touch. In a greater degree of atrophy, the eyeball is indented in the situation of the insertion of the recti muscles.

Examination of the direction and movements of the eyeballs.

In strabismus,[1] if the properly directed eye be shut, the patient immediately regains command over the previously squinting eye so as to be able to direct it to any object.

Both eyes may be affected with squint, though one only appears to be so. To determine this, in the case of convergent squint, for exam-

[1] [To avoid misapprehension, it is well to state here that by *strabismus* Mr. Jones means a condition characterized by loss of the natural correspondence of the optic axes, from want of harmony in the movements of the eyes, and not from want of motive power in the muscles turning the globe. When the eye is more or less immovably fixed in one direction, as from paralysis or organic contraction of a muscle, the condition is styled *luscitas*. By many authors both conditions are called strabismus.—Ed.]

ple, cover the eye which appears well directed, by holding the hand before it, and desire the patient to look straight before him with the previously distorted eye. While he is doing this, look behind the hand at the other eye, and if it now be seen distorted, there is double squint; if, on the contrary, it remains straight, it is not affected, but the squint is confined to the one eye alone.

In monocular squint, the affected eye follows the movements of the sound one, but the latter alone fixes the object. In this case, if the squint be only slightly divergent, it ceases on looking at distant objects; if, on the contrary, it be only slightly convergent, it ceases on looking at near objects.

It has been above (page 36) remarked, that in paralytic ptosis the eyeball may be found incapable of being turned inwards, upwards, or downwards, from coincident paralysis of the internal, superior and inferior recti muscles, which, in common with the levator palpebræ, are supplied by the third pair of nerves. [In paralysis of the third pair, the eye is not only turned outward by the external rectus, but it is also thrown forward and downward by the action of the superior oblique, which is no longer counterbalanced by that of the inferior oblique. In consequence of the branches given by this nerve to the lymphatic ganglion, there will also be immobility, more or less incomplete, of the iris. In cases where there is divergent strabismus, with falling of the upper lid, and no immobility of the pupil, the conclusion is that the lesion to the nerve is situated beyond the origin of the motor filament of the ganglion, or that, as sometimes takes place, the motor filament proceeds from the external motor nerve.—ED.]

Incapacity to turn the eye in the above-mentioned directions may, however, not be accompanied by much, if any, ptosis. The power of the external rectus being unimpaired, the eyeball is readily turned towards the temple. The case, therefore, might at first sight be taken for one of divergent strabismus. The continued inability to turn the eyeball inwards when the opposite eye is shut, will, however, at once distinguish it from that defect; whilst the concomitant paralysis of the superior and inferior recti will point to the nature of the case.

Inability to turn the eyeball outwards indicates paralysis of the external rectus. As there is slight inclination inwards in consequence of the unrestrained action of the internal rectus, the case requires to be distinguished from convergent strabismus. By closing the opposite eye, therefore, it will be seen that the patient is still unable to turn the eye towards the temple.

Such cases of luscitas, or immobility of the eye in a particular direction from paralysis, are to be distinguished from the luscitas depending on organic contraction, &c., of the muscle of the side to which the eyeball is turned.

A partial rotatory movement of the eyeball to and fro on its antero-posterior axis (*oscillation*) may be met with; or a movement from side to side (*nystagmus*). These irregular movements of the eye are of most common occurrence in persons whose sight has been defective from an early period of life

Exploration of the front and interior of the eyeball.

The points to be noted in this examination are: the state of the white of the eye, that is, of the ocular conjunctiva, and of the anterior part of the sclerotica, including the expansion of the tendons of the recti muscles underneath, the state of the cornea, the state of the iris and pupil, the state of the aqueous chambers and humor, the presence or absence of opaque appearances behind the pupil; and lastly, the degree of prominence and consistency of the eyeball.

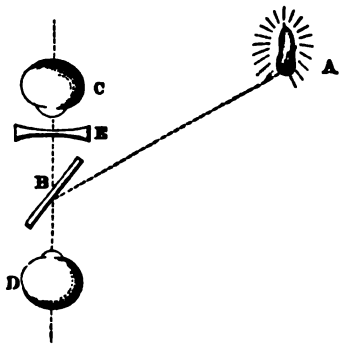
Mode of exposing the front of the eyeball for examination.—The patient should be seated before a window, in such a way that the light falls obliquely on the eye to be examined, from the temporal side, whilst the surgeon, placed before the patient, applies the pulp of his thumb on the skin of the upper eyelid, previously well dried, near its ciliary margin, whilst it is gently closed, and raises it by traction of the skin. In doing this, no pressure should be made on the eyeball, but the skin of the raised eyelid may be secured by pressure against the margin of the orbit. The lower eyelid is to be depressed to the extent that is necessary in a similar way, by the fore or middle finger of the other hand. In separating the two eyelids, however, it is to be remembered that when the upper is much raised, the lower should not be much depressed; and when the lower is much depressed, the upper should not be much raised, in order to avoid putting the external commissure too much on the stretch.

The eyelids being thus opened, the surgeon can look directly into the eye, or from any one side, by requesting the patient to move the eye in different directions.

To avoid irritating the eye too much, the eyelids should not be kept more than a few seconds separated at a time; they should be occasionally allowed to close, and after a few seconds reopened, when the examination requires to be prolonged.

In exploring the state of the interior of the eye, illumination greater than is afforded by the window merely, is sometimes necessary. The light concentrated by means of a convex lens, about two inches in diameter, and three or four inches focus, is sufficient for all practical purposes, in the case of the anterior segment of the eyeball, comprising the cornea, aqueous humor, iris, pupil, and crystalline body. [For this purpose, the patient should be in a darkened room, and the light of a candle, lamp, or gas-burner, as the case may be, concentrated by the convex lens, thrown obliquely upon the pupil of the eye to be examined. In this way are detected adhesions of the iris to the capsule, very small exudations on the iris, commencing cataract, particularly of the anterior surface of the lens, and

Fig. 2.



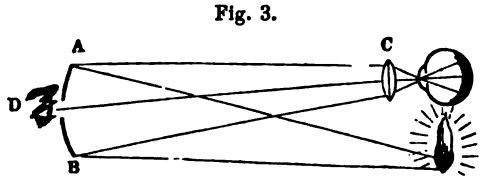
of its circumference, posterior hypopyon, effusions of blood behind the iris, foreign bodies in the cornea, and sometimes those lodged in the crystalline lens.—ED.] For the exploration of the posterior segment comprising the vitreous body, retina, and choroid, an instrument called *ophthalmoscope* or *speculum oculi*, has been recently introduced.

The ophthalmoscope in its original form, as invented by Dr. Helmholtz, of Königsburg, consists of a reflector B (Fig. 2), composed of four plates of glass laid one over the other, which is disposed at such an inclination as to throw the light from the flame A into the eye D. The observer's eye C looks through this reflector into the patient's eye in the same direction as that in which the light is thrown into it. As the rays of light reflected from the illuminated retina of the patient are, after leaving his eye, somewhat converged, it is necessary that they be rendered divergent before entering the observer's eye, in order that they may come to a focus on his retina. This is effected by the interposition of the concave lens E between the observer's eye and the reflecting plates.

Modifications and improvements of Helmholtz's principle are to be found in the ophthalmoscopes of Follin and Nachet, of Coccius, of Donders and Epkens, and of Meyerstein.

In the ophthalmoscopes just referred to, the reflection is effected by plane surfaces, on which, however, except in Helmholtz's, the light is condensed by a convex lens. In the ophthalmoscopes now to be noticed, the reflection of the light is effected by a concave mirror, whereby its concentration is at the same time secured. The annexed is a diagram of Ruete's ophthalmoscope. The rays from the flame reflected by the concave mirror A B (of 10 inches focus) fall in a state

Fig. 3.



of convergence on a convex lens C, in front of the observed eye. By this the rays are so much more converged, that, by the additional refraction they undergo on entering the eye, they quickly come to a focus, cross and fall in a state of great dissipation on the retina, so that this is extensively illuminated. The observer's eye D looks through a hole in the middle of the convex mirror.

The ophthalmoscope of Ulrich is constructed on a similar plan, but is more compactly arranged.

Anagnostakis's ophthalmoscope is merely the concave mirror (four and a half inches focus).

Jaeger's ophthalmoscope, which appears to be very compact and convenient, may be adjusted with either a plain or a concave reflector on Helmholtz's or Ruete's principle.

The use of the ophthalmoscope is necessarily limited by the capa-

city of the eye to bear the light. [The ophthalmoscope, and also the mode of using the instrument, require more explanation than is here given. The pupil of a healthy eye always appears perfectly black, or, in other words, none of the rays of light that penetrate the posterior chambers of the eye, are reflected in such a way as to be perceptible to the eye of the observer. The reasons of this are, the color of the choroid pigment, the obscurity of the bottom of the eye, and above all, the refractive properties of the tissues of this organ. When a stream of light is thrown into the eye so as to illuminate it, the rays are reflected from the retina, and they return, passing through the same tissues, and undergoing the same refractions, to be brought to a convergence at the spot whence they emanated. When a lamp or candle is used to illuminate the eye, we cannot, therefore, see the illumination, because the flame is in the focus of the reflected rays, and our eye cannot be there too, nor can it see through the flame, from behind it. By using, however, a mirror to throw the rays of light into the eye, and which is pierced with a hole to which the eye of the observer can be applied, and thus be in the centre of reflection, this difficulty is overcome.

To use the instrument the room should be dark, and, at times, the pupil of the eye to be examined should be dilated. The patient and the observer are to sit opposite to one another, the head of the latter being two or three inches higher than that of the former. A lamp—an argand burner, sliding on a vertical rod, is the best—is placed as near to the side of the patient's head as possible, and a little posteriorly, so that the rays of light may not strike the eye. The

Fig. 4.

Mode of making an ophthalmoscopic examination.

light is placed near to the eye, because, if at a distance, the mirror, in order to throw the rays into the patient's eye, would have to be held

so obliquely that the diameter of the hole through which the observer is to look would be much lessened. The preceding figure (Fig. 4) illustrates the proper mode of making an ophthalmoscopic examination.—ED.]

For the examination of the eyes in children, especially when affected with intolerance of light and blepharospasmus, considerable management is required, and even some degree of gentle force.

The surgeon is to seat himself on a chair, with a towel folded longways, laid across his knees. On another chair, on the surgeon's left hand, and a little in front of him, the nurse, with the child, sits in such a way that when she lays the child across her lap, its head may be received on the towel, and between the knees of the surgeon, and thus held steadily. The nurse now confines the arms and hands of the child, whilst the surgeon, having dried the eyelids with a soft linen cloth, proceeds to separate them by applying the point of the forefinger of one hand to the border of the upper eyelid, and the point of the thumb of the other hand to the border of the lower, and then sliding them against the eyeball, but without pressing on it, towards their respective orbital edges. This mode of proceeding obviates the eversion of the eyelids, which is so apt to take place under the circumstances. The eyelids being thus opened, they are readily kept so during the examination, by the command which the points of the finger and thumb, resting against the edges of the orbit, have of their borders.

By this means the whole front of the eyeball is exposed, but it often happens that, to avoid the light, the eye is spasmodically turned up, so that the cornea is in a great measure concealed. By waiting a few seconds, however, enough of it will in general come into view to enable the surgeon to judge of the state in which the eye is. Having completed this part of the exploration, there is not much difficulty in so everting the eyelids, as to ascertain the state of the palpebral conjunctiva.

State of the white of the eye—ocular conjunctiva.—The ocular conjunctiva is connected to the sclerotica underneath by cellular tissue loose enough to allow the former to slide somewhat upon the latter. At the margin of the cornea the cellulo-vascular and nervous basis of the sclerotic conjunctiva stops—what of the conjunctiva extends over the cornea being reduced to the epithelium. This epithelium, however, forms a thicker layer than on the sclerotic conjunctiva. It is, of course, intimately adherent to the proper substance of the cornea.

The bloodvessels of the ocular conjunctiva ramify in a direction from the circumference of the eyeball towards the cornea, and form a vascular circle or wreath around it, but send no vessels in the healthy state into it. Except the ramifications derived from the seven rectomuscular vessels, which are often enlarged and tortuous, the vessels of the ocular conjunctiva can be seen only in the inflamed state of the membrane.

The presence or absence of redness is a point which should be first noted in exploring the state of the ocular conjunctiva. If there is redness, it is easy to determine whether it is the redness of ecchymosis

or the redness of inflammatory congestion. The redness of ecchymosis is dark and occurs in patches, abruptly defined, without any appearance of vascular ramifications; whilst the redness of inflammatory congestion presents contrary characters, as will be detailed in their proper places. The ocular conjunctiva may be the seat of pustules, or of growths of various kinds, such as pterygium, pinguecula, warts, fungus, trichosis, and the like. It may be found stained from the long-continued use of nitrate of silver drops, &c.

Injuries of the conjunctiva, whether mechanical or chemical, force themselves on the attention; as also, in general, the presence of foreign bodies in the oculo-palpebral space.

The cellular tissue between the conjunctiva and sclerotica is sometimes the seat of extravasations of blood, *subconjunctival ecchymosis*, sometimes the seat of an accumulation of serous fluid, as in the œdema attending erysipelatous ophthalmia. It is sometimes the seat of a more serious form of œdema, that known by the name of *chemosis*, and common in the purulent inflammations of the conjunctiva. It may also be the seat of emphysema, and is occasionally so of phlegmon.

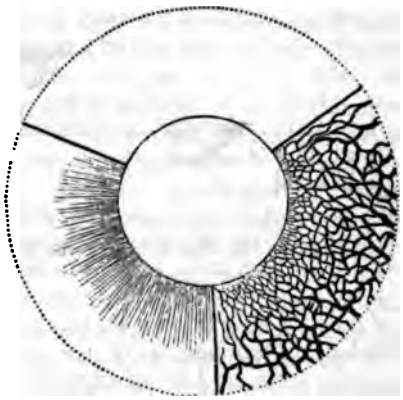
State of the white of the eye—sclerotica, including the tunica tendinea, or expansion of the tendons of the recti muscles.—In the natural state the sclerotica, including the tunica tendinea, is white and glistening, like other fibrous membranes. The peculiar appearance of the white of the eye is owing to its shining through the semi-transparent conjunctiva. The bluish tinge of the white of the eye in childhood is owing to the thinness of the sclerotica at that time of life, allowing the dark choroid to shine through.

In the healthy state, the sclerotica is even more bloodless than the conjunctiva. The bloodvessels seen in it in certain inflammations are very minute, and converge in straight lines towards the margin of the cornea. Opposite the insertion of the ciliary ligament, some of these vessels pierce the sclerotica to gain the interior of the eye, where they join the vessels of the iris; whilst others anastomose with the circumcorneal vessels of the conjunctiva.

If the white of the eye is red from inflammation, the seat of the vascularity, whether in the conjunctiva or sclerotica, becomes a question. In conjunctival inflammation, the vessels of the sclerotic conjunctiva are large, somewhat tortuous, and arranged in a reticular manner; the color is scarlet, or brick red, and it may be deeper towards the orbit, but more or less shaded off towards the cornea. In sclerotic injection, the redness is in the form of a pink or lake-colored zone, encircling the cornea; the injected vessels being very minute, and disposed in straight radiating lines, as if from its margin, where the tint is deeper, whilst it is shaded off, and disappears towards the orbit, the converse of what occurs in the injection attending conjunctival inflammation. The seat of the injected vessels, whether in the sclerotic conjunctiva, or in or on the sclerotica itself, is easily proved, supposing any doubt exist, by making the conjunctiva slide on the sclerotica, when the vessels, if seated in the conjunctiva, will be observed to move along with it, whereas, if seated in the sclerotica, or closely applied to its surface, they will remain stationary. When

both conjunctiva and sclerotica are injected at the same time, the pink hair-like vessels of the sclerotica are seen stationary through the

Fig. 5.



larger meshes of the sliding conjunctiva. But when the conjunctiva is very much injected, the state of the sclerotica cannot be seen.

Growths and tumors on the white of the eye are to be examined as to whether they have their seat in the conjunctiva only, as in *pterygium* —or are imbedded in the subconjunctival cellular tissue, as in *hydatid cysts*, or have their roots in the sclerotica, as in *trichosis bulbi*. The sclerotica may be found in some part unnaturally prominent and bluish-black—*sclerotic staphyloma.*

State of the cornea.—The prominence and breadth of the cornea, the state of its margin, its connection with the sclerotica, and its transparency and non-vascularity in the mature and healthy state, as also its relations to the iris, and its composition of three principal layers of different tissue, viz., the proper substance, forming its principal thickness; the thick epithelium, or conjunctival layer on its anterior surface; and the membranes of Descemet on its posterior surface, are circumstances to be had in remembrance in examining whether it be the seat of disease.

In order to ascertain the prominence of the cornea, a profile examination of it should always be made. The cornea may be found unnaturally prominent; the prominence may be spherical, as in dropsy of the aqueous chambers after *corneitis*, or conical, as in *conical cornea*. Besides these unnatural states of prominence, in which the transparency of the cornea is usually still more or less retained, there is the opaque prominence of staphyloma, which may be either partial or complete. The cornea may be found unnaturally flat. By a profile examination, also, it will be seen in any doubtful case whether an opacity is seated in the cornea, or not. Facets and small ulcers of the cornea will also be detected.

The usual diameter of the cornea is 9-20ths of an inch transversely, somewhat less vertically, the outline of the cornea not being quite circular, but rather oval, and this in the literal sense; its small end

being that next the temple. Any morbid increase or diminution of diameter which the cornea may present, is usually an accompaniment of increase or diminution in the size of the eyeball generally.

State of margin of the cornea.—Externally the sclerotica overlaps or encroaches more or less on the edge of the cornea. In certain constitutions, and especially in old persons, the overlapping part of the sclerotica is thicker and more opaque than usual—perhaps also encroaching more extensively on the cornea. The conjunctiva covering the overlapping sclerotica, especially when the latter is to any considerable extent, is like the sclerotic conjunctiva generally, composed of both chorion and epithelium; and although it adheres to the subjacent overlapping part of the sclerotica very closely by cellular tissue, it by no means presents the same intimate union with the subjacent structure which the extension of conjunctival epithelium over the transparent cornea does. The conjunctiva covering the overlapping part of the sclerotica has a vascular connection with the latter, no otherwise than by the anastomoses of the proper vessels of each —a vascular connection, which indeed subsists between the sclerotica and conjunctiva elsewhere. The disposition just described is connected with a point in the pathology of the eye, viz., the bluish-white ring which is observed to encircle the cornea more or less completely in certain internal inflammations of the eye, and so frequently in what is called arthritic iritis, that it has been considered a diagnostic of it, but certainly without just grounds.

In reference to the cause of the appearance, it is to be remembered that the insertion of the ciliary ligament is at some little distance from the apparent margin of the cornea; that the vessels which form the red zone of the sclerotica in the internal inflammations of the eye, and in inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea, are vessels which send branches inwards to the iris, opposite the ciliary ligament, branches outwards to anastomose with those of the conjunctiva, and, lastly, branches which, following the original direction, go to be continued into those newly developed in the proper substance of the cornea. These vessels are not apparent in the healthy state, and one set of them only may become apparent in inflammation. Thus, in inflammation of the iris, they will be apparent only as far as opposite the insertion of the ciliary ligament. Between this and the clear part of the cornea, is the opaque overlapping part of the sclerotica, which, of course, not being in the way of the progress of the vessels towards the inflamed part, remains white as usual; and the cornea not being affected, there are no vessels developed in its proper substance. Hence the overlapping part of the sclerotica is seen in contrast between the abruptly terminating red sclerotic zone, on the one hand, and the transparent cornea (appearing dark on account of the dark structure behind it), on the other, and forms the bluish-white ring.

From this explanation, the bluish-white ring round the cornea ought to exist more or less in all internal inflammations of the eye, unless obscured by vascularity of the conjunctiva in inflammation of the cornea. So it does; but in persons of otherwise sound constitution, and not of advanced age, the overlapping sclerotica is so transpa-

rent, and sometimes also narrow, that it is not strongly contrasted by the transparent cornea. It is otherwise, however, in certain persons, especially such as are advanced in life, in whom the encroachment of the sclerotica and fully developed conjunctiva on the cornea exists to a great degree, and in a very opaque state; the bluish-white ring then appears in the exaggerated distinctness which has commonly attracted the notice of surgeons.

The condition of the eye necessary for the *distinct* appearance of the bluish-white ring round the cornea, occurring principally in old persons of bad constitution, and these being the very persons in whom an internal inflammation of the eye very often presents what is called the arthritic character, are circumstances which readily explain the error of supposing the bluish-white ring round the cornea diagnostical of arthritic iritis.

In degeneration of the structure of the cornea, the limit between its margin and the sclerotica may be quite obliterated.

Arcus Senilis (*Gerontoxon*), an annular opacity of the cornea within its circumference, which occurs in advanced periods of life, though it is sometimes observed below middle age, must not be confounded with the bluish-white ring round the extreme margin of the cornea, just described.

The opacity is about the twentieth or thirtieth of an inch broad, and has an equal breadth of nearly clear cornea intervening between it and the circumference of the cornea.

Arcus senilis appears first at the upper and lower parts of the cornea, and by and by extends all round, though this does not always happen.

It is never so extensive as to obstruct vision.

As shown by Mr. Canton, the opacity depends on a deposit of granular fat in the interstices between the corneal fibres.

The changes in the transparency which the cornea may present, are very various in seat, degree, extent, and nature. As regards seat, they are distinguished according to the different layers of the cornea which they implicate. But as regards nature especially, they are to be distinguished into those in which opacity is for the time merely a secondary consideration in the case, viz., phlyctenulæ, pustules, abscesses, and ulcers, which are concomitants of inflammation, and those in which the opacity, whether removable or not, is now the principal defect, viz., opacities properly so called.

A foreign body adhering to the cornea may simulate an opacity.

Minute opacities of the cornea, otherwise previously not very evident, are brought into view when the pupil is dilated, being rendered distinct by contrast with the black background formed by the pupil.

When in its mature state, vessels are observed in the cornea, they are new formations developed from the lymph exuded into its substance, from the vessels, in a state of inflammatory congestion, of the adjoining conjunctival or sclerotic circumcorneal zone. New vessels may be observed: 1, between the epithelium and proper substance; 2, in the proper substance; 3, between the proper substance and mem

brane of Descemet—these being the situations where lymph is exuded in inflammation.

Foreign bodies getting into the eye, especially when projected with force, may adhere to or become imbedded in the cornea. The cornea is subject to be variously injured by mechanical or chemical agents. Certain chemical agents, such as mineral acids and lime, have the effect of rendering the epithelium of the cornea, in common with that of the conjunctiva, white and opaque, and causing it to become detached, and to peel off from the proper substance of the membrane.

The relations between the iris and cornea should not be passed unnoticed in reviewing the state of the cornea. When the cornea is penetrated by ulcer or wound, the aqueous humor escapes, and the iris is apt to be prolapsed. Of this prolapsus iridis there may be different degrees, according to the extent of destruction of the cornea; and as effects of different degrees of proper prolapsus, there may be found *synechia anterior, partial staphyloma, total staphyloma.*

The cornea may be the seat of growths and tumors.

State of the anterior chamber, and aqueous humor.—The size and form of the anterior chamber are determined by the diameter and prominence of the cornea, on the one hand, and the position of the iris on the other—whether the latter inclines forwards to, or backwards from, the cornea—circumstances to be determined by examining the eye from the side (p. 52.)

The state of the aqueous humor is next to be attended to—whether it is of natural transparency, or whether it be mixed with any foreign matters, in the form of lymph, pus, or blood.

State of the iris and pupil.—The color, striated aspect, and position of the iris, and the state of the pupillary margin, are the points first to be noted; then the form, size, and especially the motions of the pupil.

When the iris is inflamed, its surface is dim-looking, and changed in color—if blue to green; if blue-gray to green-gray; if green to yellow-green; if dark brown to reddish-brown; if bright brown to yellow-brown. Its pupillary circle is often distinctly reddish at first; but when lymph has been exuded into its substance, as in syphilitic iritis, the pupillary circle presents a tawny color.

Change of the color of the iris may also follow an injury of the eye; but it is sometimes met with in cases in which it is alleged there has been no preceding inflammation, or any other apparent cause. In the cases referred to, however, the change of color is attended with some impairment of the sensibility of the retina, or with cataract, indicating that there is something wrong about the nutrition of the eye—probably slow inflammation.

[It is important to be aware that the iris does not always have the same color in the eyes, naturally, and that this is noticed in persons in whom there is not anything abnormal in the vision of either eye. Such cases may be recognized, as not the effect of iritis, by the iris not having lost its motions, or its velvety appearance, and by there being no deformity of the pupil.—ED.]

Sometimes dark spots are observed on the iris, looking as if its

proper substance were at the place gone, and the uvea appearing, or even protruding through. Somewhat similar spots may be met with in healthy eyes; but the spots here referred to are met with, and sometimes very large, after long-continued unhealthy inflammation of the iris, syphilitic, arthritic, or cachectic. In such cases, the pupillary margin is adherent to the lens, and the middle of the iris projects towards the cornea. The proper substance of the iris, which remains evident, is much changed in color, and presents a peculiar fibrous appearance. This change in the structure of the iris is called *iridoncosis* or *staphyloma uveæ*, from its having been supposed to be a protrusion of the uvea through the proper substance of the iris.

In its natural state, the iris is plane, neither inclining back towards the lens, nor forwards towards the cornea. Sometimes it is met with, in consequence of different morbid states of the eye, inclined towards the cornea. A deceptive appearance of this often occurs, if the eye be viewed from the front only; but all doubt is avoided by looking at it in profile. If the iris still retains its natural planeness, the pupil will be seen nearer the margin of the iris which is next the observer, thus:[1]—Fig. 6.

Fig. 6.

Fig. 7.

Whereas, if the iris be inclined towards the cornea, the pupil will be seen towards the opposite margin, thus:[1]—Fig. 7.

Sometimes the iris is inclined back from the cornea, being concave forwards, instead, as in the preceding case, convex. Sometimes, and especially in the cases just mentioned, the iris is seen to be tremulous, to shake on every motion of the eye, which indicates a dissolved state of the vitreous humor.

Besides other changes in the pupillary margin, such as the tawny color in syphilitic iritis, thickening, a fringed appearance, &c., there may be, adhesion of it to the capsule of the lens (*synechia posterior*), producing distortion, contraction, and diminution, in the mobility of the pupil. Analogous changes in the state of the pupil may be produced by other causes, but that they are owing to morbid adhesions will, in general, be observed, on careful examination, and very certainly if belladonna be applied; for by this the free parts of the margin of the pupil will be dilated, and the adhesions rendered very evident, whilst the distortion of the pupil will be much increased.

[1] It is curious to see how very generally artists, in representing the eye in profile, have committed the error of drawing the pupil as it appears only when the iris is unnaturally inclined towards the cornea. Another common mistake in profiles of the eye is the monstrous size of the palpebral fissure.

The iris may be adherent by some part to the cornea, *synechia anterior*, or *partial staphyloma*, according to the extent of the iris and cornea implicated, and the consequent presence or absence of prominence at the place. In this case also the pupil is found distorted, contracted, and more or less confined in its motions. These changes are readily detected, especially by viewing the eye from the side, and by the use of belladonna.

The pupil may be found completely closed, and this state may be either simple or complicated, with morbid adhesions, &c.

Excrescences or tumors sometimes present themselves connected with the iris. The iris may be found detached at some part of its ciliary circumference by the protrusion of cysts or tumors from behind.

The deviations in the form, size, and especially the motions of the pupil, now to be noticed, are such as are independent of morbid adhesions.

Mode of examining the state of the pupil.—The patient is to be seated opposite the light. The surgeon, standing or sitting before him, closes both the patient's eyes by bringing down the upper eyelids. These he rubs over the cornea with his thumbs, and then suddenly opens one eye to the light, and carefully notices how far the pupil was dilated, and how quickly it contracts on exposure to the light. Both eyes are again to be closed and rubbed in the same way, and then the other eye suddenly opened and examined.

If the surgeon were to examine both pupils at the same time, by unshading both eyes simultaneously, a mistake might be committed, as the pupil of a blind eye may move in concert with that of the other which is sound. But when the movements of the pupil of the latter are prevented by its being shaded, the pupil of the former will in general be found to be quite unaffected by the light.

It is to be remembered that, in the healthy state, when one eye is covered, the pupil of the opposite one is rather more dilated than when both eyes are exposed to the light.

As in a paralytic limb tickling may excite movements, so in amaurosis, the pupils are sometimes found obedient to the light.

Hippus, or excessive alternate contraction and dilatation of the pupil, is sometimes met with.

The pupil may be found much dilated, and either sluggish in its movements, or altogether immovable; or, it may be contracted, and either sluggish or immovable. In these cases, which are respectively named *mydriasis* (p. 60) and *myosis*, there may be no other disturbance of vision than what the state of the pupil will account for, or there may be amaurotic defect of sight.

Changes in form or position of the pupil, not owing to morbid adhesions, are sometimes met with in syphilitic iritis, arthritic iritis, choroiditis, amaurosis—a result probably of some affection of the ciliary or iridal nerves.

In consequence of blows, &c., the iris may be detached at some part of its ciliary circumference, the result of which is a false pupil.

Imperfect development of the pupillary circle of the iris sometimes occurs.

Coloboma iridis, which consists of a fissure in the iris extending from the pupil towards the ciliary margin of the iris, is sometimes met with, either as a congenital malformation, or as the result of injury.

Congenital absence of the iris sometimes presents itself. It is readily distinguished by the uniform dark, though not black appearance, behind the cornea; unless cataract has formed, which is, in general, sooner or later the case. If cataract has formed, the opaque lens is seen to its very circumference.

The dark-red reflection from the bottom of the eyes which is observed when the pupils being dilated, the light falls upon them in a certain direction, is particularly well seen in cases of congenital absence of the iris.

Exploration of opaque appearances behind the pupil.—Though the nature and seat of an opaque appearance behind the pupil may be, to a certain extent, determined by the experienced surgeon, without artificial dilatation of the pupil, it is always advisable, especially for the young surgeon, not to pronounce a formal opinion of the exact nature and seat of the opaque appearance behind the pupil, in any case, until after an examination has been made with the pupil dilated.

Artificial dilatation of the pupil.—The dilatation of the pupil by belladonna or hyoscyamus, besides its use in the treatment of the internal ophthalmiæ, is a most valuable means of exploring the state of the pupil and the pupillary margin of the iris, as above shown, and also of exploring the nature and seat of opaque appearances behind the pupil.

The action of belladonna is stronger than that of hyoscyamus. They are usually applied either in the form of extract, reduced to the consistence of honey, which is smeared on the eyebrow and outside of the eyelids, or in that of a solution of the extract (ext. belladonn. gr. xx, aq. destillat. ℥j, solve et per linteum cola), which is dropped into the eye. They may be also applied in the form of a solution of their active principles, atropine or hyoscyamine, dropped into the eye, as originally recommended by Dr. Reisinger. (Atropiæ sulphat. gr. ij—iv, aq. dest. ℥j; or hyoscyamiæ gr. iv—viij, aq. dest. ℥j.) [Atropia paper, or green-colored tissue-paper, imbued with the solution of atropia and dried, has been recommended as a convenient substitute for the solution, as being more readily carried about. A piece, one-fifth of an inch square, previously damped, is placed under the lower lid, and the eye kept closed for a time by a handkerchief. The active principle of the Datura stramonium has a similar effect upon the pupil with atropia, and it may be used in the same way.—ED.]

When the belladonna is applied in the form of soft extract externally, the dilatation of the pupil takes place less quickly than when applied in the form of a solution of atropia dropped into the eye, the effect in this case being produced in ten minutes or a quarter of an hour.

As to the mode of action of belladonna in dilating the pupil, seeing that the state of relaxation of the iris, is that in which the pupil is neither much contracted nor much dilated, and that contraction and dilatation of the pupil are manifestations of an active state, the former

of the circular, the latter of the radiating fibres of the iris, it is to be inferred, that the action of belladonna, in producing dilatation of the pupil, consists in calling forth, through the medium of the ganglionic system, the contraction of the radiating fibres. These fibres, it is to be remarked, are different from the circular fibres, immediately under the influence of the ganglionic system.

This action of belladonna in dilating the pupil, is analogous to that which I have found it to possess of determining constriction of the small arteries of the frog's web; their circular fibres being, like the radiating fibres of the iris, under the influence of the ganglionic system.

Catoptrical examination of the crystalline body.—The pupil being dilated by belladonna, and the patient sitting with his back to the window, if a lighted taper be held before the eye, the surgeon will see three reflected images of it in the pupil, one behind the other, if the cornea and crystalline are of their natural transparency. Of these images, the anterior and posterior are erect, the middle one inverted. The anterior is the brightest and most distinct, the posterior the least so. The middle one is the smallest, but it is bright. If the taper be moved, the two erect images follow its motions in the same direction, but the inverted image moves in the opposite direction, though not so quickly, nor through so great a range as the other two. The anterior erect image is reflected by the cornea, the posterior by the anterior surface of the lens, and the middle or inverted image by the concave surface of the posterior wall of the capsule.

The posterior erect and the inverted images are not produced, if the anterior part of the crystalline body be opaque, whether the rest be opaque or not, but if it is the centre or the posterior part only which is opaque, the posterior erect image is produced, but not the inverted one. When the opacity is as yet slight, the images may be produced, but will be more or less indistinct. Of course the anterior erect or corneal image is not affected, unless the cornea is diseased.

For determining that the crystalline body still exists, the catoptrical test is of real practical value. In assisting the differential diagnosis of amaurosis, and incipient cataract, and perhaps, in rare cases, of black cataract, its use is also considerable; but it is likely to be superseded by the ophthalmoscope. Ordinary cataractous opacity, by the time that operative interference is called for, can always be sufficiently well observed by ordinary direct examination as above indicated, p. 43. By the catoptrical test, it is not to be forgotten, however, that in 1838, Dr. Mackenzie illustrated and confirmed the fact, which he had discovered some ten years before, that the lens is the seat of the peculiar opaque sea-green appearance in glaucoma.

The opaque appearance in glaucoma.—The peculiar sea-green opacity in glaucoma appears deep, and changes its seat according to the direction in which the light is admitted to the eye, being always seen most distinctly on the side opposite the light. When the disease is advanced, the inverted image in the catoptrical examination is indistinct or obliterated.

It has been above stated that for all practical purposes, opacity of

the lens can be sufficiently well ascertained by ordinary exploration with the pupil dilated. By means of the ophthalmoscope, adjusted for the purpose, however, otherwise undistinguishable opaque points can be seen. But it is of no advantage to push the diagnosis of opacity of the lens to such a minute degree of accuracy, seeing that we often meet with cataractous opacity, quite evident to ordinary examination, notwithstanding which there is still pretty good sight; whilst, on the other hand, cases occur in which the impairment of sight complained of is not at all to be accounted for by the appreciable opacity of the lens.

Exploration of the state of the posterior segment of the eyeball.—Whilst the morbid states of the anterior segment of the eyeball are sufficiently accessible to objective exploration, those of the posterior segment, comprising the vitreous body, retina, and choroid, could formerly, with some exceptions—(*e. g.*, exuded matter in the vitreous body, scrofulous and encephaloid growths at the bottom of the eye, &c., which give rise to a yellow shining appearance, sometimes traversed by bloodvessels)—be determined only from the attendant subjective phenomena. This defect in our means of diagnosis of the state of the posterior segment of the eyeball, was, however, practically little felt. Having determined that the disease was not seated in the anterior segment, and thus *per exclusionem*, and from the nature of the subjective symptoms (together with the objective symptoms presented by the anterior segment, and by the eye considered as a whole), referred it to some part of the posterior segment, we were in a position to conduct our treatment of the case, not with less efficacy at least than can be done now, when it is possible, in many instances, to discover by means of the ophthalmoscope, opaque spots, shreds, &c., in the vitreous humor, and congestion, with extravasations, exudations, and pigment deposits in or behind the retina.

Vitreous body.—Morbid states discoverable in the vitreous body, are opacities in the form of fixed spots, or of undulating membranous shreds and filaments, of the most different size and form, with sharp or indistinct outline [and also softening, which is recognized by the oscillations of the iris, when the eyeball is rapidly moved. It may also be preternaturally hard, a state that is discernible on pressure. —ED.]

Retina and choroid.—There is nothing more easy than to see the vessels of the retina in a cat's eye without an ophthalmoscope. Having previously dilated the pupil by atropia solution, drop some water into the eye while the eyelids are held apart, and cover the cornea with a thin plate of glass. The vessels of the retina can then be seen slightly magnified. It has been proposed to explore the bottom of the human eye in a similar manner, and instruments have been contrived for the purpose, but the ophthalmoscope, as above described, is of more ready and convenient application.

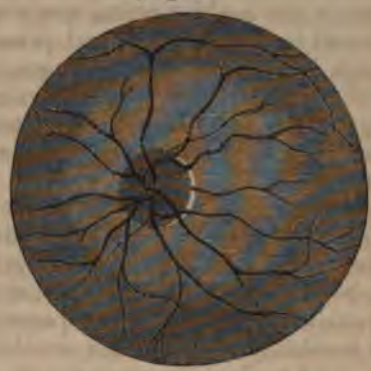
In man, the red color which the bottom of the eye presents, varies in tint; being brighter in fair, more of a yellowish-brown in dark individuals. The retinal vessels are seen branching on the uniform red field formed by the more vascular choroid. At the entrance of

the optic nerve, which appears whitish-yellow and well defined, the retinal vessels are seen emerging [Fig. 8]. The retina in the situation of the yellow spot, is little or not at all vascular, and sometimes presents a greenish-gray aspect. A streak of pigment deposit may be seen at some part or all round the border of the optic papilla.

[Fig. 8.

Healthy appearance of the eye.]

[Fig. 9.



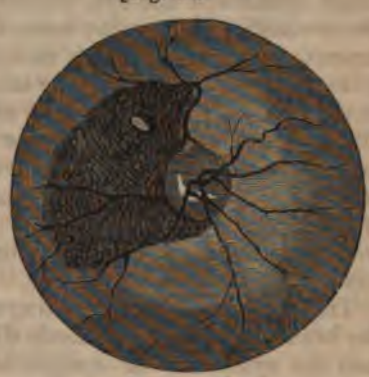
Hyperæmia of the disk.]

The principal morbid appearances in the retina which have been observed are congestions [Fig. 9], spots of extravasated blood [Fig. 10], pigment, deposits [Fig. 11], opacities of various aspect, the retina itself bulged forward by fluid accumulated between it and the choroid, and

[Fig. 10.

Inflammatory deposits of the retina.]

[Fig. 11.



Extravasations of blood on the retina.]

tremulous in the dissolved vitreous body, [and encephaloid disease of the retina.—Ed.]

A remarkable sparkling appearance produced by cholesterine crystals is sometimes observed in the interior of the eye, even without the aid of the ophthalmoscope. Dr. Hannover thinks that the cholesterine is always formed in the lens, and becomes free after operation for cataract. He therefore proposes the name *cataracta scintillans* instead of

synchysis scintillans, commonly given to the morbid state in question from the vitreous humor, in a dissolved state, being supposed to be the original seat of the cholesterine deposit.

[For the purpose of examining into the condition of the retina, the effect of pressure in producing certain luminous spectra has been made use of by some surgeons, and particularly by Doctor Serre (d'Uzès). The luminous rings, called *phosphènes*, produced by methodical pressure in the healthy retina, are sought for this purpose by placing the patient in a dark place, and pressing upon the eye, kept closed as in sleep, by pushing the forefinger, or some rounded body, between the globe and the orbit. The absence of phosphènes is a pathognomonic sign of complete amaurosis, of total want of sensibility of the retina, and when they are changed, the retina is diseased to a proportionate degree.—ED.]

Consistence of the eyeball to the touch.—By pressing on the eyeball with the finger through the medium of the tarsal edge of one of the eyelids, the consistence of the eyeball should be ascertained; whether it be normal or of unusual hardness or softness. Hardness of the eyeball indicates too great quantity of the vitreous humor. Softness or flexibility of the cornea or sclerotica, indicates atrophy of the vitreous body. In either case, as also when the eyeball is of natural consistence, there may be dissolution of the hyaloid membranous structure.

SUBJECTIVE EXAMINATION OF THE EYES.

Pain—its seat and character.

Pain in and around the eye, of various kinds and degrees, attends many diseases of the eye, especially the ophthalmiæ. It is, however, not a constant symptom; cases of the most intense inflammation, for example, are met, in which no complaint of pain is made. Speaking generally, however, it may be said that pain, as if a foreign body were in the eye, with heat, itchiness, and smarting of the edges of the eyelids, and sometimes pain across the forehead, indicates conjunctival inflammation. Rheumatic pain around the orbit, or in the temples, occurring in nocturnal paroxysms, points to inflammatory congestion of the sclerotica, as in iritis, &c. Deep-distending pain in the eyeball, with or without circumorbital or temporal pain, marks posterior internal inflammation of the eye.

These pains are to be distinguished from neuralgia of some one of the branches of the ophthalmic division of the fifth nerve. Here there may be symptoms of congestion, but they intermit along with the neuralgic paroxysm.

Impairment or loss of common sensibility.

The common sensibility of the conjunctiva, skin of the eyelids, &c., to the contact of external objects, may be found impaired or lost. Notwithstanding, the patient may have the sensation of creeping or formication, or may actually suffer neuralgic pains (*anæsthesia dolorosa*). When insensible to the touch, the eyes feel cold.

Intolerance of light, or Photophobia.

Intolerance of light, in a greater or less degree, is a very frequent symptom in the ophthalmiæ; but that in which it occurs most intensely is the scrofulous ophthalmia of children. Intolerance of light may also occur in other affections not coming under the head of the ophthalmiæ. The indication of intolerance of light from the general bearing of the patient has been above (p. 38) noticed.

State of Vision.

In our inquiries as to the state of vision, it is necessary to bear in mind that the anomalies complained of may depend—some, on derangement of the dioptric apparatus of the eye; some on loss of correspondence in the direction and movements of the two eyes; and some, on affection of the optic nervous apparatus.

The surgeon should have a series of concave glasses with which to test the sight when complaint is made that objects at some distance cannot be seen distinctly, as in *myopia* or shortsightedness; and a series of convex glasses for the same purpose, when the complaint is that in reading or sewing the sight is indistinct, unless the book or seam be held at arm's length, as in *presbyopia* or farsightedness.

In *amblyopia*, or defective sight from affection of the optic nervous apparatus, although neither distant nor near objects are seen distinctly, the latter may be seen better than the former, because the eye receives a greater number of rays from a near object, so that the impression on the retina is stronger. Such a case, which may be called nervous shortsightedness, must be distinguished from true or optical shortsightedness. In nervous shortsightedness the sight will probably be improved, not by a concave, but by a convex glass.

When a young person cannot see distant objects well, and if on trial it is found that the sight is not assisted by concave glasses, an examination of the form of the cornea, whether it be conical, and of the state of the lens, whether its transparency be impaired, should be instituted.

A not unfrequent defect of sight among young persons, and even children is, that though in commencing to read or sew the sight is quite distinct, the eye becomes fatigued in a few minutes, and everything appears confused (*asthenopia*). In such a case, convex glasses of low power (36 to 48 inches focus, or even lower) will probably enable the person to exercise vision on near objects without fatigue.

In a case of indistinctness of sight, with the pupil greatly dilated, the patient should be requested to look through a small aperture made with a thick pin in a card, or an instrument kept for the purpose, such as is represented in Fig. 12. If objects are then seen distinctly, the case is one of simple *mydriasis*.

When objects are seen double (*diplopia*), it is necessary to ascertain whether the two images are seen even with a single eye, or only when both eyes are open. In the former case, the double vision depends on some defect in the dioptric apparatus; in the latter, on misdirection

of the two eyes. This misdirection of the two eyes is objectively evident, if owing to want of harmony in the action of any of the recti muscles, but is not so when owing to abnormal action of the oblique muscles. In this case, the misdirection consists in loss of parallelism of the vertical and horizontal diameters of the eyeballs.

Fig. 12.

When it has been ascertained by objective exploration of the eyes that dimness of sight does not depend on opacity of the cornea or lens, nor, by the tests above described, on defective adjustment, then there is reason to fear an amaurotic affection, depending on disease of the retina, optic nerve, or brain.

Amaurotic defect of sight presents itself in the various degrees and forms of *hemiopy, nightblindness, amblyopy,* confirmed amaurosis, &c. Whether the cause of amaurosis have its seat in the eyeball or within the cranium then becomes the question. Morbid changes in the retina, it has been above seen, may be observed by means of the ophthalmoscope. If none are thereby discoverable, the disease is probably intra-cranial, in which case there may be other symptoms of affection of the brain.

An appearance of motes or flies floating in the field of vision (*muscæ volitantes*) is owing to the shadows of minute objects on or in the eyes, usually in the vitreous body close in front of the retina, and is to be distinguished from the appearance of flashes and scintillations of light (*photopsy*), which is owing to irritation of some part of the optic nervous apparatus.

That muscæ volitantes are owing to the shadows of minute objects on or in the eyes, is proved by the *entoptical test,* viz., looking through a small aperture at the clear sky, when they appear more distinct, or are brought into view when not before apparent. Muscæ volitantes are more evident in incipient cataract, on the same principle that they are so on looking through a pinhole.

As along with loss of sensibility of the skin there may be neuralgic pains, so along with amaurotic blindness there may be photopsy.

[The following scale of test-types, which correspond to the "Schrift Scalen" of Jæger, will be found useful in the examination of the accommodating power of the eye.—Ed.]

TEST-TYPES

IN USE AT THE

Royal London Ophthalmic Hospital,

MOORFIELDS.

Corresponding to the "Schrift-Scalen" of Prof. Edw. Jaeger, of Vienna.

No. 1.—Diamond.

The place of our retreat was in a little neighbourhood, consisting of farmers, who tilled their own grounds, and were equal strangers to opulence and poverty. As they had almost all the conveniences of life within themselves, they seldom visited towns or cities in search of superfluities. Remote from the polite, they still retained the primæval simplicity of manners; and frugal by habit, they scarce knew that temperance was a virtue. They wrought with cheerfulness on days of labour; but observed festivals

No. 3.—Agate.

as intervals of idleness and pleasure. They kept up the Christmas carol, sent true-love knots on Valentine morning, eat pancakes on Shrove-tide, shewed their wit on the first of April, and religiously cracked nuts on Michaelmas-eve. Being apprized of our approach, the whole neighbourhood came out to meet their minister, dressed in their fine clothes, and preceded by a pipe and tabor; a feast also was

No. 5.—Minion.

provided for our reception, at which we sat cheerfully down; and what the conversation wanted in wit, was made up in laughter. Our little habitation was situated at the foot of a sloping hill, sheltered with a beautiful underwood behind, and prattling river before; on one side a meadow, on the other a green. My

No. 7.—Bourgeois.

farm consisted of about twenty acres of excellent land, having given a hundred pounds for my predecessor's good will. Nothing could exceed the neatness of my little enclosures; the elms and hedge-rows appearing with inexpressible beauty. My house consisted of but one story, and

No. 9.—Small Pica.

was covered with thatch, which gave it an air of snugness; the walls on the inside were nicely white-washed, and my daughters undertook to adorn them with pictures of their own designing. Though the same room served us

No. 10.—Pica.

for parlour and kitchen, that only made it the warmer. Besides, as it was kept with the utmost neatness, the dishes, plates, and coppers, being well scoured, and all disposed in bright rows on the shelves, the

No. 12.—Great Primer.

eye was agreeably relieved, and did not want richer furniture. There were three other apartments, one for my wife and me,

No. 13.—Double Small Pica.

another for our two daughters within our own, and the third, with two beds, for the rest of

No. 16.—2-Line Great Primer.

the children. The little republic to which I gave laws

No. 18.—Canon.

was regulated in the follow-ing manner:

No. 19.—4-Line Condensed.

by sunrise we all

No. 21.—9-Line Condensed.

assembled

Section II.—Application of Remedies to the Eyes or their Neighborhood, and Performance of Minor Operations on them.

Cold Applications.

Cold lotions.—Cold spring water is the best cold lotion. It is applied by means of compresses of old linen or lint, which should be broad enough to extend over the neighboring parts as well as over the eye, but not so heavy as to press unpleasantly. When once commenced, the application of the cold lotion requires to be assiduously kept up as long as is necessary, one compress as soon as it becomes warm, being replaced by another just taken out of the water.

Cold douche bath.—This consists in a fine stream of cold spring water allowed to play on the closed eye and neighboring parts. The application may be continued for about a quarter of an hour at a time. There are particular douche apparatuses. A simple form of one may be readily constructed with a glass tube of the thickness of a barometer tube, and from three to three and a half feet long, bent like a syphon six inches from one end, whilst at the other it is drawn out small, and also bent, but only for about two inches; the short limb of the syphon being immersed in a vessel of water placed at a convenient height, the air is sucked out at the small end, when a fine stream of water will issue from it.

Dry cold.—In the weak and rheumy eyes of old persons, and in a similar state remaining after an attack of ophthalmia, it is often agreeable, and indeed productive of great relief, occasionally to draw some cold body across the eyelids. For this purpose, a long slender bottle, with a smooth round bottom, filled with ice, has been recommended.

Warm Applications.

Warm cataplasms and fomentations.—As applications to the eye, fomentations are much more convenient and elegant than poultices. Warm water simply may be used for the purpose, or chamomile decoction, poppy decoction, and the like. The application is made by means of compresses, as just described for cold lotions. The application requires only to be made occasionally, and that merely for a period of from five minutes to a quarter of an hour at a time. Warm cataplasms and fomentations should never be allowed to become cold on the eyes. After their removal, the eyes are to be gently dried with a soft linen cloth, and care taken that they be not exposed to a draught of air.

Watery vapors.—In order to receive watery vapors on the eyes, the patient holds his face over a vessel containing hot water; a cloth being thrown over all. When it is wished to have the steam play more directly on the eye, a funnel is inverted over the vessel, and the tube

directed towards the eye at a proper distance. After the application, the face and eyelids to be well dried, and exposure to any draught of air carefully avoided.

Medicated Vapors.

Medicated watery vapors.—In some cases the hot water is mixed with some aromatic or narcotic substance, such as tincture of opium, tincture of camphor, compound tincture of camphor, tincture of hyoscyamus, or of belladonna, in the proportion of a teaspoonful or two to the cupful of hot water about to be used for steaming.

Dry warmth and vapors of aromatic or narcotic substances.—Bags of aromatic or narcotic herbs hung over the eyes are employed partly to keep up dry warmth, and partly for the sake of the exhalations they give out. The bags are made of coarse lawn or muslin, washed and rubbed soft. Being lightly filled, the bag is sewed close, and then quilted at different places, so as to keep the materials equally spread out, and to prevent them from sinking down. The bags ought to be made as light as possible, not more than of the thickness of a finger, and about the size of a playing card. They are fixed to a band passed round the forehead, so as to hang free; they ought not to be bound over the eye. The bags are warmed before being applied. The materials used for filling the bags are aromatic herbs (chamomile flowers, sage, rosemary, thyme, &c.), mixed or not with shavings of camphor. The herbs are reduced to a coarse powder, from which all dust is to be separated by a sieve. To fill a bag of the size above indicated one and a half to three drachms of herbs, flowers, &c., will be required. When *camphor* is the only active substance employed, cotton wool, impregnated with it, is to be used for filling the bag. The impregnation is readily effected by soaking the wool in strong spirit of camphor, and then allowing it to dry quickly; when dry, the wool is teased out.

Herb bags are now not much used.

Stimulating vapors.—The vapor of the weaker volatile fluids is applied by spreading the fluid out on a warm surface, and allowing it to evaporate near the eyes. Thus, having poured a few drops of the fluid into one hand, and spread it out on the palms of both, by rubbing them quickly together, the hands are to be held one before each eye more or less close according to the strength of the material and degree of action desired.

Collyria, &c.

The word Collyrium, as at present understood, means an eye-water, but formerly it was applied to any medicine for the eyes, whatever its form. Recurring partially to the original and wider acceptation, it is purposed under this head to treat not only of eye-waters, but also of eye-salves and eye-powders. The skin of the eyelids, and the conjunctival surface, are the parts of the eye which, under ordinary circumstances, are most open to the contact of remedies; the derivative lachrymal passages, though also directly, are less easily accessible. Of

the other parts of the eye the proper substance of the cornea, when laid bare by ulceration, and the iris when it is prolapsed in consequence of a wound or penetrating ulcer of the cornea, are those which may become the subject of the direct action of medicinal substances. The lachrymal gland and Meibomian follicles may be influenced by the action of collyria on their excretory orifices. Of the internal tunics, the iris is acted on by the external application of belladonna, &c. The others are also affected by applications to the conjunctiva, though in general, when these are irritating, rather injuriously than beneficially.

Eye-waters and drops are solutions of astringent, stimulant, or narcotic substances, or of all combined. Their state of concentration regulates the mode of application, hence the division into eye-waters properly so called, and drops for the eyes.

Eye-waters, properly so called, are the weaker solutions, and are used to bathe the eye with occasionally in the course of the day. The fluid is to be put into a cup in sufficient quantity and made tepid. The patient, holding his head over the vessel, is to lave his eye with the water by means of a piece of lint or soft linen rag; and after this has been done for a few minutes, some of the fluid may be dropped fairly into the eye by an assistant squeezing the soaked rag over it, while the patient lies on his back, and endeavors to hold his eyelids apart. After this, the eye may be laved again for a minute or so, and then carefully dried with a soft linen cloth. An eye-glass is not to be recommended.

A principal object in the process above described is to remove any discharge from the eye. In the blennorrhœal ophthalmiæ, when the eyelids are enormously swollen and cannot be opened, it may be necessary to inject the eye-water between the eyelids, after they have been cleansed as much as possible by means of the bathing simply. In using the syringe, however, care must be taken not to injure the patient's eye by pressure or the like, and on the other hand, the operator should guard his own eyes from receiving any spirt of matter.

In order to act on the inner surface of the lachrymal passages, the simplest way of applying the eye-water is to drop it into the inner corner of the eye, and leave it there a short time till some is taken up by the puncta. It is sometimes also injected directly through the puncta and canalicules by means of Anel's syringe. Injections are occasionally thrown into the lachrymal passages from the opening of the nasal duct into the nose; but when an external opening into the lachrymal sac exists, whether it has been made by operation or the bursting of an abscess, we have the readiest access to the mucous surface of the lachrymal passages.

Examples of eye-waters:—

℞.—Belladonnæ extracti ʒss.
Aquæ puræ ℥viij.
Solve et per linteum cola.
Sig. Sedative eye-water, to be used tepid.
5

℞.—Aluminis gr. xvj.
Aquæ rosæ ℥viij.
Solve. Ft. aqua ophthalmica.

[℞.—Alumin. ℈j.
Acid. tannic. ℈j.
Aq. ros. f℥viij.
Solve. Ft. aq. ophth.—Ed.]

℞.—Zinci sulphatis gr. xvj.
Aquæ rosæ ℥viij.
Acid. sulph. dilut. gtt. xvj.
F. solutio pro aqua ophthalmica.

[℞.—Zinc. sulph. ℥j.
Sod. hydrochlor. ℥j.
Aq. ros. f℥viij.
F. sol. pro aq. ophth.—Ed.]

℞.—Hydrargyri bichloridi gr. j.
Ammoniæ hydrochlorat. gr. viij
Aq. ros. ℥viij.
Solve, &c.

℞.—Lapidis divini[1] gr. xvj.
Aquæ destillat. ℥j.
Solve et cola,
Colaturæ adde aquæ rosarum, ℥vij.
Misce, &c.
Sig. Eye-water.

N.B. To any of the last four solutions, a drachm of vinum opii [or a few grains of the extract of opium—Ed.] may be added. The following are the directions for use: To half a teacupful, add as much hot water as will make the whole lukewarm. With the quantity thus prepared, the eyes are to be bathed as directed, p. 63.

Drops.—These may be applied by means of a quill or glass tube, but a large camel's hair pencil will be found the most convenient instrument. It is to be remembered, however, that to avoid accidents, each patient should have a separate pencil, which ought to be well washed every time it is used. The lower eyelid being slightly everted, its inner surface is to be touched with the loaded pencil, when the fluid will be immediately drawn off and diffused over the lower part of the conjunctiva. Pains must also be taken to allow the drop to make its way underneath the upper eyelid by drawing this from contact with the eyeball, and then moving it slightly up and down. It is frequently necessary to evert the upper eyelid, and to pencil its conjunctival surface directly.

Applied in the ordinary way, salves, eye-waters, and drops, scarcely ever come into contact with the conjunctiva of the upper eyelid and eyeball[2] in any degree of concentration, and too often what gets there acts rather as an irritant than otherwise. I consider it of great importance to insure the access of an application to the upper parts of the conjunctiva, because I have seen cases treated unsuccessfully, or rather irritated for a long time by applications, which, when properly introduced, did not fail of a speedily beneficial operation.

In order to apply drops to the eye of a child with the least possible trouble, the surgeon is to seat himself on a chair, with a towel folded longways, laid across his knees. On another chair, on the surgeon's

[1] ℞.—Æruginis,
Nitratis potassæ,
Aluminis, aa partes xvj.
Terantur simul et liquefiant in vase vitreo in balneo arenæ. Liquefactis adde camphoræ tritæ partem j: Misce.
Massa refrigerata servetur sub nomine Lapidis Divini.

[2] In illustration of this, it may be mentioned, that in most or all the cases in which, from the abuse of the nitrate of silver drops, the conjunctiva has become dyed of a dark olive or actually black, it is the lower part of this membrane which is so affected. In such cases, besides being discolored, the conjunctiva is often found much shrunk and in a state of incurable chronic inflammation. In extreme opposition to the notion that, drop in the nitrate of silver solution long enough and the ophthalmia will be cured, which leads to such deplorable results, is the disposition to decry the employment of the remedy altogether. The nitrate of silver solution is, however, a valuable application, if properly used.

left hand, and a little in front of him, the nurse with the child sits in such a way, that when she lays the child across her lap its head may be received on the towel, and between the knees of the surgeon, and thus held steadily. The nurse confining the hands and arms of the child, the surgeon easily draws down the lower eyelid, and drops in the fluid; he then draws the upper eyelid up a little, and also from contact with the eyeball, in order to allow the drop to get underneath. The eyelids are then alternately to be drawn from each other, and made to approach so as to favor the spreading of the fluid over the whole conjunctival surface.

Examples of eye-drops:—

Vinum opii, pure, or diluted with one or two waters, is often used for dropping into the eye.

℞.—Nitratis argenti gr. iv—x.
Aquæ destillatæ ℥j.
Solve.

℞.—Hydrargyri bichloridi gr. ss.
Aquæ destillatæ ʒvij.
Solve et cola. Colaturæ adde vini opii, ℥j.
Misce.

℞.—Lapidis divini gr. v—x.
Aquæ destillatæ ʒvij.
Solve et cola. Colaturæ adde vini opii, ℥j.
Misce.

℞.—Extract. belladonnæ gr. xx—xxx.
Aquæ destillatæ ℥j.
Solve et per linteum cola.

℞.—Atropiæ sulphat. gr. ij—iv.
Aquæ destillatæ ℥j.
F. Solutio.

Eye-salves.—Salves are applied to the borders of the eyelids, or to the whole conjunctival surface. In the former case only should the patient or his attendants be intrusted with the application. In the latter case, more discrimination, as well as tact, being required, the surgeon should apply the salve himself.

Before applying a salve to the edges of the eyelids, all incrustations of matter about the roots of the eyelashes must be removed. This is done by first rubbing the part with fresh butter or lard, and after a while bathing it with tepid water; the incrusting matter is thus softened, and may readily be separated with the finger-nail or head of a pin. All loose eyelashes should at the same time be plucked out.

The anointing of the edges of the eyelids may be performed by means of a hair pencil, or simply with the point of the finger. The eyelid being held slightly everted, the salve is applied along its border to the mouths of the Meibomian follicles, then smeared outside the insertion of the eyelashes, and afterwards carefully rubbed in at their roots, the eyelids being at the time kept gently closed.

When a salve is to be applied to the whole surface of the conjunctiva, a piece of the size of a split pea is to be taken up on the point of a probe, or on the point of the nail of the little finger, and insinuated under the upper eyelid, while this is drawn forward from contact with the eyeball. When the salve is fairly in the eye, the upper eyelid is to be gently drawn down, and rubbed over the eyeball with the finger for a minute or so, in order to diffuse the salve, now melted by the heat of the eye, between the eyelids and eyeball, and consequently all over the conjunctiva.

If the palpebral conjunctiva be the part on which the salve is principally to exert its action, the application may be limited to it, in which case the pain is less severe than in the former. Having everted the eyelids, the exposed conjunctival surface is to be rubbed with the salve either by means of a hair pencil or the point of the finger.

Salves are sometimes applied to the lachrymal passages by smearing the styles, catgut-strings, &c., which are introduced into the nasal duct, whether from the nose or through an external opening into the lachrymal sac.

In regard to the application of a strong salve to the eye, it is necessary here to give a caution, viz., not to insert it in a lump within the lower eyelid and leave it there. I have seen the conjunctiva of the inferior palpebral sinus in a sloughy state from a lump of nitrate of silver ointment having been put in, and no care taken to diffuse it by rubbing the eyelid over the eyeball. In the case of ointment inserted under the upper eyelid, the natural motions of the part will make up in some degree for the neglect of the surgeon.

Examples of eye-salves.

℞.—Oxidi hydrarg. rubri bene lævigat. gr. iii—vj—xv.
Axungiæ præparat. ʒij.
Misce accuratissime: ft. unguentum ophthalmicum.

The two weaker forms are used for anointing the edges of the eyelids, and may be intrusted to the patient. The strongest form should be applied only by the surgeon himself. Applied to the whole conjunctival surface it is found a very efficient remedy in various inflammations of the conjunctiva, and ulcers, specks, &c., of the cornea. It is less severe in its operation than the nitrate of silver ointment.

The citrine ointment of the pharmacopœias, diluted with three or more parts of lard or oil, is a useful application to the edges of the eyelids.

℞.—Argenti nitrat. gr x.
Aquæ destillat. q. s. ad solvend. nitrat.
Unguent. cetacei ʒj.
Prius solvatur nitras; dein misceatur accuratissime solutio cum unguento.

This ointment has been used with much success not only in chronic, but also in cutting short acute inflammations of the conjunctiva; but the pain it causes is very severe.

The following is what is known by the name of Janin's ointment for the eyes:—

℞.—Præcipitati alb. gr. xv.
Tutiæ præparat.,
Boli armen. ppt., ää ʒss.
Adipis suilli ʒj—ʒij.
M. exactissime: ft. ungt. ophthalmicum.

It is of great consequence that the eye-salves should contain no gritty particles; the powders entering into their composition, therefore, should first be reduced by trituration to as impalpable a state as possible, and then carefully levigated with a little water or oil, previously to being mixed with the excipient. Substances soluble in a small quantity of fluid, such as the nitrate of silver and sulphates

of zinc and copper may be dissolved. When camphor enters as an ingredient into an eye-salve it should first be dissolved in a fixed oil. The excipient best adapted for eye-salves is prepared lard, simple cerate, or spermaceti ointment.

[As a basis for ophthalmic ointments, that will neither become rancid nor irritating to the eye, cocoa-butter is recommended. Should objection be made to its firmness, it may be mixed with olive oil, in the proportion of two parts of the cocoa-butter to three of the oil. Benzoated lard ranks next to cocoa-butter; and the fat obtained from the omentum of the calf is a sweet and pure material, though it does not keep so long as either of the other preparations.—ED.]

Eye-powders, or Dry Collyria.—The application of irritating powders to the eye is much less frequent now than formerly. They were principally used against specks of the cornea. Insufflations of calomel have been strongly recommended in the puro-mucous ophthalmiæ.

The powder, reduced to the greatest impalpability, *pulvis subtillissimus*, is blown into the eye through a quill, or applied by means of a moist hair pencil. The surgeon should always perform the operation himself.

Refined sugar or sugar candy reduced to a very subtle powder has been principally used either alone, or as an excipient and diluent of other substances.

Examples of eye-powders:—

℞.—Sacchari purif.,
Oxidi zinci, aa pp. æq.
Misce, et tere ut fiat pulvis subtilissimus.

℞.—Acid. tannic.,
Pulv. sacch. alb., aa pp. æq.
Misce, et tere ut ft. pulv. subt.

℞.—Oxidi hydrarg. rubri gr. x.
Sacchari purif. ʒj.
Misce, et tere, &c.

℞.—Calomelanos,
Sacchari purif., aa pp. æq.
Misce, et tere, &c.
To this, one-third of a part of powdered opium may be added.

The proportions above given may be varied according to circumstances.

Of late the neutral acetate of lead in fine powder has been much extolled in Belgium, as a remedy in *granular conjunctiva*. The eyelids being everted, and wiped with a bit of lint, this powder is laid on the affected surface by means of a camel-hair pencil or the point of the finger. After remaining a minute or so, it is to be washed off.[1] [The acetate of lead is far better applied in solution.—ED.]

Potential Cautery.

It is sometimes required to touch fungosities of the conjunctiva, ulcers of the cornea, prolapsed iris, partial staphyloma, &c., with

[1] From acetate of lead applications, an opaque white deposit takes place on the conjunctiva. This bad effect, different from the bad effect arising from the abuse of nitrate of silver, above noticed, may result from a single application. The deposit is extremely apt to fix itself on ulcers of the cornea. [It attacks every abrasion, or the slightest denuded surface.—ED.] Hence, when such exist, acetate of lead collyria are especially contraindicated.

caustic. The caustic usually employed is the nitrate of silver. In performing the operation, an assistant secures one eyelid, the surgeon the other, and that in a way according to the part which is to be cauterized. The surgeon then proceeds to make the application of the caustic, carefully confining it to the particular spot. [The application can generally be more safely and effectually made with a camel's hair pencil, previously moistened, and saturated with the nitrate by wiping it freely on the stick.—ED.] This being done, the part is to be dried by touching it with a bit of lint; some sweet oil is then to be pencilled on it before the eyelids are allowed to close. Cauterization of the skin of the eyelids, by sulphuric acid, to remedy entropium, by producing contraction of the skin, will be noticed under the head of *Entropium*.

Blue-stone has been very extensively abused in the treatment of granular conjunctiva. In the hope of eventually destroying the so-called "granulations," it has been perseveringly rubbed on the inner surface of the eyelids. The result of this practice too often has been the destruction of the palpebral conjunctiva, as well as the "granulations;" the tarsal cartilage being left covered with nothing but a callous epithelium. In such cases, of which I have seen many, this result of the abuse of blue-stone has been generally found greatest on that part of the palpebral conjunctival surface which projects most when the upper eyelid is everted, betraying a mal-application, as well as an abuse of the escharotic. [The sulphate of copper, although liable to great abuse, is not more so than nitrate of silver or acetate of lead. Like these latter, it is very useful when properly and judiciously applied, while it does not produce the discolorations which may result from either of the others. Nitrate of silver may and does disorganize and irritate as much as any other remedy, when improperly employed, as it too often is by patients and surgeons.—ED.]

Abstraction of Blood.

Cupping.—When blood is to be abstracted by cupping, in diseases of the eyes, it is usually on the nape of the neck, or on the temples, that the operation is performed.

Application of leeches to the eyes.—The region corresponding to the margin of the orbit all around, the side of the root of the nose, and the temples, close to the outer angle, are the places where leeches are most advantageously applied in inflammation of the eyes. A leech or two are sometimes applied within the nostrils, and occasionally to the conjunctiva of the sinuses, though the latter is a place of application not much to be recommended—first, because the resulting wounds are elevated, and cause irritation like foreign bodies; and secondly, because scarification is preferable.

Half a dozen is the average number applied around one eye, in a grown-up person. In children, when it is necessary to abstract blood, two or three leeches to the region of the inner corner are sufficient. In very young infants, it is to be remembered, that the after-bleeding from even one leech may prove fatal, if allowed to continue. [As the

American leech draws blood in the proportion of about two fluid-ounces to the dozen, a larger number must be directed when the native leech is specified. The imported or European leech should never be resorted to for children, on account of the danger of excessive hemorrhage.—ED.] Scarification is therefore to be preferred, especially as the affection of the eyes in infants requiring bleeding is the ophthalmia neonatorum, in which a few scratches on the gorged conjunctiva of the everted lids are sufficient to produce a considerable and beneficial discharge of blood.

When the after-bleeding (which, it is to be remarked, usually takes place in any quantity from certain of the bites only, and generally more freely on a first than on subsequent application), has been kept up sufficiently long by means of warm fomentations, these are to be laid aside, and the skin carefully dried, when the bleeding will in general cease of itself; if not, pressure is to be made on the bites with the point of the finger, for a short time, or the bites touched with much-diluted nitric acid. (gtt. j—℥ij.)

Discoloration of the eyelids from ecchymosis, generally results from the application of leeches, for which the patient should be prepared. From idiosyncrasy, erythema, or erysipelas—with very considerable œdema perhaps—is sometimes the result of the application of leeches to the face. In ordering leeches, therefore, to the face, inquiry should be made if leeches were ever applied before, and if any such tendency to erythema manifested itself. Though alarming to the patient, the erythema and œdema in general soon subside. A saturnine lotion may be used as an application in such a case. Sometimes, especially under the circumstances just mentioned, suppuration of the wounds takes place, and knotty cicatrices are left. [As a matter of caution, it may be well to state that Græfe has reported a case where he witnessed the destruction of the eye from the bite of a leech, the animal having attached itself to the cornea, nearly a line from the limbus conjunctivæ. No blood escaped from the wound, but the Professor believed that the strong suction had caused the intra-ocular and the extra-ocular hemorrhage, which resulted in the loss of the eye. It is certainly much the best never to allow leeches to be applied to the conjunctiva, nor, from the effects above mentioned, even to the eyelids.—ED.]

Scarification of the conjunctiva of the eyelids and sinuses.—The simplest instrument for this purpose is a common lancet, rounded at the point. Scarification is called for when the palpebral conjunctiva, and especially the conjunctiva of the sinuses, is gorged with blood, and sarcomatous-looking. In such a state, superficial scratches are quite sufficient to give issue to a considerable quantity of blood. Deep scarifications ought not to be made. When free bleeding does not take place from superficial scratches, the case is not one for scarification at all. As the blood flows, it is to be taken up with a bit of dry lint held to the edge of the eyelid, but not allowed to touch the scarified part, as this is apt to cause the bleeding to stop. Bathing with warm water also stops the bleeding. The flow of blood is best promoted by every now and then allowing the eyelid to become less

everted, and then again fully renewing the eversion. When, however, the blood begins to coagulate on the scratches, and its further flow ceases, the flakes of coagulated blood may be removed with the lint, and a few more scratches made with the lancet. When the conjunctiva of both eyelids is to be scarified, it is best to begin with the upper.

Scarification of the conjunctiva of the upper eyelid.—The upper eyelid is not so easily everted as the lower; but in those cases in which scarification is most required, the eversion is generally readily enough effected, on account of the swollen state of the conjunctiva. The upper eyelid being everted, as already described (p. 38), it is to be kept so by means of the eyelashes pressed against the upper margin of the orbit, whilst the scarifications are made, and as long as the blood flows. When the conjunctiva of the palpebral sinus is much congested and sarcomatous, as in ophthalmia neonatorum, it protrudes greatly, and should be freely scarified. In some cases of chronic inflammation, the conjunctiva of the upper eyelid is red and spongy-looking towards the angles, but not much affected in the middle. In these cases, the scarification is to be confined to a slight scratch or two on the red and spongy places.

Scarification of the conjunctiva of the lower eyelid.—In order to do this, the lower eyelid is to be everted, by applying the points of the fore and middle fingers of the left hand on the middle of the eyelid, and in such a way that the extreme points correspond to the insertion of the eyelashes. The skin of the eyelid and neighboring part of the cheek is now to be drawn down a little; and when this is effected, the extreme points of the fingers are to be directed backwards, gently pushing them a little between the lower margin of the orbit and the eyeball. By this means the eyelid is fully everted, and the conjunctiva of the sinus exposed and rendered prominent, when the scarifications are to be made.

In granulated conjunctiva, a mode of scarification, which I have employed with advantage, consists in making a small crucial incision through each granulation, or when they are small and closely compacted, by making a number of cross hatches.

It has been objected to scarification, that the traumatic irritation which is occasioned does more harm than all the good effected by the loss of blood. But this is certainly not a correct view of the matter. In the proper cases, mere superficial scratches are sufficient to give issue to a considerable quantity of blood; thereby relieving the congestion of the conjunctiva, and thus preparing it to be more beneficially acted on by the applications made to it immediately after.

Division of enlarged vessels in the sclerotic conjunctiva.—This may be readily effected by means of a small sickle-shaped needle introduced through the conjunctiva under the vessel, and made to cut itself out, by which manœuvre the vessel is divided. But it is usually found better to excise a portion of the vessel in order to obviate the reunion of the divided ends, and the refilling of the vessel, which readily take place. To effect this, the eyelids require to be held apart by an assistant, as both hands of the surgeon are necessarily engaged, the one

in taking up with a hooked forceps a fold of the conjunctiva, containing the portion of vessel to be excised, the other in snipping it and a piece of the vessel away with a pair of curved scissors. The scissors should be held with the convexity towards the eye, and ready for use, before the fold is taken hold of with the forceps. Though the fold of conjunctiva is snipped away, the vessel may not be cut, but merely exposed; in this case the exposed part of the vessel is to be seized directly with the forceps and cut away. Division of enlarged vessels is, however, a practice not much to be recommended.

Incision of chemosed conjunctiva.—In chemosis, the elevated fold of conjunctiva all around the cornea requires to be incised, partly for the sake of the bleeding thereby occasioned, and partly to relieve the tension of the conjunctiva, and the pressure it exerts on the cornea. The best and safest plan is to make the incision with a pair of straight blunt-pointed scissors, in a direction radiating from the cornea. The eyelids being held apart by an assistant, the surgeon with a pair of hooked forceps takes hold of the overlapping fold of conjunctiva and cuts it across with the scissors. A radiating incision results. Three or four such incisions may be made at equal distances round the cornea.

The excision, by means of a hooked forceps and curved scissors, of small folds of the chemosed conjunctiva, here and there; or, the excision of the whole of the chemosed conjunctiva all around the cornea, is a proceeding of doubtful advantage.

Anodyne Friction.

Friction over the eyebrows or on the temples with some anodyne is often of use in mitigating the supra-orbital or temporal pain, which attends many internal ophthalmiæ. The following tincture of tobacco is a good example:—

℞.—Tabaci fol. consis. f℥jss.
Camphoræ pulv. ʒj.
Alcohol. fort.,
Aq. destillat., aa f℥iv.
Digere per dies octo et cola.
Sig. ʒss—ʒij to be used at a time.

[There is probably no better medium for anodyne friction than the belladonna or stramonium ointment or its equivalent, an oleaginous dilution of either of the active principles.—ED.]

Counter-irritation.

In diseases of the eye, counter-irritation is usually made on the nape of the neck, behind the ears, or on the crown of the head, by means of repeated blisters, tartar emetic plaster, or rubefacient liniments. When the counter-irritation is required to be long continued, it is made by means of warm plasters between the shoulders, a seton in the nape of the neck, or issue in the arm.

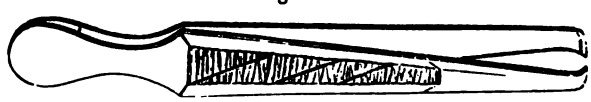
Counter-irritation is sometimes applied nearer the affected organ, as on the temples, above the eyebrow, or even directly on the outside

of the eyelids. In this case, the most convenient counter-irritant, perhaps, is the following spirituous solution of iodine painted on the skin: ℞.—Iodinii et potassii iodidi, sing., ʒj; spiritûs vini rectificati ℥ss; solve. Cauterization with nitrate of silver may be also employed, and even the application of blisters. [The alcoholic or ethereal tincture of iodine is an admirable counter-irritant. It may be applied with great advantage around the eyes and even on the lids, as well as behind the ears. The nitrate of silver in solution may be employed in the same manner, although more objectionable. Another good application of this kind is a mixture of creasote and collodion, in the proportion of from half a fluidrachm to a fluidrachm of the former to a fluidounce of the latter. Blisters are rarely, if ever, desirable on the temples, and often do harm when thus applied. The cantharidal collodion is the most convenient vesicant, especially for children.—Ed.]

Evulsion of Eyelashes.

The instrument best adapted for the performance of this simple but nice operation, is a forceps with broad points, like tweezers, Fig. 13; but a common good anatomical forceps will do. The eyelid being

Fig. 13.



slightly everted and drawn from the eyeball with his left hand (p. 38), the surgeon, with the forceps in his right hand, proceeds to pluck out one hair after the other singly; and the mode of doing so is to take hold of it with the forceps as near its root as possible, and to pull it out steadily—not too quickly nor with a jerk, as by doing so the eyelash is more apt to be broken short. If the eyelash should break short, its stump must be carefully looked for, seized with the forceps and plucked out, for if left it would irritate more even than the eyelash did when entire. If eyelashes are to be plucked out from both eyelids, the operation should be first performed on the upper. [When the hairs are very fine, and slip through even the best made forceps, an excellent expedient is the dampening of the points of the forceps with a saturated solution of shell-lac in alcohol, and then grasping the hairs for a second or two before pulling them.—Ed.]

Foreign Bodies in the oculo-palpebral space of the conjunctiva, and their removal.

When a foreign body has got into the oculo-palpebral space of the conjunctiva, it is, in common language, said to have got *into the eye.*

Chemical or mechanical irritation of the conjunctiva is followed by a spasmodic closure of the eyelids and the discharge of a flood of tears. If the irritation have been produced by a substance in the state of vapor, the conjunctiva is in this way protected from its further action,

and the smarting soon subsides. Strong acid vapors, however, of nitrous or hydrochloric acid, for example, may at once produce serious injury by decomposing the epithelium of the conjunctiva and cornea.

Consistent substances of a kind not calculated to adhere to the conjunctiva, are either immediately washed out of the eye by the tears, the discharge of which they have excited, or in the case of small particles, they may be found after some time lying enveloped in mucus in the lacus lachrymalis, having been carried thither by the movements of the eyelids, and the stream of tears.

When a foreign solid particle lies between the firm part of the eyelid and the eyeball, it causes great irritation, and excites the orbicularis muscle to strong spasmodic action. This serves but to aggravate the distress, by fixing the particle, if it be of a nature to adhere to the conjunctiva.

In a case in which a foreign body has got into the eye, and from the seat and severity of the irritation it is supposed to be lodged between the firm part of the upper eyelid and the eyeball; if on gently raising the upper eyelid, and carefully examining the surface of the cornea and white of the eye, the foreign particle be not detected there, and if after taking hold of the upper eyelid by the eyelashes, and drawing it down over the edge of the lower eyelid, so that the eyelashes of the latter may sweep the inner surface of the upper eyelid, the particle is not felt to be removed, the upper eyelid should be everted, and its conjunctival surface examined as above described (p. 38), when most probably the offending particle will be discovered adhering to it. If the foreign particle is not at once detected, the possibility of its being transparent should be taken into consideration, and an examination of the whole exposed surface made with great care.

The foreign particle having been detected, it may readily be removed by the touch of a hair pencil, moistened and brought to a point, or of a toothpick, or the eyed end of a probe, or any other flat blunt-pointed instrument.

Foreign bodies when within the lower eyelid do not cause so much irritation as when within the upper, and their detection is more easy, the lower eyelid being more readily everted than the upper (p. 38).

Foreign bodies which have entered the oculo-palpebral space, sometimes get lodged in the palpebral sinuses of the conjunctiva, and may there be retained for a length of time, without much or any irritation, the conjunctiva of the sinuses being so loose, and the subjacent cellular and adipose tissue of the orbit so soft, that the body is not much pressed on by the opposing surfaces. The large size of the bodies which have been found lodged in the palpebral sinuses without having given rise to irritation is astonishing.

When, therefore, notwithstanding the absence of much. or any irritation, there is still reason to believe that a foreign body is in the oculo-palpebral space, and when by the mode of examination above described, it has not been detected, attention should be directed to the palpebral sinuses, and an exploration of them made as above described (p. 38).

Cases not unfrequently occur in which splinters of wood, pieces of straw, fragments of tobacco-pipe, &c., have penetrated through the conjunctiva of the sinuses into the orbit, and their presence, for want of careful exploration, overlooked.

A foreign body, especially when projected with force into the eye, may at once adhere to the ocular conjunctiva—generally the conjunctiva corneæ. It sometimes happens that the husks of small seeds, and other analogous bodies, such as the wing-case of certain insects, or, as I have seen in a fisherman, one of the valves of a minute bivalve shell, getting into the eye, adhere very closely to the sclerotic or corneal conjunctiva. Inflammation having set in, these foreign particles are liable to be mistaken for pustules or phlyctenulæ, resulting from the inflammation. This, therefore, should lead to a careful examination in any suspected case, when the nature of the body on the cornea cannot fail to be recognized. Removal is readily effected by any of the instruments above mentioned.

The ignited sparks detached from iron instruments in the course of various operations, called *fires*, and which so frequently strike and sink into the conjunctiva corneæ of the workman, appear as small dark points on the surface, with some dimness of the cornea around. They give rise to more or less pain, especially when the eyelids are closed, together with redness and lachrymation.

The foreign body is at first firmly fixed, but afterwards becomes loose. It is in general easily turned out of its nidus by means of a toothpick or small silver spatula. When removed, it is found, on close examination to be black oxide of iron fused into a minute globule.

If the removal from the eye, of such foreign bodies as are above mentioned, is effected soon, the distress is at once relieved or greatly mitigated. Sometimes a sensation remains as if the foreign body were still in the eye; this is owing either to vascular injection or to abrasion of some part of the conjunctiva.

Caustic or hot substances, whether solid or fluid, getting into the eye, so quickly exert their action, that much, if not all the injurious effects have already occurred before means can be taken for their removal.

While solid caustic substances are still in the eye, the best application to make in the first instance is sweet oil. After that, the surgeon may proceed to remove the foreign substance, and to effect this some pains will often be required, especially if it has been lime or mortar, for the particles of these substances are apt to adhere very closely to the conjunctiva. Exploration of the palpebral sinuses should not be neglected, lest pieces may have lodged there. After the eye has been freed as completely as can be done from particles of lime or mortar, water should be injected into the eye, in order to carry away what remains of the caustic may exist.

When gunpowder has been exploded into the eye, besides the burn which results, the grains may fix in the conjunctiva and in the cornea, in which case, unless carefully picked out, they will leave indelible marks and opacities.

Particles of such substances as potash, nitrate of silver, &c., getting into the eye, quickly become dissolved in the tears, and their injurious operation may spread like that of a caustic fluid, before they can be removed.

Fig. 14.

In this case, and in the case of caustic fluids, the application in the first instance should be some substance calculated to decompose them and render them inert, so as at least to arrest their further destructive action; thus, in the case of sulphuric acid, which has sometimes been thrown into the eyes of persons with a criminal intention, a solution of subcarbonate of soda—gr. iv, aq. ℥j; or magnesia suspended in water, should be immediately used as a lotion and injection for the eyes.

Simply hot substances, such as melted tallow, pitch, or lead, quickly cool of themselves, and all that requires to be done in the first instance is their removal. If pitch cannot be readily removed, sweet oil will promote its separation.

The penetration of foreign bodies into, and their lodgment within the eyeball; as also the effects of the intrusion of different foreign bodies into the eye, and their treatment, will be considered under the head of *Injuries of the Eye.*

Evacuation of the Aqueous Humor by Puncture of the Cornea.

The various objects for which this operation is had recourse to are detailed in their proper places. Here the operation itself only has to be described. It is simply the first step in making the section of the cornea for the extraction of a cataract. A cataract-knife or a lancet-shaped knife (Fig. 14) is the instrument best adapted for the purpose. If the operation is undertaken when the eye is very intolerant of light, there is great difficulty in exposing the cornea sufficiently for the purpose, as on the eyelids being opened, the eyeball is involuntarily rolled upwards. One eyelid requires to be secured by an assistant, while the surgeon takes charge of the other. The knife is entered about one-twentieth of an inch from the sclerotica, and in doing so, the principal precaution to be observed is not to push the point on in the substance of the cornea, under the impression that it has penetrated into the anterior chamber. The extent to which the blade is pushed into the anterior chamber should be such, that its point do not advance beyond the temporal margin of the pupil, so that, were the aqueous humor suddenly evacuated, the iris might be between the point of the instrument and the lens. Hence the propriety of using an instrument of the shape mentioned, which is calculated to make a sufficiently large puncture without penetrating far into the anterior chamber. The puncture having been sufficiently made, the instrument is to be withdrawn a little and slightly turned on its axis, so as to make the wound gape, and thus allow the aqueous humor to flow out. In proportion as this takes place, and the iris approaches the cornea, the knife is withdrawn.

CHAPTER II.

OPHTHALMIC INFLAMMATION.

As many of the most important diseases of the eye consist either in inflammation itself, or in its effects, and as all our operations on the organ must be regulated by the kind and degree of inflammatory reaction we expect to follow, an accurate knowledge of the ophthalmiæ must ever be considered the master-key of our subject, and worthy, therefore, of the most particular attention of the practitioner.

SECTION I.—INFLAMMATION IN GENERAL.

In entering on the study of ophthalmic inflammation, it will be useful to call to mind the following particulars respecting the nature of the phenomena of the inflammatory process in general.

INFLAMMATION PROPER.

The first step in inflammation proper, is *congestion*—the second, *increased exudation*. Congestion is manifested by *preternatural redness*, which is owing to the stagnation and accumulation of red blood-corpuscles in the small vessels. Exudation from the blood, first of serum, subsequently of lymph in increased quantity, supervenes as an effect of the congestion; and is manifested in different ways, according to the structure of the part affected, *e. g.*, by *swelling, thickening, opacity, phlyctenulæ, pustules, discharge, &c.*

None of the corpuscles of the blood escape along with the exuded plasma, but a rupture of some of the congested vessels may occur, in which case there is *extravasation of blood*, which is manifested either by actual hemorrhage, or the infiltration of the tissue in the form of ecchymosis, &c. The redness of ecchymosis is in general readily distinguished from that of vascular congestion.

With exudation is completed the inflammatory process, properly so called.

TERMINATIONS OR EVENTS OF INFLAMMATION.

Inflammation terminates either in the healing process or in mortification.

As congestion and exudation are the essential steps of inflammation proper, so re-establishment of the circulation, and absorption of

the exuded matter, manifested by the disappearance of the redness, subsidence of the swelling, &c., constitute the most direct termination in recovery, viz: *Resolution.*

In cases in which there is solution of continuity, the healing process is not so direct and the exuded matter plays a more important part. It is converted into new tissue, by which the wound is united or filled up, according as the circumstances are such as to permit of "adhesion" or "healing by the first intention;" or only of "granulation with suppuration," or "healing by the second intention." The congestion and exudation, and therefore the redness and swelling of the part, do not cease on the occurrence of either of these forms of the healing process. They continue until the wound is cicatrized—the congestion being the necessary condition of exudation; the exudation, again, that of the supply of material wherewith regeneration is effected.

When mortification takes place, the dead part tends to be thrown off in the form of a slough. The separation is effected by a process of softening of the dead part, and the establishment of suppuration at the surface of the living where there is congestion.

The process of *ulceration* is the opposite of that of *granulation.* For whereas in a granulating sore, the exuded matter is developed partly into tissues, partly into pus; in an ulcerating sore the exuded matter is not only not organized into new tissue, but that of the affected part loses its vitality, and is thrown off in minute portions from the surface along with the discharge, which is either a mere sanies, or at the most an imperfectly developed pus. From this it is seen that *ulceration* belongs to the head of *mortification.*

The phenomena of inflammation and its events above described are *objective,* or such as admit of being observed by the surgeon. The *subjective* phenomena, or those which the patient alone perceives, are the pain and other morbid sensations. The heat which attends inflammation is at once both objective and subjective.

The *objective increase of heat,* or that actual increase ascertainable by the thermometer, is owing to the congestion. The *subjective increase of heat,* or the patient's sensation of increased heat, depends partly on the objective increase, and partly on the exalted susceptibility of the sensitive nerves of the affected part.

The *pain* which may occur at first is a manifestation of the increased sensibility of the sensitive nerves occasioned by the exciting cause of the inflammation. The aggravation and new kinds of pain which supervene, are owing to the irritation of the nerves, already in a state of excitement, produced by the pressure exerted by the congested vessels and exuded matter. Other parts than that which is the immediate seat of the inflammation, may be sympathetically affected.

DISTINCTION OF INFLAMMATION INTO ACUTE AND CHRONIC.

Acute and chronic inflammations are so named from the most striking parts of their character, the former being distinguished by severity of symptoms, the latter by long continuance. In the acute form

of inflammation, with severity of symptoms, there is combined rapidity of progress; and in the chronic form, long continuance is tempered by mildness of symptoms.

These differences, it will be observed, are merely differences in degree and continuance. There does not appear to be any essential difference in nature between the acute and chronic forms of inflammation. In both there is congestion, in both exudation, and in both the exuded matter undergoes analogous changes. Moreover, it is to be observed, that between well-marked acute and well-marked chronic inflammation, all intermediate forms are met with.

The conditions on which the striking parts of the character of acute and chronic inflammation appear to depend, are respectively the following:—

In acute inflammation, the congestion is greater; and if resolution, to which there is a tendency, does not soon ensue, exudation of lymph takes place more or less copiously, the result of which is adhesion, or abscess, or thick puriform discharge, as the case may be, after which the circulation may gradually become re-established, and so there is an end of the inflammation.

In chronic inflammation, on the contrary, the congestion is less complete—there is but little tendency to resolution—and exudation is either not so copious within a given time, or it is more watery. Moreover, the congestion persists, and the exudation still goes on, the result of which is hypertrophies, gleets, &c., as the case may be.

Chronic inflammation may either succeed to acute inflammation, or come on slowly of itself, unpreceded by any acute stage. Acute inflammation may supervene on chronic inflammation.

Section II.—Ophthalmic Inflammation in General.

As inflammation is seldom or never confined to a single structure of the eye, but generally involves several at the same time, so a description of inflammation in individual structures would be, as has been remarked by a distinguished writer on the subject, a description of a state which seldom or never presents itself separately in nature. Notwithstanding, this, it will be useful to premise an abstract account of the characters peculiar to inflammation of individual structures, preparatory to entering upon the study of the varied combinations which actually present themselves in practice. Our descriptions will thus admit of being given both more briefly and more clearly.

Inflammation as it occurs in the different tissues of the eye.

In discussing this subject, I will first consider the objective phenomena of inflammation of the different structures of the eye, and then the subjective phenomena.

Conjunctivitis, or inflammation of the conjunctiva.

The principal forms of inflammation, of which the conjunctiva may be the seat, are pustular, catarrhal, purulent, and erysipelatous.

Pustular inflammation.—A small, often apparently isolated spot of vascular injection, with slight swelling of the sclerotic conjunctiva at some little distance from the margin of the cornea, with a flake of matter in the middle. Such are the manifestations of the congestion and consequent exudation in this most simple form of conjunctival inflammation.

In consequence of its little cohesion, the epithelium of the conjunctiva scleroticæ does not, like the epidermis of the skin, retain the matter exuded underneath it, but gives way, leaving an abrasion covered with the flake of exuded matter, now become pus or puriform.

Besides the red spots from vascular congestion, there may be patches of ecchymosis.

The inflammation extending, the continuity of the vessels of the spot of inflammatory injection with those of the rest of the conjunctiva, often at first not distinguishable by the naked eye, comes to be distinctly visible. By and by, inflammatory injection of the conjunctiva may supervene, but the injection continues greatest in the region of the pustule or the abraded or ulcerated surface left by it. Some puro-mucous secretion attends this extension of the inflammation as the result of the increased exudation. In such a case, it may be said that to the pustular, catarrhal inflammation has been superadded.

Healing process in pustular inflammation of the conjunctiva.—In cases left to themselves, we often find along with increase of the inflammatory congestion, the abrasion or superficial ulceration of the conjunctiva extended. But under the influence of irritating applications to the eye, the vascular injection speedily disappears, and *pari passu*, healing of the abrasion or superficial ulceration takes place, the surface becoming covered with a new epithelium.

The cases in which pustules present themselves quite at the margin of the cornea are not of so simple a character as those above described, but constitute a transition to phlyctenular or common scrofulous ophthalmia. The injected vessels extend to the pustules, in fasciculi from the corresponding side of the sclerotic conjunctiva. The thick epithelium of the cornea is at the part opaque and slightly raised by the exuded matter, which, with the softened epithelium of the sclerotic conjunctiva of the spot affected, forms, as in the preceding case, the small yellow flake. This form of pustule thus presents a character intermediate between the phlyctenula or pustule of the cornea and the abraded spot of the sclerotic conjunctiva above described.

Catarrhal inflammation of the conjunctiva.—The conjunctiva of the eyelids and of the palpebral sinuses is deep red. The conjunctiva oculi is also deep red at its circumference, but towards the cornea the redness is, at the commencement of the inflammation, gradually shaded off; when, however, the inflammation is fully established, the redness extends even to the margin of the cornea.

The injection of the highly developed capillary network of the

palpebral conjunctiva gives rise to a uniform and intense redness, concealing from view the larger subjacent vessels. Except in a very high degree of inflammation, the injection of the less developed capillary network of the sclerotic conjunctiva does not conceal the larger subjacent vessels. Indeed, what most strikes the observer is the network with large meshes formed by the intercrossing and inosculation of comparatively large and tortuous vessels, the ramifications of which tend towards the margin of the cornea. These vessels are the arteries and veins which carry the blood to and from the superficial capillary network—veins especially, for the arteries are rather constricted, and, therefore, not so apparent.

In consequence of the accumulation of blood in its vessels, the conjunctiva is thickened. The papillæ of the palpebral conjunctiva, being for the same reason swollen and erect, the inner surface of the eyelids has a velvety appearance.

The conjunctiva covering the caruncula lachrymalis, and forming the semilunar fold, is deep red, like the palpebral conjunctiva, and being at the same time thickened by the accumulation of blood in its vessels, both the lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold appear much enlarged.

At the commencement of the inflammation a serous exudation takes place from the surface of the conjunctiva. By and by, a puro-mucous discharge, the presence of which is an important character of the inflammation, is established. On everting the lower eyelid, a flake of exfoliated conjunctival epithelium with puro-mucus is generally seen in the lower palpebral sinus.

The eyelids, besides being somewhat red, are more or less swollen, from serous exudation into their cellular tissue. There may also be exudation into the cellular tissue underneath the sclerotic conjunctiva, raising it up like a wall round the cornea, constituting *chemosis*. Tumefaction of the eyelids and chemosis are analogous in their nature and mode of production to that swelling which takes place in the neighborhood of any active inflammation.

Ecchymotic spots sometimes present themselves, especially over the sclerotica, in consequence of extravasation of blood into the substance of the sclerotic conjunctiva, or into the cellular tissue underneath.

Healing process in catarrhal inflammation of the conjunctiva.—As vascular congestion, or in other words, the redness diminishes, the seromucous or puromucous discharge becomes less and less, and any accompanying chemosis and swelling of the eyelids subside. It is to be remarked, that the vascular congestion of the palpebral conjunctiva disappears less quickly than that of the ocular conjunctiva.

Purulent inflammation of the conjunctiva.—Here we have all the phenomena of catarrhal inflammation in an aggravated degree—the vascular injection more intense, the discharge more copious and purulent, the swelling of the eyelids and chemosis greater. There may be actual discharge of blood from the surface of the conjunctiva.

From the description now given of purulent inflammation of the conjunctiva, it appears that the matter which is exuded from the

inflamed surface is converted into pus, though the surface is not ulcerated. On the other hand, the lymph which may have been exuded into the substance of the membrane is developed into tissue, which is the cause of that thickening of the palpebral conjunctiva, and enlargement of its papillæ, which remains for a greater or less length of time, or even permanently, after the inflammation has subsided.

Granular conjunctiva.—This morbid condition is peculiar to the conjunctiva of the eyelids, palpebral sinuses, and semilunar fold. It is a distinguishing character of that inflammation of the conjunctiva which prevails in workhouses, barracks, &c., usually chronic, but [liable to accessions of acute conjunctivitis termed "relapses" and—ED.] under favoring conditions running into the violent purulent ophthalmia.

The so-called granulations of the conjunctiva present themselves as unelevated yellowish points in the red and thickened conjunctiva over the tarsal cartilages; but in the palpebral sinuses, they have the form of more or less elevated phlyctenulæ. Just within the edges of the eyelids, also, they are met with of the phlyctenular form, arranged in a row. The exuded matter contained in these phlyctenulæ is found at a certain stage, softened, and in the form of a grayish matter, consisting of cells in different phases of development. In a more advanced stage, the phlyctenulæ are found to have burst, and the matter oozing out from them. In this stage we find something like real granulations rising from the bottom or edges of the burst phlyctenulæ.

Another form of granulations appears to consist simply in hypertrophy of the papillæ of the palpebral conjunctiva, investing the tarsal cartilages.

Pseudo-membranous exudation on the conjunctiva.—In inflammation of mucous membranes it is well known that the matter exuded on the surface is sometimes found in the form of false membranes. This matter, however, does not, like that exuded by serous membranes, become organized into tissue; such false membranes are usually separated and thrown off.

In some cases of phlebitic ophthalmia, exuded lymph is found on the conjunctiva. An approach, perhaps, to pseudo-membranous exudation on the surface of the conjunctiva, also sometimes presents itself in the purulent ophthalmiæ.

The coagulation and exfoliation of the epithelium, especially of the cornea, in consequence of chemical injuries, must not be mistaken for pseudo-membranous formation.

[*Diphtheritis* of the mucous membrane of the eye, or diphtheritic ophthalmia, is a disease which, from its severity and its special characters, deserves a place in this connection. The symptoms are very different from those of purulent ophthalmia, accompanied by the formation of false membranes. In ocular diphtheritis the mucous membrane is dry, and of a pale gray color, and never, during the whole period of the formation of false membranes, does it exhibit the granulations characteristic of purulent ophthalmia.

The symptoms are swelling of the eyelids, with a great deal of hardness, imparting a sensation of some solid exudation. The false membrane is extremely adherent, and, on being detached, may correspond in form to the eyelid, and sometimes even to the entire conjunctiva. Underneath it the mucous membrane is yellowish, smooth, and glistening; the bloodvessels are filled with coagulated blood, and are scarcely discernible. The cornea becomes opaque, occasionally with remarkable rapidity; it may become ulcerated, softened, or even perforated. The disease sometimes becomes so serious as to lead to a fatal result.

A great deal has been written about this affection in Germany. In this country it has not been much noticed. We never saw but one case, and then the false membrane first formed in the fauces, then in the nose, and then, by travelling up the nasal duct, as we believed, in the mucous membrane of the eye.—ED.]

Erysipelatous inflammation of the conjunctiva.—The most remarkable appearance in this ophthalmia is the watery exudation under the sclerotic conjunctiva, whereby the latter is raised up in folds which protrude like vesicles between the eyelids. The conjunctiva is of a light-red color, inclining to yellow, and presents here and there spots of ecchymosis, but few individual vessels are readily discernible. The mucous secretion of the conjunctiva is somewhat increased in quantity.

Mortification and ulceration of the conjunctiva.—Mortification of the conjunctiva, as a consequence of inflammation, does not appear to have been met with, but sloughing of parts of the conjunctiva, in consequence of chemical injury, sometimes occurs. Ulceration, except from a specific cause, seldom takes place.

Healing of wounds of the conjunctiva.—Wounds of the conjunctiva readily heal. The conjunctiva becomes injected at the edge of the wound, and lymph is exuded, which becomes organized in the manner already explained, according as the union is by the first or second intention, one or the other event being in general determined by the apposition or non-apposition of the edges of the wound, as in the skin.

The palpebral and ocular surfaces of the conjunctiva, though inflamed, have no tendency to form adhesions even while kept in close apposition, unless previously made raw. When abrasion of the surfaces has been produced, especially by burns and escharotics, there is then great tendency to the formation of adhesions.

Sclerotitis, or inflammation of the sclerotica.

The redness is in the form of a pink or lake-colored zone, encircling the cornea; the injected vessels of the sclerotica being very minute, and disposed in straight radiating lines. The tint is deeper at the margin of the cornea, whilst it is shaded off, and disappears towards the orbit—the converse of what occurs in the injection attending conjunctival inflammation.

If the vascular congestion be alone taken as inflammation, then it must be said that the part of the sclerotica visible during life through

the conjunctiva, is often inflamed, but if exudation and the changes which the exuded matter undergoes, be rather assumed to be indicative of inflammation, then it must be admitted that the sclerotica is comparatively rarely the seat of inflammation.

Fibrous tissues in general do not appear to be more frequently the seat of the effects of inflammation than the sclerotica, but are they not as frequently the seat of vascular congestion? Is rheumatism anything more in most cases than vascular congestion, in fibrous tissues, with, perhaps, serous exudation into neighboring parts? What is called rheumatic ophthalmia appears to be at least nothing more than inflammatory congestion of the sclerotica, usually with more or less implication of the cornea and iris.

Rheumatism or inflammatory congestion in fibrous structures, may at least lead to exudation of lymph either into the substance or on the surface of the part affected—in the one case giving rise to the thickening and induration of the fibrous structures, in the other, to effusions into the joints or adhesions, such as are met with in pericarditis. By repeated congestions, the sclerotica is indeed left in a somewhat altered state, but it is the cornea or iris which is principally the seat of exudation of lymph and the changes consequent on it, as the joints are in articular rheumatism.

Pink vascular injection, with thickening and elevation of the sclerotica in patches adjacent to the cornea, chiefly at the nasal, temporal, and lower margin, I have met with in scrofulous children from eight to twelve years of age. Though there was some conjunctival injection at the place, and slight dimness of the cornea supervened, the sclerotica appeared to be the part principally affected. Recovery took place slowly under treatment, the congestion disappearing and the thickening subsiding.

The most marked example, perhaps, of the tissue of the sclerotica becoming the seat of changes from inflammation, occurs in sclerotico-choroiditis. The first change is a thickened and fleshy appearance of the sclerotica, but its texture becoming at the same time softened, it by and by yields to the distension from within the eye, protrudes and becomes attenuated, and of a dark color (*sclerotic staphyloma*). In some cases, however, instead of becoming attenuated and dark, the affected part of the sclerotica actually becomes thickened, and of a dense white pearly appearance.

[In such conditions a peculiar square or cuboidal form may be observed in the shape of the eyeball, which has been noticed as characteristic of rheumatism of this portion of the eye.—ED.]

Corneitis, or inflammation of the cornea.

The cornea, though vascular whilst being developed, is in its fully formed and healthy state non-vascular, and yet inflammation of the cornea is spoken of.

The cornea, there is reason to believe, derives the materials necessary for its nutrition from the blood circulating in the vessels of the adjoining parts of the conjunctiva and sclerotica. Let us inquire

what takes place in the cornea when it suffers such injury as would excite inflammation in one of the vascular parts of the eye.

When the cornea is injured, then, congestion of the vessels of the adjoining parts of the conjunctiva and sclerotica takes place, and exudation into the substance of the cornea by and by ensues. Thus, though non-vascular, and of course, not the seat of inflammatory congestion, it becomes the seat of a very important part of the inflammatory process—the most important part, perhaps, as regards the events of the process.

The cornea in this state may therefore be said to be, to all intents and purposes, inflamed—the only difference in respect to it, as compared with vascular parts, being, that the vascular congestion is *not in it* but in *adjoining structures.*

On the other hand it is to be remarked, that although these adjoining structures are the seat of the congestion, little or no exudation may take place in them or on them, and they may therefore be said to be scarcely or not at all the seat of inflammation as regards the events of the process. When the conjunctiva and sclerotica are really inflamed, exudation in or on them may occur, but then the congestion is different in seat and extent from what it is when the cornea is the seat of the inflammation, and there may be no exudation into the cornea—the cornea may remain unaffected.

In the progress of inflammation of the cornea, this structure may become vascular, but such an event is owing to the development of new vessels such as also happens in inflammation of vascular parts.

Though inflammation of the cornea, considered as a non-vascular part, has been thus dwelt on, the truth is, that all tissues, as regards their component elements, are, properly speaking, non-vascular, and differ from the cornea only in the degree of proximity to the vessels, and therefore in inflammation only in the degree of proximity to the source of the exudation.

But this very difference in the case of the cornea affords a natural analysis of the inflammatory process. It enables us to observe separately the two great stages of inflammation proper—the *congestion* and *exudation*—the congestion in one place, the exudation in another. It also enables us to observe, in an uncomplicated manner, the eventual stages of inflammation, such as reorganization and suppuration.

That the cornea is the seat of exudation is manifested by opacities of various kinds, phlyctenulæ, and abscesses. When new vessels are developed in the exuded matter, the cornea then becomes the seat of more or less redness. This, however, is to be distinguished from that which may result from effused blood. When effusion of blood occurs, it appears usually in a patch near the edge of the cornea.

When resolution of inflammation of the cornea above referred to takes place, the irritability of the eye ceases, and, on the one hand, the congestion of the neighboring conjunctiva and sclerotica diminishes; then, on the other, the exudation in the substance of the cornea disappears.

The cornea has just been referred to as a part which, from its non-vascularity, forms a good subject for observing, in a manner uncom-

plicated by the presence of the vessels in which the blood is stagnant, the development and disposition of the exuded matter in the healing process. The matter exuded into the substance of the cornea from the vessels of the adjacent conjunctiva and sclerotica may (as far as examination with the naked eye, or the eye assisted merely by a magnifying glass goes) be seen to undergo the different modes of development above described.

It may be seen that pustules form, and that, in the healing of incisions and ulcers of the cornea, adhesion and granulation, and, lastly, cicatrization, may take place without the development of new vessels —a convincing proof that neither suppuration nor "organization" necessarily implies the development of new vessels.

But, as above hinted, new vessels may be formed in the matter exuded into the cornea, and this again affords a very interesting and readily observable example of the development of new vessels, uncomplicated by the previous existence of other vessels in the part.

The new vessels, having served their purpose, shrink and disappear, and it is usually not until this has taken place that cicatrization is completed.

One or other of the three principal layers of the cornea may be more particularly the seat of the exuded matter; hence are distinguished inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea, of the conjunctiva corneæ, and of the membrane of Descemet.

Inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea.—In inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea, the vascular congestion is seated in the sclerotica in the form of the sclerotic circumcorneal zone, but sometimes the redness is very slightly marked. There is generally also congestion of the circumcorneal network of the conjunctiva.

The exuded matter is deposited either in the interstices of the tissue or on its surface, raising the epithelium in the form of a phlyctenula, or even a blister.

The exudation into the interstices of the proper substance of the cornea, may produce map-like patches of dimness and nothing more. Or the exudation being in greater quantity, a general grayish or yellowish-white opacity results, denser at some points than others, and intermixed with red from the presence of new vessels. In this case, the cornea presents a peculiar opalescent appearance.

In certain cases there is less exudation and development of vessels; the cornea still retains a degree of transparency, but is of a dirty yellowish-green color, and rough like ground glass, owing to minute vesicles on its surface, or minute points of ulceration, resulting from the bursting of the vesicles. There is softening of the cornea in all these cases.

When exudation into the proper substance of the cornea, or under the epithelium, takes place rapidly and copiously, the exuded matter is generally formed into pus or puriform matter, and the result is an abscess or a pustule. In such cases the inflammation is more of an acute character than in the preceding. There is more vascular congestion in the conjunctiva and sclerotica, so much so, that the cases in question are commonly viewed as examples of corneitis supervening

on inflammation of the conjunctiva and sclerotica, while the preceding cases are, on account of the slight appearance of congestion in the conjunctiva and sclerotica, viewed as examples of primary corneitis. But from what has been above said of inflammation of the cornea, there is no *primary corneitis* in the sense here implied, *i. e.*, with vascular congestion first in the cornea.

The depositions of yellow matter which occur in the interstices of the cornea at its lower part, and which, on account of their presenting the form of the lunular spot at the root of the nails, are called *unguis* or *onyx*, and which are in general rapidly absorbed as the attendant inflammation is subdued, have not the character of abscesses like the circumscribed collections of matter which form in the centre of the cornea, appearing as a densely opaque spot, first white, then yellow, around which the rest of the cornea is more or less opaque from exuded lymph, in which there may be new vessels, as in the walls of abscesses elsewhere.

Most frequently the exuded matter is deposited on the surface of the proper substance of the cornea, raising the epithelium in the form of a phlyctenula or blister. The epithelium of the cornea being denser, thicker, and more coherent than that of the sclerotic conjunctiva, confines the matter which is exuded, in much the same way that the epidermis of the skin does. The matter being at first a transparent fluid, there is a phlyctenula; subsequently becoming puriform or purulent, there is a pustule. Often the process does not proceed so far as the formation of a pustule.

A phlyctenula or pustule of the cornea having burst, a small ulcer covered with purolymph is left, which may be compared to the spot on the sclerotic conjunctiva in pustular ophthalmia. A fasciculus of new vessels extending to this ulcer from the conjunctival circumcorneal network, may make its appearance.

Healing process in inflammation of proper substance of the cornea.—When the congestion around the cornea subsides, the matter exuded into its substance may gradually be absorbed. And this even when development of it has gone on to the formation of new vessels, though tardily, for the more the exuded matter has been developed, the less readily does it dissolve and become fitted for absorption. The new vessels first disappear, leaving a grayish-white opacity, which clears away from the circumference towards the centre of the cornea, where often more or less opacity remains.

A pustule on the surface of the cornea, or an abscess in its proper substance, may disappear by absorption of its contents, leaving, however, more or less opacity; but these collections of matter usually burst, and leave a sore, which may either commence to heal by granulation or run into ulceration.

Inflammation of the conjunctiva corneæ.—This usually accompanies acute inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea, or is an extension of inflammation of the sclerotic conjunctiva.

In consequence of the exudation, the conjunctiva corneæ becomes at some point opaque and thickened, and here new vessels are soon formed, which, connecting themselves with the conjunctival circum-

corneal network—which at the place is in a state of congestion—appear as a mere extension of a fasciculus of vessels from it. The opacity and vascularity may gradually spread over the cornea.

In some cases of what may be called inflammation of the conjunctiva corneæ, there are fewer new vessels and less opacity, but there is superficial spreading ulceration. In certain cases the cornea presents here and there on its surface vascular fungous granulations.

The changes which the conjunctiva corneæ undergoes in inflammation, the thickening and vascularity, are very apt to remain in the forms of pannus, vascular cornea, &c.; but often they disappear entirely, and the cornea resumes its natural appearance.

Inflammation of the membrane of Descemet.—In this inflammation, the vascular congestion is in the sclerotic zone. The exuded matter is deposited between the proper substance of the cornea and the membrane, and generally presents itself in the form of scattered punctiform opacities. Here also new vessels, when formed, make their appearance.

As the inflammatory congestion subsides, the exuded matter is removed by absorption.

Ulceration of the cornea.—The cornea is extremely prone to ulceration. The ulceration may be limited to a mere abrasion or exfoliation of the epithelium, or it may affect the proper substance of the cornea also. The membrane of Descemet does not appear to be liable to ulceration; but when exposed and deprived of support by penetrating ulceration of the proper substance of the cornea, it eventually bursts.

Abrasion of the epithelium presents itself either in that form, in which its substance looks like ground glass, or in a form like what is presented after death [which we have seen also in the last stages of cholera.—Ed.], when the epithelium begins to soften, and portions of it are detached by wiping the surface. The first form occurs in inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea. The second is rather a result of inflammation of the conjunctiva corneæ; there is superficial vascularity, and the abrasion, like ulceration, has a great tendency to spread; but while it spreads on one side, cicatrization may be seen taking place on another. The cicatrization gives rise to slight opacity.

Ulceration of the proper substance of the cornea generally commences by the bursting of an abscess or phlyctenula. Both the bottom and edges of the ulcer may be clear, and the cornea around scarcely, if at all, nebulous. In other cases the bottom of the ulcer is filled with a grayish, sloughy-looking matter, which is thrown off to be succeeded by the same thing, whilst the ulcer goes on increasing in depth, and may at last completely perforate the cornea.

Hernia of the cornea—(*Keratocele*).—When an ulcer has penetrated through the proper substance of the cornea, the membrane of Descemet, unable to withstand the pressure from within, is protruded at the bottom of the ulcer, in the form of a small vesicle filled with aqueous humor. This hernia of the cornea, or rather prolapse of the membrane of Descemet, usually bursts ere long; the aqueous humor is thus allowed to escape, whereupon the iris falls forward into contact

with the cornea, and perhaps a prolapse of it takes place through the ulcerated opening in the cornea.

If now a remission of the attending inflammation take place, which is apt to happen, in consequence of the relief of tension produced by the evacuation of the aqueous humor, the ulcerated opening in the cornea heals, the aqueous humor again accumulates, and the iris returns to its natural position, provided no prolapse of it had taken place.

In some cases, when ulceration of the cornea is both broad and deep, but not penetrating entirely through the proper substance, the hernia of the cornea which takes place is large, but still invested with some of the corneal tissue. In consequence of this it does not so readily burst, but may remain permanent as a thinned and projecting part of the cornea, with impaired transparency, resembling somewhat conical cornea, from which, however, it is to be distinguished. From partial staphyloma it differs in not being connected with the iris, and never being so opaque.

By the bursting of an abscess or onyx of the cornea inwards into the anterior chamber, the membrane of Descemet, and the inner part of the corneal substance, are destroyed; the outer part, then, incapable of withstanding the pressure from within, sometimes yields, and forms a prominence of a conical shape.

Mortification of the cornea.—The complete death of the cornea, and the separation of it in the form of a well-marked leathery slough, is of rare occurrence. The destruction of the cornea, which is so common in the purulent ophthalmiæ, takes place in a different manner.

The cornea, overlapped all round its margin by the chemosed conjunctiva, may be observed to continue for some time unaffected; but within a short interval it will be found to have become quite opaque and softened. To this succeeds the process of destruction, which consists in that form of mortification, with small sloughs, which constitutes ulceration. The destruction may involve the whole cornea in its whole thickness, or a part only in its whole thickness; or it may involve a superficial portion only, and this of greater or less size.

The immediate cause of all this mischief appears to be the infiltration of the substance of the cornea with exuded matter, and the mechanical pressure exerted by the chemosed conjunctiva, whereby the nutritive movements are more or less completely arrested.

Healing of wounds and ulcers of the cornea, by the first intention.—A simple incision of the cornea in general heals readily. From the vessels of the conjunctiva and sclerotica, which are congested on that side of the cornea next the wound, lymph is exuded into the cornea at the seat of the wound, producing opacity to a greater or less extent, and of more or less intensity. The cut edges are agglutinated by the exuded lymph, and by its organization continuity of structure is restored. What of exuded matter remains in the substance of the cornea, producing opacity, is gradually absorbed, and the cornea clears in proportion as the injection of the conjunctival and sclerotic vessels subsides; a small speck, perhaps, the cicatrice, merely remaining. No new vessels may have been formed in the cornea.

By the second intention.—Loss of substance of the cornea, whether produced by ulceration or otherwise, is restored by granulation. The granulations may be non-vascular, or they may be vascular, from new vessels which have been developed in the exuded matter, and which have formed a connection with those of the neighboring conjunctiva and sclerotica. These new vessels generally disappear when the process of granulation is completed, and preparatory to cicatrization. Thus, when an ulcer has filled up by vascular granulations, one vessel after another disappears, until all are gone, leaving an opaque streak where their course in the cornea had been.

At first the sore may be swollen, and more or less nebulous at the edges, and discharge a tough, yellow, puro-lymphy matter, which sometimes adheres to it, and hangs down from it in flakes. But when the ulcer begins to heal, its edges become decidedly gray and opaque, and in proportion as it becomes filled with granulations, the quantity of puro-lymphy matter discharged from it becomes less, until none at all is formed. At last cicatrization takes place, and the surrounding nebulosity diminishes until it disappears altogether.

The cicatrice is either a permanently opaque spot (*leucoma*) or it is a clear facet, presenting the appearance as if a small piece had been sliced from the convex surface of the cornea.

Effects of penetration of the cornea.—When the cornea is freely penetrated by wound, ulceration, or sloughing, prolapsus iridis takes place.

According to the size and position of the opening in the cornea, so is the extent of the prolapse of the iris, and so is the pupil more or less involved. The different degrees of prolapsus iridis have received different names; thus, when small it is called *myocephalon*, from its forming a small black point like the head of a fly; when it is a little larger, and flattened down by the pressure of the eyelids, it has been compared to the head of a nail, whence the name *clavus;* when larger and more prominent, it has been called *melon*, or apple-shaped prolapse. When the iris is protruded at several openings, the appearance is somewhat like a bunch of grapes, whence the name *staphyloma racemosum*. When prolapsus iridis has taken place, all the symptoms of the attending inflammation are apt to be aggravated. But if the inflammation subsides, and if the opening in the cornea and prolapse of the iris be within certain limits, the latter gradually contracts and flattens as the ulcer of the cornea closes, and nothing at last remains but the cicatrice in the cornea, and adhesion between this and the iris —*synechia anterior*—with more or less deformed or contracted pupil. If in consequence of a more extensive destruction of the cornea, whether by ulceration or sloughing, the prolapse of the iris have exceeded the limits alluded to, it never collapses, but as will be by and by shown, lays the ground for the formation of a staphyloma of the cornea and iris, partial or complete.

Iritis, or inflammation of the iris.

In consequence of the coloration of the iris, it does not, like the

conjunctiva, for example, when inflamed, appear red, but of a color which is a compound of its own natural color and that of the stagnant blood. Thus, as above mentioned (p. 51), a blue iris becomes green, a brown iris reddish-brown. The pupillary circle is, however, usually rather pinkish. The brilliancy of the iris is at the same time impaired or lost. Subsequent changes in the color of the iris are owing to exuded matter and to changes in the pigment.

The injected vessels are individually not very evident.

The circumcorneal zone of sclerotic congestion is well marked. The conjunctiva may be little or very much injected—so much sometimes as to hide the sclerotic injection.

The aqueous humor is at first somewhat increased in quantity by serous effusion. Exudation of lymph afterwards takes place; and that either on the surfaces or into the substance of the iris. The exudation from the anterior surface and from the pupillary margin may be directly seen. Most commonly the exudation takes place first from the pupillary margin obstructing the pupil. On the anterior surface the lymph presents itself in drops, and fine flakes of it may often be seen in the aqueous humor, rendering it turbid.

The lymph exuded at the pupillary margin soon becomes consolidated and organized, forming bands of adhesion between the margin of the pupil and the capsule of the lens (*synechia posterior*)—distorting the pupil, and sometimes contracting it to a point.

The mode in which closure of the pupil takes place appears to be this; the pupil having been in a state of contraction when the lymph was exuded, the lymph in consolidating, contracts and draws together more closely the margin of the pupil from which it has been exuded, and to which it is adherent.

New vessels may make their appearance in the lymph forming the bands of adhesion, in that exuded on the anterior surface of the iris, and also in that filling up the pupil.

The lymph poured out at the pupil, forming bands of adhesion, becomes of a brown or yellow color from the deposition of pigment in it. Small red or brown masses of lymph are also sometimes seen on the outer circle of the iris, or at the margin of the pupil.

Though no distinct serous membrane can be demonstrated on the anterior surface of the iris, it thus, like the surface of inflamed organs, which are covered with serous membranes, pours out lymph, which gives rise to adhesions; but what is peculiar is, that the adhesion which takes place is generally between the iris and capsule of the lens, rarely, if ever, between the iris and the cornea.

Parenchymatous inflammation of the iris may be looked upon merely as a more intense degree of inflammation, in which, to exudation on the surface of the iris, there is added exudation into its substance.

There is, in acute parenchymatous inflammation of the iris, greater vascular congestion both of the conjunctiva and sclerotica, together with congestion of the choroid, as may be inferred from the accompanying photopsy during life, and from its having been found on dissection after death that there was lymph on the inner surface of the choroid.

Exudation into the substance of the iris takes place principally at the pupillary circle, and is manifested by a rusty or tawny color which that part of the iris presents.

Abscess is apt to form in such cases when acute. It appears as a small yellow tubercle on the surface of the iris, generally near its pupillary or ciliary edge, which, bursting into the anterior chamber, gives rise to a small hypopyon. The place where the abscess was afterwards appears black. When the abscess is quite at the ciliary margin, it may evacuate itself externally through the sclerotica, close to the place of its junction with the cornea.

Hemorrhagic effusion also occurs in inflammation of the iris. The blood is usually in small quantity, forming a patch of greater or less size on the anterior surface of the iris, and tinging the exuded lymph. Sometimes an accumulation of blood appears at the bottom of the anterior chamber.

Healing process in inflammation of the iris.—As the congestion in iritis subsides, the progress of the absorption of the exuded matter is beautifully seen. Matter which has been recently exuded rapidly disappears. Tubercles of lymph with vessels ramifying on the surface progressively shrink and the blood in the vessels becomes dark and dead-looking, like the blood in ecchymosis. Lymph, which has become organized into adhesions, having to undergo solution by a retrogressive metamorphosis, in order to be fitted for absorption, disappears slowly; and in many cases the organization is already so complete, that no process of removal takes place. Thickening and change of structure of the iris from exudation into its substance, together with contraction of the pupil and obstruction of it with lymph, are very often permanent.

Effused blood is in general readily absorbed, but after repeated effusions some remains unabsorbed, in the form of brown or black masses and patches, at the bottom of the anterior chamber and on the surface of the iris.

Inflammation of the lining membrane of the posterior chamber, or uveitis.—Lymph may be exuded in large quantity into the posterior chamber on the posterior surface of the iris, and on the anterior wall of the capsule of the lens. The source of this exudation is probably the vessels of the ciliary processes. See further on this head, infra, p. 95.

Choroiditis and retinitis, or inflammation of the choroid and retina.

The external redness of congestion, symptomatic of inflammation of the choroid and retina, cannot be seen, for, different from what is the case in regard to the structures hitherto considered, the blood-vessels of those under notice enter the eyeball at its back part.

By means of the ophthalmoscope, as above shown, pp. 43, 44, the retina and choroid may be directly observed during life, but not much has yet been made out concerning the anatomical characters of inflammation affecting them. The appearances above enumerated, viz., congestions, spots of extravasated blood, opacities of various

appearance, pigment deposits, &c., as hitherto observed, have been the effects of past inflammation rather than the manifestations of inflammation in progress.' In active inflammation, of course, the eye could not bear examination.

As there has not yet been any opportunity of examining after death eyes which have been explored by the ophthalmoscope during life, no very accurate identification of the appearances observed in the latter case, with the changes which morbid anatomy has hitherto disclosed, can be expected.

The vessels of the choroid shine through the retina; but the mode of distribution of the vessels of the retina and choroid is so characteristic, that inflammatory injection of the former can be readily distinguished from that of the latter independently of the difference of the seat and definition of the vessels.

Some of the opaque appearances which have been observed at the bottom of the eye are no doubt indications of exuded matter deposited between the choroid and retina, producing adhesion of the two membranes, with alteration of their textures, including the pigment membrane of the one and stratum bacillosum of the other, and has been repeatedly found on dissection. Others of the appearances again seem more distinctly referable to retinal exudation, extravasation and pigment deposit.

The retina bulged forward and tremulous is an indication of serous exudation between the choroid and it on the one hand, and dissolution of the vitreous humor on the other. In such cases the retina has appeared, sometimes, otherwise unchanged, sometimes degenerated.

[Since the publication of the preceding edition of this work, a good deal has been made out, by means of the ophthalmoscope, concerning the anatomical characters of inflammations affecting the choroid coat and the retina. Some of these occurring in the retina are delineated in figures 9, 10, and 11, at page 57.

When the choroid is inflamed, it becomes of a bright scarlet color. The capillaries are injected, and the pigmentary striations have disappeared or are less distinguishable. After a certain time, the pigment disappears, in some places causing white patches, and accumulates in others, forming large, dark blotches; the color changes, particularly near the optic nerve, to an orange yellow, and then to a pale yellow, showing absorption of the pigment and atrophy of the choroid coat.

In inflammation of the retina the most striking change is the alteration in the papilla of the optic nerve, which becomes more or less injected with blood. The color of the bottom of the eye is also changed, particularly in that portion immediately around the papilla.

Idiopathic diseases of the choroid are said to be much more frequent than those due to constitutional distempers, while diseases of the retina are either of local origin, and consequent upon wounds or diseases of the adjacent choroidea, or they are produced by disturb-

[1] An exception to this is a case of what appears to have been mild arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia, ending in glaucoma, related by Dr. Jaeger, Jr., of Vienna, and quoted in the British and Foreign Medico-Chirurgical Review for October, 1854.

ances of the general circulation, as in cases of albuminuria, or of syphilis, or of leukæmia.

In retinitis consequent upon Bright's disease, the optic nerve is seen by the ophthalmoscope, encircled by an opaque, whitish zone; between the nerve and the zone a grayish-looking part of the retina is visible, which is scarcely to be distinguished from the papilla, which latter has also a grayish appearance. Outside of the opaque zone just mentioned, small and fine points may be generally noticed, which are due to extravasation, and are chiefly frequent in the neighborhood of the macula lutea. In syphilitic retinitis, on the contrary, the opacity extends from the papilla along the course of the large blood-vessels, and towards the periphery, where it gradually ceases. Extravasations which are very frequent in retinitis coupled with Bright's disease, are exceedingly rare in syphilitic retinitis, and, if present, they are totally different from those observed in the former affection. In leukæmic retinitis it is especially the color of the bloodvessels and of the extravasated blood, which presents striking peculiarities. The veins are very much dilated and of a pale pink color; the arteries are contracted, and of a bright orange, and the vessels of the choroidea are of a pale yellow.—ED.]

Inflammation of the lenses of the eye.

These bodies being, like the cornea, non-vascular in the fully developed state, inflammation of them consists at first merely in exudation into or on them; the vascular congestion having its seat in adjacent parts.

Inflammation of the crystalline body.—Inflammation of the crystalline body is first evidenced by opacity of the capsule, resulting from exudation into or on it. In the exuded matter, new vessels may be developed. But where is the seat of the primary congestion? This appears to be different according as it is the anterior or the posterior wall of the capsule which is affected.

In uveitis, p. 93, the anterior wall of the capsule has often exuded matter deposited on it, in which new vessels are sometimes developed. This is the kind of case described as inflammation of the anterior wall of the capsule.

Whilst inflammation of the anterior wall of the capsule belongs to the head of inflammation of the anterior segment of the eye, what has been viewed as inflammation of the posterior wall of the capsule comes under the head of inflammation of the posterior segment.

When the capsule of the lens is affected, as above described, the lens itself becomes more or less altered in consequence—opaque, dissolved, or even the seat of suppuration.

Healing process in the crystalline body.—Wounds of the crystalline body, it is well known, are, in the human eye, followed by opacity of the lens, which is eventually dissolved and absorbed. As to the capsule it is very apt to become opaque, but is never absorbed like the lens. If small, a wound of the capsule may heal, in which case

absorption of the lens will not go on though it may have become opaque.

Inflammation of the vitreous body.—The inflammatory changes of the vitreous body, such as deep-seated extravasations of blood, deposits of lymph [or encysted collections of pus—ED.], appear principally to depend on congestion of the retinal vessels [or more correctly, of the ciliary body or choroid.—ED.]. From Donder's and Van Trigt's observations by means of the ophthalmoscope, however, it would appear that affection of the vitreous body is sometimes independent of, at other times proceeds, *pari passu*, with affection of the retina and choroid. On the other hand, the retina and choroid may have undergone change of structure from chronic inflammation without any opacity of the vitreous having taken place.

Increased or suppressed lachrymation, increased or diminished Meibomian secretion, are objective phenomena, sympathetic with inflammation of different tissues of the eye.

The subjective phenomena of inflammation of the different structures of the eye come now to be considered. In entering on this part of the subject, it is, in the first place, necessary to distinguish between the morbid sensations depending on perversions of common sensibility and those depending on perversions of special sensibility.

Morbid sensations depending on perversions of common sensibility, accompanying inflammation of the different tissues.

Conjunctiva.—Like other mucous membranes close to the natural apertures of the body, the conjunctiva is endowed with a high degree of common sensibility; but being loose in texture, the pain which attends inflammation of it is not very severe. There is, however, considerable heat.

The most characteristic pain is like that produced by a foreign body in the eye—a sensation which attends inflammation of other mucous membranes near the surface of the body. The sensation as if a foreign body were in the eye is owing to enlargement of the vessels on the one hand, and to increased sensibility of the conjunctiva on the other.

Attendant on inflammation of the conjunctiva there are also itchiness and smarting at the edges of the eyelids, with occasional stitches of pain shooting from them.

Sclerotica.—Very severe pain of a rheumatic character around the orbit, in the temples, &c., is a characteristic of sclerotic inflammation or congestion, owing either to accompanying congestion in the parts mentioned, or to nervous irradiation.

Cornea.—The sensation in the cornea itself is one of pressure. But as inflammation of the cornea is attended with injection of the conjunctiva and sclerotica, there may be also the sensation of a foreign body in the eye peculiar to the former, and the rheumatic pain peculiar to the latter.

Iris.—When the iris is inflamed, there is necessarily more or less sclerotic congestion, hence the sclerotic rheumatic pain which so often accompanies iritis. As to the pain within the eyeball itself, it may be accounted for as much, perhaps, by the distension to which the exterior tunics are subjected by the increased accumulation of blood and fluids in the interior of the eye, as by supposing it to be seated in the iris, which indeed does not appear to possess much sensibility.

Choroid.—The choroid itself does not appear to be endowed with any sensibility. The pain which attends inflammation of it being probably owing to the distension of the eyeball, and to attending congestion of other parts.

Retina.—The morbid sensations depending on perversion of common sensibility, which may attend inflammation of the retina, have not their seat in the retina, but are merely owing to the distension of the eyeball, and accompanying congestion of other parts.

Morbid sensations depending on perversion of the special sensibility of the retina.

When nervous structures endowed with special sensation are irritated, the sensation produced is not pain, but various modifications of the sensation peculiar to the structure, and this whatever be the irritating agent. Thus, when the retina is in a morbidly sensible state, irritation of it by light gives rise to a dazzling glare, which is so distressing, that the patient seeks to protect the eye against light: this constitutes intolerance of light, or photophobia. But even in the dark the same dazzling glare, or various kinds of luminous spectra, may be produced by pressure, &c., and that in a degree more or less distressing, according to the morbid sensibility of the retina, and the intensity of the pressure or other irritating cause: this constitutes photopsy.

The appearance of a gauze or mist, or "a skin with veins in it," appears to be the proper subjective effect of the congestion and exudation in inflammation of the retina.

The other special morbid sensations, photopsy, a morbid sensibility to common impressions, and photophoby, occur rather as accompaniments of inflammation of other structures of the eye than of the retina itself. Thus the morbid sensibility of the retina, on which intolerance of light depends, is an accompaniment of those acute inflammations in which the cornea is especially involved. Luminous spectra again appear to be occasioned in inflammation of the choroid, principally by the pressure on the retina, arising from the congestion and exudation. This is illustrated by the well-known effect of pressure of the point of the finger on the exterior of the eyeball.

The phenomena of inflammation, and its events, having thus been abstractedly considered, as they occur in the different textures of the eye, a comparative survey may now be taken of the modifications which those phenomena present, according to the structure affected.

Objective phenomena.—The more vascular conjunctiva, when inflamed, is redder than the less vascular sclerotica; and the non vas-

cular cornea is not red at all, but the congestion, and consequently the redness attending inflammation of it, are seated in adjacent parts. Redness of the cornea itself, however, may be subsequently superadded by the development of new vessels in it. Lastly, in the colored iris, the congestion is not manifested by redness, but by a color a compound of the yellowish redness of a thin stratum of blood and the natural color of the inflamed structure.

Exudation takes place more copiously from the conjunctiva and iris than from the less vascular sclerotica, and *cæteris paribus*, the exudation is in proportion to the degree of inflammatory congestion. The exuded matter is for the most part poured out from the surfaces of the conjunctiva and iris, and there is little swelling and thickening, manifesting interstitial exudation, in comparison with the whole quantity of matter exuded; whereas in parenchymatous structures, the exuded matter being received into their interstices, exudation is manifested by more or less considerable swelling. Exudation may give rise to phlyctenulæ and pustules on the surface of the cornea—to abrasion on that of the conjunctiva; a difference which is owing to the difference in the resistance of the epithelium investing the two surfaces. Exudation may take place into the cellular tissue underneath the conjunctiva in inflammation of that membrane, in which case the swelling forms, called *chemosis*. Lastly, in congestion of the sclerotica, there is comparatively little disposition to exudation, and when it does take place, it is often rather into the neighboring cornea than into the substance of the sclerotica itself—a peculiarity which seems to hold in the case of other fibrous structures, for example, those around joints in rheumatic gout.

From the surface of the conjunctiva, when it is the seat of intense inflammatory congestion, slight hemorrhage readily occurs; but in less intense inflammation, extravasation of blood occurs in the form of patches of ecchymosis into the loose cellular tissue underneath the sclerotic conjunctiva. Effusion of blood may take place from the surface of the inflamed iris, analogous to the hemorrhagic exudations of inflamed serous membranes—and extravasation may also occur into its substance. But in the latter case, as also in that of extravasation into the substance of the cornea, the spots of ecchymosis are small in comparison with those which present themselves in the loose subconjunctival tissue. The readiness with which bleeding takes place from the surface of the conjunctiva, when the seat of intense congestion, is explicable by the exposure to foreign contact of its delicate superficial capillary network in a state of great distension.

A modification of the phenomena of the events of inflammation might *à priori* be presumed to occur in different structures, in consequence of that physiological difference which determines the mode of assimilation peculiar to each structure. That such a modification holds to a certain extent only, and is readily broken through by modifying influences, is shown by the formation of pus in very different structures, and by the circumstance that a kind of cellular tissue and bloodvessels are the new structures most commonly regenerated, whatever the original structure may be.

An influence which manifestly modifies the manner in which the exuded matter is disposed of, consists in the exposure or non-exposure of it to the contact of foreign bodies, including the external air. The matter exuded on the surface of the conjunctiva in contact with the external air, tends to be converted into pus or puriform matter, whilst that exuded on the surface of the iris out of contact with air, is more disposed to be converted into tissue, forming bands of adhesion.

The mode in which exposure to the contact of foreign bodies operates in determining suppuration, is probably by their irritation keeping up the congestion, and thus causing exudation in large quantity and of a certain quality. In the cases in which the exuded matter is converted into pus, though not in contact with foreign bodies, the exuded matter has been deposited in large quantity, in consequence of the greatness of the congestion from other causes.

In the cornea, there may be observed what will perhaps be admitted as an exemplification of the influence of comparative quantity of exuded matter, in the disposal of it. When exudation takes place slowly and in small quantity, it is developed into tissues; but when exudation takes place rapidly and in large quantity, suppuration results.

The disposition of the iris to form adhesions with the capsule of the lens, as in the case of serous surfaces, presents a remarkable contrast to the indisposition, which, in common with other mucous surfaces, those of the inflamed conjunctiva have to adhere, even when in close apposition, except when abraded, and therefore no longer mucous surfaces. This appears to point to some peculiarity in the matter, considered as a blastema, exuded from mucous surfaces. Sometimes, indeed, the matter exuded on mucous surfaces presents itself in the form of pseudo-membranes; these, however, do not become organized, like the pseudo-membranes of serous surfaces, but are eventually separated and thrown off like dead parts.

In regard to the formation of adhesions between the iris and capsule of the lens (*synechia posterior*), it has been contended, that the condition for their formation is not exudation of plastic lymph from an inflamed iris alone, but that the capsule, as well as the iris, must be in a state of inflammation at the same time.

However this may be as regards serous membranes generally, it is to be observed of the case under notice, that since inflammation of the anterior wall of the capsule of the lens consists at first merely in exudation into or on it, the exuded matter having its source in congestion of neighboring parts, there can scarcely be any difference whether the lymph is exuded from the pupillary margin of the iris, or from the same source as in those cases which are considered to come properly under the head of anterior capsulitis (p. 95). It must be admitted, that synechia posterior occurs in cases in which it would be rather too much to say, that in addition to the iritis, there was anterior capsulitis also.

On the other hand, there is great indisposition to the formation of synechia anterior, even when the corresponding surfaces of both iris and cornea are inflamed and in contact, except when there is abrasion of the corneal surface.

Of the different structures of the eye, the cornea is that most prone to mortification and ulceration, though perhaps the changes which sometimes take place in the lens and vitreous body might properly be referred to this head.

Subjective phenomena.—The most striking modification of these, perhaps, is the difference of pain. Thus the pain which attends inflammation of the conjunctiva is like that produced by a foreign body in the eye, whilst the pain in inflammatory congestion of the sclerotica is of a rheumatic character, and seated around the orbit, in the temples, &c. Dimness of vision attends inflammation of the retina. The various morbid visual sensations are the result of the pressure, irritation, &c., to which the retina is subjected in inflammation of other structures of the eye.

CAUSES OF OPHTHALMIC INFLAMMATION.

The practical advantage of being acquainted with the causes of ophthalmic inflammation is to know how to avoid them, and thus to prevent the inflammation, or, if they have already produced inflammation, to know how to remove them if still in operation and removable.

The causes of ophthalmic inflammation may be referred to three heads, viz.: 1st. Those which operate directly on the eyes. 2d. Diseases of other parts with which the eyes sympathize, or which spread to the eyes. 3d. States of constitution and constitutional diseases, which, though they do not necessarily determine inflammation of the eyes, at least predispose them to be affected by other causes, and modify inflammations thereby excited.

To the first head belong: Direct injuries; direct influence of cold; the direct action of very strong light, or of this and strong heat together; the irritation of reflected light; over-exertion of the sight, especially in bad light, either too weak or too strong, with much stooping of the head; the direct influence of acrid vapors; epidemic or endemic influences; the direct application of contagious matters. These are all exciting causes; but some of them require to be assisted by other causes, so that they operate partly as predisposing causes also.[1]

To the second head belong diseases of the skin, especially the exanthematous diseases.

To the third head belong the scrofulous, rheumatic, or gouty diathesis, and constitutional syphilis.

Under the influence of these causes, different forms of ophthalmic inflammation are produced.

The influence of the exciting cause in modifying inflammation,

[1] When the eyes are much exposed to irritating vapors, inflammation, usually of the conjunctiva, is excited and kept up. In like manner, the nitrate of silver ointment, nitrate of silver in substance, bluestone, and the like, when too frequently repeated, aggravate the ophthalmia, against which they are used, and render it obstinately chronic. In such cases, we find the conjunctiva thickened, cuticular, and shrunk. The contraction, telling very much upon the looseness of the folds of the conjunctiva at the upper and lower palpebral sinuses, great restriction in the movements of the eyeball at the same time results.

appears to consist, sometimes in merely determining inflammation in a particular tissue, as when exposure to cold causes a catarrhal ophthalmia; sometimes, also, in the circumstance that the exciting cause exerts a specific action, as in the case of the primary operation of the syphilitic or variolous poison.

The influence of the state of the constitution or of constitutional disease, appears to consist in modifying the action of the exciting cause, as regards its effect in determining inflammation in a particular tissue, at the same time that it may impart peculiar characters to the inflammation—thus, in particular states of constitution, exposure to cold will determine phlyctenular rather than simple catarrhal ophthalmia; or in a constitution tainted with syphilis, for example, it will determine parenchymatous iritis rather than any other form of ophthalmic inflammation.

It would, however, be endless, if not impossible, to trace the innumerable combinations of influences modifying inflammation.

TREATMENT OF OPHTHALMIC INFLAMMATION.

In consequence of the peculiarity of the structure and functions of the eye, its usefulness is apt to be interfered with by such effects of inflammation as in most other organs would be of little or no moment. Hence, though the treatment of ophthalmic inflammation must be conducted on the same general principles as that of inflammation of any other part of the body, it is necessary, *cæteris paribus* to push it with more activity, and at the same time to attend to numerous special details. Thus in iritis, bloodletting and mercurialization require to be pushed to a greater extent than might in another organ be thought advisable for the same kind and degree of inflammation. But supposing bloodletting and mercurialization thus pushed have been successful in subduing the inflammation, the neglect of such details as the application of belladonna to keep the pupil dilated, may have allowed it to become closed, or the lens spotted over with depositions of lymph, in which case vision will be lost or greatly impaired.

In the treatment of ophthalmic inflammation, the first points to be attended to (besides, as a matter of course, the removal of the exciting cause, if still in operation and removable) are the protection of the eyes from everything which can cause or keep up irritation—such as using them or exposing them to strong light—and the avoidance of whatever is calculated to operate injuriously on the system in general, such as exposure to the weather, corporeal exertion, errors of diet, &c.

When ophthalmic inflammation is sympathetically connected with disease of some other organ, as the exanthematous ophthalmiæ are with the inflammation of the skin, or symptomatically connected with some general diathesis, as scrofula, or disease, as syphilis, the treatment of the ophthalmic inflammation ought not to be delayed until the removal of the disease with which it is sympathetic, or of which it is symptomatic.

It is true that the local disease cannot always be cured or alleviated until the removal of the general disease, and that the removal of the

general disease will, of itself, often determine the subsidence of the local. This, however, ought not to prevent us from at least attempting to relieve the eyes as quickly as possible.

For the cure of ophthalmic inflammation, as for that of inflammation generally, different plans of treatment are required according to the structure or structures affected, the degree and stage of the inflammation, &c.

The treatment of ophthalmic inflammation is divided into general and local, of each of which there are two principal plans. The two principal plans of general treatment are—the antiphlogistic, properly so called, including mercurialization—and the tonic and alterative. These two plans may be variously modified and combined, according to the circumstances of the case. The two principal plans of local treatment are—the antiphlogistic and soothing—and the irritating or stimulant. These again may be variously modified or even alternately employed according to the circumstances of the case.

General.—a. Antiphlogistic treatment.

General bleeding.—This is often required in acute ophthalmia, whether external or internal, but especially the latter. Incompressibility of pulse, hot skin, and white tongue, are the general indications of the propriety of bleeding. The objective and subjective states of the eye will often of themselves furnish indications, irrespective of those just mentioned. Circumorbital pain, for example, is a good indication; for when an ophthalmia is attended by it, venesection in general soon gives relief and promotes the operation of other remedies.

It is to be remarked that when circumorbital pain is severe, and has already continued some time, there may be a state of depression. This, however, ought not to forbid the abstraction of blood; on the contrary, venesection, by relieving the pain, removes the state of apparent depression.

The quantity of blood abstracted must depend on the nature of the inflammation and the strength of the patient—from ten to twenty ounces may in general be safely taken. Nor need a repetition of the abstraction of the same quantity be dreaded. In severe inflammation the system in general tolerates a greater abstraction of blood as it does larger doses of tartar emetic, &c.. Arteriotomy does not appear to have any advantage over venesection.

Cupping, a sort of mean between venesection and leeches, may sometimes be employed to supersede venesection, but, in general, cupping is more applicable in chronic internal ophthalmia—cases in which the tonic and alterative plan of treatment is indicated.

In acute internal inflammation, by trusting to cupping, the system may be drained of blood without any advantage to the eye; but, on the contrary, the cure will be protracted, and the organ left weak and relaxed, so that the vessels will be for a long time liable to become congested from the slightest cause.

Mercurialization.—In the internal ophthalmiæ, mercury is an indispensable remedy. In acute iritis, for example, when the system is

brought under the influence of mercury, the inflammation is in general observed to abate, and as this abatement goes on, the effused lymph becomes absorbed. The operation of the mercury is promoted by combination with opium, and by the preceding venesection.

The action of mercury is commonly described as simply sorbefacient; but it appears to be sorbefacient merely because it subdues the inflammation, which has caused the exudation or the congestion which prevents the absorption.

Mercury is both antiphlogistic and tonic, contrastimulant, or hyposthenisant, as the Italian therapeutists affirm; but how does it act—primarily on the organic contractile fibre, or primarily on the blood, or on both at the same time?

Turpentine has been employed with considerable success in iritis and some forms of corneitis, but it is not so certain a remedy as mercury. Combined with cod-liver oil, I have found it very beneficial in scrofulous corneitis. [It is equally so in scrofulous iritis.—ED.]

Emetics, purgatives, diaphoretics.—The antiphlogistic powers of tartar emetic are not, perhaps, so strikingly displayed in ophthalmic as in pulmonary inflammation; considerable advantage is, however, often obtained from it. The treatment of the phlyctenular ophthalmia of children, for example, is often very materially assisted by tartar emetic, first in emetic, and afterwards in nauseating doses.

As regards the use of purgatives in ophthalmic inflammation, it is to be observed, that it is sometimes only after a free action on the bowels that a decided abatement of the inflammation takes place.

In general, however, it may be said, that emetics and purgatives are not to be trusted to as a principal means of cure in ophthalmic inflammation. This is still more applicable to diaphoretics.

Nitre is a favorite remedy in inflammation generally. It has been highly recommended in ophthalmic inflammation, sometimes, even, in preference to mercury and tartar emetic; not affecting the gums like the former, nor causing vomiting like the latter.

Belladonna.—This is a most important medicine in the treatment of ophthalmic inflammation. It is employed to keep the iris contracted in iritis, and thus to oppose the tendency to closure of the pupil, and thereby to prevent depositions of lymph on the middle part of the anterior capsule and synechia posterior. Against intolerance of light, and especially that which is so distressing a symptom in phlyctenular ophthalmia, it sometimes acts like a charm.

But besides these effects, belladonna appears to exert an influence in subduing the inflammation itself. Indeed, in respect of antiphlogistic powers, the Italian therapeutists have compared it to bleeding, tartar emetic, &c. [The beneficial effects of opium in ophthalmia, particularly in those cases attended with severe pain, should not be passed by unnoticed. By some persons, it is regarded as so powerful an antiphlogistic as to be capable of curing acute inflammations of the eye, in which, up to the present time, bloodletting and mercurialization have been considered indispensable.—ED.]

β. *Tonic and alterative treatment.*

Tonics are of extensive use in ophthalmic inflammation—sometimes to promote convalescence, after inflammation has been subdued by depletion and mercurialization—sometimes even in the height of the inflammation; thus in the scrofulous ophthalmiæ, quina has been shown by Dr. Mackenzie to be scarcely less efficacious than mercury is in iritis. Cod-liver oil, iron, zinc, and the mineral acids, are also useful in various cases, complicated with anæmia, dyspepsia, &c.

In chronic internal ophthalmia, mercury as an alterative, given in conjunction or not with sarsaparilla, quina, &c., is a most useful remedy —also iodide of potassium.

Local.—α. *Antiphlogistic and soothing treatment.*

Local bleeding—Leeches.—Though in acute internal ophthalmia, leeches are inadequate to produce a very decided effect, they may often be usefully made to follow up venesection. Leeches alone are applicable in ordinary cases of conjunctiva, corneitis, &c.

Scarification is very beneficial when the vessels of the palpebral conjunctiva are much gorged with blood, as in the purulent ophthalmiæ. When chemosis is present, incisions are made in the elevated conjunctiva, as above directed (p. 73); partly for the sake of relieving tension and partly for the abstraction of blood.

Evacuation of the aqueous humor.—This has been recommended as a remedy in ophthalmic inflammation. It operates by relieving distension of the eyeball from increased accumulation of aqueous humor —a state attended by suffusion of the cornea, and the cause at once of considerable distress, and of a continuance of the inflammatory action. The practice is certainly sometimes advantageous, but the aggregate results have been on the whole not very favorable; moreover, the operation is too nice a one to warrant its adoption, except on particular occasions (see p. 77).

Counter-irritation is of much use in ophthalmic inflammation, after the acute symptoms have been subdued, and in chronic inflammations.

Cold and warm applications.—The cases in which cold applications are adapted, are conjunctivitis in its earlier stages, and injuries of the eye, in order to ward off or moderate the traumatic inflammation. In most other cases of ophthalmic inflammation, warm applications are preferable. But it is to be observed, that the choice of cold or warm applications may be in general best determined by the feelings of the patient. [He frequently does better without either.—ED.]

β. *Irritating applications.*

It may be laid down as an axiom, that (to use the words of Dr. Mackenzie) in the internal ophthalmiæ, and especially in the acute stage, the application of stimulants is useless or destructive; while in conjunctival inflammations, more is effected by their means than by almost any other kind of remedy. Indeed, the plan of treatment

adopted for acute iritis, if trusted to in severe conjunctivitis, would expose the eye to almost certain destruction.

But in regard even to conjunctival inflammations, it is to be observed, that as they are frequently dependent on the state of the constitution, or on an affection of some other organ, he who in treating them should direct his attention exclusively to the eye affected, might often exhaust his whole ophthalmic formulary in vain. On the other hand, however, it is not to be denied, that in many cases the inflammation is either purely local, or though connected with constitutional causes, can have its cure effected only by local treatment. This must not be overlooked; for though it has been more usually the error to treat ophthalmic inflammations as mere local affections, still some practitioners have run into the opposite extreme of neglecting local treatment entirely.

In regard to the mode of action of irritating applications in conjunctival inflammation, I have elsewhere[1] observed as follows:—

"We have above seen reason to conjecture that inflammation of the conjunctiva, for example, from cold or from irritation of a foreign particle in the eye, commences by constriction of the small arteries, which allows of the blood-corpuscles to accumulate in the capillaries and venous radicles. That in such a case, resolution is owing to dilatation of the arteries and coincident acceleration of the flow of blood, we have above seen equal reason to conjecture. Nay, we have above shown, by experiment on the frog, that dilatation of the arteries, and the coincident acceleration of the flow of blood, are the first steps to resolution of inflammation—an experiment, let it be repeated, which is an interesting illustration of the *modus operandi* of stimulating collyria, applied to the eye for the cure of catarrhal ophthalmia."

Section III.—The Ophthalmiæ.

Ophthalmic inflammations, considered as a class, may be divided into four orders, viz:—

I. Ophthalmia externa.
II. Ophthalmia interna anterior.
III. Ophthalmia interna posterior.
IV. Panophthalmitis.

The genera of these orders are distinguished and designated according to the particular structure which is the chief seat of the inflammation—I say the chief seat, for the inflammation is seldom confined altogether to a single structure.

Ophthalmia externa thus comprehends, according as the conjunctiva, sclerotica, or cornea is the chief seat of the inflammation, the genera

Conjunctivitis.
Sclerotitis.
Corneitis.

[1] Guy's Hospital Reports, October, 1850.

Ophthalmia interna anterior, on the same principle, comprehends the genera

Aquo-capsulitis.
Iritis.
Crystallino-capsulitis anterior.

Ophthalmia interna posterior, again, comprehends the genera

Choroiditis.
Retinitis.
Vitreo-capsulitis.
Crystallino-capsulitis posterior.

Panophthalmitis is both order and genus.

The circumstances which principally distinguish and give name to the species and varieties of the ophthalmiæ, are—1, the particular part affected of the structure which is the chief seat of the inflammation—2, the structures which are co-affected—3, the nature of the exciting cause—4, the state of the constitution, or the constitutional disease by which the inflammation appears to be modified—5, the nature of the event of the inflammation.

Cases of ophthalmia are of constant occurrence in which there have been repeated attacks of inflammation throughout a series of years, and of which the result consists in various changes of structure and affections of sight, but of which cases, the phenomena, objective and subjective, are such that they can scarcely be referred to any particular heading.

Order I.—ophthalmia externa.

The order of ophthalmia externa comprehends the genera conjunctivitis, sclerotitis, and corneitis. Each of these, as has been shown, may be more or less complicated with some degree of the other; but when the conjunctiva and sclerotica, or conjunctiva and cornea, or the conjunctiva, sclerotica, and cornea, are equally affected at the same time, then the case must be considered as coming under the head of a fourth genus, viz., compound external ophthalmia.

Genus I.—conjunctivitis.

The species of conjunctival ophthalmia are: *pustular, catarrhal,* the different forms of *purulent ophthalmia*—viz., *Egyptian, gonorrhœal, ophthalmia neonatorum*—to which may be added the ophthalmia sometimes met with in female children in connection with puromucous vaginal discharge—and *erysipelatous ophthalmia.*

Pustular ophthalmia.

This name is confined to the cases in which the pustules are situated on the sclerotic conjunctiva—a tenth or a twentieth of an inch from

the margin of the cornea, or close to the margin of the cornea, but not on the cornea.

Objective symptoms.—To the objective description of pustular inflammation of the conjunctiva above given (p. 81), all that requires to be added here is, that the cornea is quite clear—that there is no decided lachrymation, though a flow of tears is readily excited by the movements of the eye—and that there is, with congestion of the palpebral conjunctiva, an increased Meibomian discharge, sufficient, perhaps, to cause gluing together of the eyelashes over night.

Subjective symptoms.—There is not the slightest intolerance of light, or perhaps any other local inconvenience, except a sensation like that from a foreign body in the eye, which is excited by the pustule and its enlarged vessels. It is not, however, distressing, in consequence of the general sensibility of the conjunctiva not being exalted.

Constitutional symptoms.—There is little or no constitutional disturbance.

When pustules present themselves close to the margin of the cornea (p. 81), the subjective symptoms may be as slight as above described; but the case in which this occurs is apt to pass into, if it is not already, one of scrofulo-catarrhal, or of phlyctenular corneitis, or common scrofulous ophthalmia, which is attended with great intolerance of light and lachrymation.

Causes.—Pustular ophthalmia occurs in children and young adults, especially females. It is usually excited by exposure of the eye to a draught of air. In a little boy, for example, it was brought on by looking through the keyhole of a door and receiving on the eye the current of air passing through.

Diagnosis and prognosis.—Practically, it is of importance not to confound pustular ophthalmia with phlyctenular. In the former, the application, two or three times repeated, of some irritating collyrium, will seldom fail to cure; whereas in the latter, the curability is entirely different. Seeing that when the pustules are at the margin of the cornea, the case is apt to be mixed up with phlyctenular ophthalmia, the curability is under such circumstances modified. The combination with catarrhal or scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia, has not so great a modifying influence.

Treatment.—Any application, such as the nitrate of silver drops (p. 67), or red precipitate salve (p. 68), &c., applied to the eye, at intervals of a day or two, will in general suffice for the cure. The vascular congestion speedily disappears, and *pari passu*, healing of the abrasion left by the pustules takes place. All the general treatment that may be necessary, is a dose of hydrargyrum cum creta, followed by a purgative and afterwards a tonic.

The above treatment is applicable, though not so rapidly effectual, when pustular is combined with catarrhal or scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia. When pustular is complicated with phlyctenular ophthalmia, the treatment is that applicable to the latter.

Catarrhal ophthalmia.[1]

Catarrhal ophthalmia is usually considered the type of conjunctival inflammation; for it is the form which inflammation of the conjunctiva, excited by other causes besides atmospheric influence—injury, for example—is most prone to assume.

Objective symptoms.—The eyelids are somewhat red and swollen, especially at their edges—the upper eyelid may be so much swollen as to overlap the edge of the lower. The white of the eye is bloodshot, and on examination, this is found to be owing to the reticular vascular injection above described, as characteristic of inflammatory congestion in the conjunctiva (p. 82). Besides the vascular injection, there are sometimes interspersed spots of ecchymosis (p. 82).

On everting the lower eyelid, it is seen, that towards the palpebral sinus, the redness of the sclerotic conjunctiva is more intense, and that the palpebral conjunctiva, at the same time that it is very red, is thickened and velvety-looking. The semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle are red and swollen.

In the severer cases, in which the vascular injection of the sclerotic conjunctiva extends to the very margin of the cornea, there may be some degree of chemotic elevation of the conjunctiva, especially at the lower margin of the cornea.

The cornea may remain quite clear, and the color and activity of the iris unchanged.

There is at first watering of the eye, the result, partly, of the serous exudation from the conjunctiva, above mentioned (p. 82), but by and by a puromuculent discharge takes place. The matter accumulates in greater or less quantity at the inner corner of the eye, and in flakes in the palpebral sinuses. Films of this matter getting on the surface of the cornea every now and then, occasion transitory dimness and iridescence of vision. The eyelashes, also, are besmeared with the secretion; but another source of the matter, which is found incrusting them, and gluing the eyelids together over night, is the secretion of the Meibomian glands, which is poured out in increased quantity.

The watering of the eye at the commencement, as has been hinted, does not appear to be wholly the result of lachrymation, but partly of serous exudation from the congested vessels of the conjunctiva. A flood of tears, however, occasionally takes place.

Subjective symptoms.—Itchiness and smarting at the borders and angles of the eyelids, heat, and the sensation as if a foreign body were in the eye, are the subjective symptoms which usually usher in an attack of catarrhal ophthalmia.

There is not much intolerance of light, though there is a greater or less desire to shade the eye, and a feeling of weakness of it. The eyelids feel stiff, heavy, and tense. When the upper overlaps the lower, a very disagreeable sensation is experienced.

The discharge of tears, which occasionally takes place, is followed

[1] Blepharophthalmo-conjunctivitis catarrhalis.—Ophthalmia purulenta mitior.

by temporary relief; and when the puromuculent secretion is established, the itchiness and smarting of the edges of the eyelids, and the sensation as if a foreign body were in the eye, are relieved.

There may be pain across the forehead, and in the region of the frontal and maxillary sinuses, but there is no pain like rheumatism around the orbit nor in the temples.

An exacerbation of the symptoms takes place towards evening; but the sensation as if a foreign body were in the eye, is felt much on first moving the eye in the morning.

Constitutional symptoms.—In general, there is not much or any constitutional disturbance; but the patient may be at the same time affected with a general catarrh.

The following is a good example of a case of catarrhal ophthalmia:

A. B., æt. 26. One day about noon, felt a tickling in the eye, which gradually increased until it passed into severe pain, as if sand were in the eye. Towards midnight the distress became very great, entirely preventing sleep. Next day when the patient applied for advice, I found on examination great vascular injection of both palpebral and ocular conjunctiva, with patches of ecchymosis in the latter. Cornea quite clear. Iris and pupil natural. Little or no intolerance of light. Some lachrymation. Pain across the forehead, but none in the temples. Bowels confined. Laboring under general catarrh.

Predisposing causes.—The patient may be of any age, of either sex, and otherwise healthy; but it is often the case that he has been for some time out of health, or has been over-exerting the eyes.

Exciting causes.—This form of inflammation,though conventionally called catarrhal, may be excited, as above mentioned, by irritation or injury of the conjunctiva. It is in the majority of instances, however, excited by atmospheric influence. In this case it may occur epidemically. In some places it is so common, that it might be considered endemic. Under these circumstances, it is usually of a very severe form, partaking more of the characters of Egyptian ophthalmia in its milder degrees—like which, also, it sometimes appears to spread by contagion.

Very generally both eyes are affected, but one is usually more so than the other.

Diagnosis.—Simple catarrhal is, in general, distinguished from the other forms of puromucous ophthalmia, in not presenting such a degree of redness and swelling of conjunctiva, copiousness of the puriform discharge, nor swelling of the eyelids, and by the circumstances under which it occurs.

The ophthalmiæ from which catarrhal conjunctivitis requires to be principally distinguished, are phlyctenular and catarrho-rheumatic,[1] the former occurring in young persons, the latter in adults.

In phlyctenular ophthalmia, the conjunctival vessels which are injected are few in number, and ramify singly or in detached fasciculi

[1] Catarrhal ophthalmia is not likely to be confounded with rheumatic ophthalmia or sclerotitis. The difference in the seat and character of the vascular injection has been above pointed out (pp. 48, 85), and the difference in the accompanying pain (pp. 58, 96).

towards the conjunctival circumcorneal network, which may be completely or partially injected. There is also some sclerotic circumcorneal injection. The general expression of the redness in phlyctenular ophthalmia is thus different from what obtains in catarrhal ophthalmia, a faint blush on one side or all around the cornea, shaded off towards the circumference of the eyeball, together with a fasciculus of vessels, perhaps, proceeding to some point on the cornea where there is an ulcer.

In phlyctenular ophthalmia, the cornea, which is the essential seat of the disease, early becomes suffused, or presents phlyctenulæ, which, bursting, leave ulcers. In catarrhal ophthalmia, although ulceration of the cornea may eventually take place, the cornea is quite unaffected at first.

In phlyctenular ophthalmia there may be little or no increase of the Meibomian secretion, or of the mucous secretion of the conjunctiva, which are such prominent characters in catarrhal ophthalmia. But in phlyctenular ophthalmia there is great lachrymation and intolerance of light; whereas in catarrhal ophthalmia, these symptoms are slight or altogether absent.

But it is to be remarked, that phlyctenular and catarrhal ophthalmiæ may occur in combination, constituting scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia. Catarrhal may also occur in combination with pustular ophthalmia. Cases even occur of a combination of catarrhal, pustular, and phlyctenular ophthalmiæ.

The differences between catarrhal and catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmiæ are: In catarrhal ophthalmia there is simply conjunctival injection—In catarrho-rheumatic, both conjunctival and sclerotic. Hence, while in catarrhal ophthalmia the sclerotic is observed white under the vascular network of the conjunctiva, it is pink in catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia.

While in catarrhal ophthalmia, unless severe and of long continuance, the cornea is clear, and the color and motions of the iris natural, in catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia, the cornea appears muddy, and not unfrequently presents a phlyctenula or ulcer, and the iris is discolored, and pupil sluggish. There is considerable intolerance of light in catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia; and instead of the pain across the forehead, or in the frontal sinuses, which may exist in catarrhal ophthalmia, there is more or less severe circumorbital or temporal pain, aggravated when the patient is warm in bed.

Prognosis.—Catarrhal ophthalmia, in its simpler forms, is in general readily subdued; and that in a week or a fortnight. In its severer forms, if neglected or improperly treated, ulceration of the cornea may take place, and, above all, the palpebral conjunctiva is extremely apt to be left in a state of chronic inflammation—itself thickened and its papillæ enlarged—a state which keeps up irritation of the eye, and which may lead to vascularity and opacity of the conjunctiva cornea. In this, as also in the other puromucous ophthalmiæ, entropium and ectropium are not unfrequent results.

Treatment.—In the simpler forms of this ophthalmia, if the case is seen at the very commencement, an attempt should be made to subdue

the inflammation by soothing treatment. For this purpose, rest, quiet, and restricted diet should be enjoined, and a purgative of calomel and jalap, for example, prescribed; or an emeto-cathartic, especially if there is more than usual sensibility to the light—two grains of tartar emetic, and an ounce of Epsom salts, may be dissolved in half a pint of water, and two or three tablespoonfuls of the solution taken every half hour until vomiting, after which the same dose every four or six hours daily.

As applications to the eye, lotions of tepid water three or four times a day, or, if more agreeable, the continued application of cold. The continued application of cold lotions, however, it is to be remarked, is apt, in middle-aged persons particularly, to excite sclerotic inflammation, and thus convert a catarrhal into a catarrhal rheumatic ophthalmia. As an occasional application, cold water is not well adapted. When used as such, an uncomfortable sensation of heat in the eye is felt soon after; whereas, when tepid water has been used, the eye for a time feels pleasantly cool. At bedtime the borders of the eyelids are to be anointed with simple ointment.

Under this soothing treatment, the inflammation will sometimes subside without anything further being necessary; but if resolution does not begin to take place within twenty-four hours or so, irritating collyria will require to be used. The nitrate of silver solution for example, may be dropped into the eye every other day, and the alum, bichloride of mercury, or lapis divinus lotion, without addition of vinum opii (p. 66), used tepid, to bathe the eye three times a day. At bed-time the borders of the eyelids may be anointed with a weak red precipitate salve (p. 68).

If, notwithstanding this treatment, the inflammation persists, it will be proper to apply leeches—about six round the eye, or each eye, if both be affected. [Say from two to five dozen of American leeches to the temples—from four to ten fluidounces of blood.—ED.]

In the severer forms of the complaint, blood should be at once abstracted, either by leeches as above, or if the patient be robust, by venesection, followed up, if necessary, by leeches. This treatment will save much subsequent inconvenience from a thickened state of the palpebral conjunctiva. After the bleeding, a pediluvium, and some diaphoretic, such as Dover's powder at bedtime, are to be prescribed, and a purgative draught in the morning. Locally, the same treatment as above indicated. [Care should be taken in these and all other cases to keep the head and shoulders well elevated, to avoid all constricting and heating headdresses, or caps, bands, handkerchiefs, shades, or other similar appliances, and to abstain from frequent slopping of the eye with lotions.—ED.]

As the inflammation remits, the redness of the sclerotic conjunctiva becomes less and less until it has quite disappeared; but though this has taken place, considerable congestion may still be presented by the palpebral conjunctiva, with enlargement of its papillæ. If this state of the palpebral conjunctiva continue obstinate, blisters behind the ears, scarification of the palpebral conjunctiva, and the pencilling of it with the strong red precipitate ointment, will be useful. When the

palpebral conjunctiva is merely left relaxed and thickened, pencilling it a few times, at intervals of two or three days, with vinum opii, pure, or diluted with one or two waters, or with the lapis divinus drops, will do good. A return to generous diet, and the use of tonics, are at the same time to be enjoined.

Egyptian ophthalmia.[1]

This is the disease of the eyes which so severely affected the English and French troops in Egypt, and also after their return thence, and which has since raged in the armies of almost all the states of Europe.

The palpebral conjunctiva and semilunar fold are especially the focus of the disease; being the parts which are from the first, and continue to the last affected, whatever other parts may be also involved. But though the inflammation may thus remain almost entirely confined to the palpebral conjunctiva, it is peculiarly disposed to extend, and that with great violence, to the ocular conjunctiva, and even to the proper tunics of the eyeball itself. On this extension of the inflammation, depends the rapid destructiveness to the eye, which has so lamentably characterized the disease.

Different degrees of the ophthalmia—a first, a second, and a third degree—are accordingly recognized.

In the first degree, the inflammation is still in a great measure confined to the palpebral conjunctiva and semilunar fold; and, though there is some puromucous secretion, there is no decided blennorrhœa.

In the second degree the inflammation has extended to the ocular conjunctiva, which is raised up by exudation into a chemotic ridge at the margin of the cornea—usually the lower first—and there is more or less blennorrhœa.

In the third degree, the chemosis is complete, the eyelids are enormously swollen, there is profuse discharge of mucopurulent matter, and the proper tunics of the eyeball are either already involved, or in imminent danger of becoming so.

The disease may not advance beyond the first degree, but become chronic, or it may at once pass into the severer degrees. In its chronic state, it is still ready, on the application of any exciting cause, to pass into the severer degrees.

The second degree may arise at once as such, or be developed from the first degree.

The second degree has a great tendency either to become chronic or to pass into the third degree, and this especially if neglected or improperly treated. The third degree, indeed, generally, if not always, arises by a sudden aggravation of all the symptoms from the milder degrees, especially the second.

The morbid development on the conjunctiva of the eyelids and palpebral sinuses of what are called *granulations*, is an early and important

[1] Granular or contagious ophthalmia.—Ophthalmia purulenta gravior, &c.

effect of the inflammation. The nature of these granulations has been above pointed out (pp. 82, 83).

The development of a granular state of the palpebral conjunctiva is often the result of long-continued but slight congestion—so slight as scarcely to have attracted the patient's attention. Hence it has been maintained, that the formation of granulations takes place independently of inflammation; and when, in such cases, ophthalmia declares itself in a decided form, it has been alleged to be an effect or symptom of the granular state of the palpebral conjunctiva. But this is incorrect.

Both eyes, commonly, are affected, though one may suffer more than the other. When both eyes become affected, there is often an interval of some days between their first invasion.

The lower eyelid is usually first affected, but the upper soon becomes so, and suffers more than the lower—it, indeed, remains the nest of the disease.

Local symptoms in first and second degrees.—The *first* and *second* degrees of Egyptian ophthalmia do not essentially differ in their symptoms, either objective or subjective, from the milder and severer forms of catarrhal ophthalmia, except in the granular state of the conjunctiva, which, though it does in some degree exist in inveterate cases of catarrhal ophthalmia, presents itself in Egyptian ophthalmia even from the first, and remains to the last, so that it is justly considered the peculiar characteristic of the disease.

Constitutional symptoms in first and second degrees.—In general, there is no constitutional disturbance—no fever—no loss of appetite. When such do occur, they depend rather on the idiosyncrasy of the patient than on the disease.

Objective symptoms in the third degree.—In the third degree, the eyelids, especially the upper, are very much swollen, sometimes enormously so, tense, livid, and hot. The upper eyelid hangs down over the lower.

If an attempt be made to open the eyelids, or even when the patient makes any effort whatever, protrusion of the conjunctiva of the palpebral sinuses, and eversion of the eyelids, are apt to take place, in consequence of the swollen and sarcomatous state of the conjunctiva, as well as the effusion beneath it. The eversion of the eyelids is at first reducible, but by and by it may cease to be so.

The semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle are so red and swollen, as to look like sarcomatous excrescences rather than natural structures.

The sclerotic conjunctiva, likewise red and swollen, is raised up like a wall all round the cornea, which thus appears half buried (*chemosis*). The cornea may be as yet unaffected.

After some hours, the secretion of the conjunctiva, which was seromuculent, becomes muco-purulent, and is poured out in such quantity, that it is constantly flowing down the cheek. If the eyelids are suddenly opened, the matter bursts out in a torrent.

An oozing of blood readily takes place from the conjunctival surface.

The inflammation does not remain confined to the conjunctiva,

but extends to the proper tunics of the eyeball, the sclerotica, the cornea, and even the internal tunics. When the eyelids admit of being opened, the implication of the cornea can be seen, but that of the other parts is inferred from the subjective symptoms. When the eyelids cannot be opened, and the cornea seen, something may be inferred as to the degree to which it has suffered from the state of the discharge; if ill-conditioned, there is reason to dread mischief to it.

The cornea, though it sometimes escapes immediate material injury, is the part most subject to the destructive effects of the inflammation. It becomes more or less opaque from exudation into its substance. Its conjunctival layer may become thickened, opaque, vascular, and covered with fungous excrescences—or phlyctenulæ form, burst, and run into perforating ulceration, which is followed by prolapsus iridis. In the worst cases, the cornea becomes wholly infiltrated with exuded matter, and is rapidly and completely destroyed by ulceration, or by mortification and sloughing. Sometimes it bursts, but probably not before being thinned by ulceration. Even if it should have escaped these destructive effects, an ulcerated trench will probably be found, when the swelling of the parts subsides, at the place where it was pressed on by the chemosed conjunctiva.

Subjective symptoms in the third degree.—The severity of the subjective symptoms in this degree of the disease, is principally owing to implication of the proper tunics of the eyeball—the sclerotica, the cornea, and even the internal tunics.

There is burning hot pain in the eyelids, aggravated by the slightest touch, deep distending pain in the eyeball, and pain around the orbit, in the temple, or all over the side of the head. There is great intolerance of light, and often photopsy.

The pain around the orbits and in the temples occurs in nocturnal paroxysms, during one of which the cornea bursts. On the bursting of the cornea, the pain immediately remits, but returns again in another form, or passes to the opposite eye.

Constitutional symptoms in the third degree.—Even in the third degree, the constitutional symptoms are not severe. In some exceptional cases, indeed, before the disease has reached its greatest height, a symptomatic inflammatory fever arises, but is, notwithstanding the severity of the local affection, very moderate, and does not continue long. In the progress of disease, however, the patient is apt to become much sunk both in strength and spirits.

Causes.—The cause of this disease was at one time supposed to be a peculiar contagion, first imported into Europe from Egypt (hence the epithet Egyptian), by the English and French armies. It is now, however, pretty generally conceded, that the disease does not depend upon any such peculiar contagion, but that it may arise from occasional atmospherical influences, sometimes sporadically, sometimes epidemically. There are also local influences which render it endemic, in many other places besides Egypt.

In whatever way it arises, it may, under favoring circumstances, as when large bodies of people are crowded together, and especially in

dark, dirty, damp and ill-drained dwellings, become infectious. This is the explanation of its propagation in armies, schools, and prisons.

It has been supposed that propagation takes place principally by infection *per contactum;* but experience appears to show that infection *in distans* is the more common way,[1] the air being the vehicle by which the infecting principle is conveyed in the latter case, the discharge from the eye in the former.[2] The communication by contact has often taken place from the use in common of towels, and basins, &c.

Though the disease has prevailed in the most opposite climates, and in all seasons, still it appears that a very warm, or warm and damp climate or season, is peculiarly favorable to its development and propagation.

As causes predisposing the individual to be attacked, may be mentioned fatigue, exposure, want of cleanliness, improper food, abuse of spirituous liquors, &c. The invasion of the disease is often sudden—soldiers on guard, and numbers of persons in the course of one night becoming affected. This has no doubt been owing to atmospherical influence favoring the development of the morbid germ already under incubation.

Diagnosis.—It has been above shown that the principal difference between catarrhal ophthalmia and the milder forms of Egyptian ophthalmia, consists in the great degree in which the conjunctiva of the eyelids is affected with granulations in the latter—a morbid state, which is very inveterate, and by its presence keeps up irritation and a tendency to relapse.

The severest degree of Egyptian ophthalmia is to be distinguished from the other forms of purulent ophthalmia, gonorrhœal, for example, principally by the circumstances of the case—and by this, that in true gonorrhœal ophthalmia one eye only is usually affected, and the ocular conjunctiva is perhaps more swollen, the eyelids less so.

Prognosis in general.—When the inflammation is of an active character, and not modified by any constitutional peculiarity, early and proper treatment promises success. When the inflammation is of a torpid character, and when the constitution is scrofulous, it less

[1] Eble, Die so-genannte contagiöse oder ägyptische Augenkrankheit. Stuttgardt. 1839.

[2] Piringer (Die Blennorhoë am Menschenauge. Gratz, 1841) has made a number of attempts to reproduce the disease, by the application of matter from an affected eye, for the purpose of curing pannus, as will be explained in the proper place, and the results he has come to in regard to the contagion of the disease, are the following: The contagion is fixed, its vehicle the muciform secretion of the conjunctiva. The mucus of the second and third degree of the disease only is absolutely infectious; as the secretion becomes thinner, it loses its infectious power Eyes which have been already diseased, appear to be less readily infected than perfectly sound eyes. The activity of the mucus is not retained beyond the third day after its removal from the body; the reaction takes place in from six to twenty-four hours, usually at night. The degree of the disease excited by the infection, depends on the quality of the contagion. Mucus from the first degree of the disease, or thin secretion from the second and third, occasions the first degree of the disease. Secretion from the second degree of the disease excites the third degree. The application of ice-cold water, and cleansing the eye, within three minutes after the matter has been applied, prevent the operation of the infection.

readily yields to treatment, subsides less quickly and perfectly, and fixing itself in the structures of the eye, is apt to produce degeneration of it. In erethitic irritable cases, the prognosis is also unfavorable, but less so than in torpid cases.

Sporadic cases are usually of middling severity. In an epidemic, the disease is at first mild, then increases in severity, and again becomes milder towards the end. When the disease is endemic, the cases, without being of the severest character, are in general very inveterate if neglected.

The disease arising from contagion is more dangerous than when otherwise produced.

Prognosis in the first degree.—The disease in the first degree may in general be readily subdued. If not timely and properly treated, the disease may pass at once into the severer degree, or fall into a chronic state. In this state, however, it is still ready, on the application of any exciting cause, to rise into the severer degree.

Prognosis in the second degree.—The disease in the second degree, if taken in time and properly treated, may still be cured in three or four weeks. But if the inflammation has already been going on for a week or so, even if the cornea is still unaffected, though the inflammation may be readily removed from the sclerotic conjunctiva, the palpebral conjunctiva will remain long in a thickened and granulated state.

When the disease has become fully developed before medical assistance is called for, vascularization and ulceration of the cornea may have taken place. This affection of the cornea is kept up, if not aggravated, by the morbid state of the palpebral conjunctiva; hence the prognosis is very unfavorable, as opacity and permanent vascularity of the cornea may result.

Prognosis in the third degree.—In the third degree of the disease, a perfect cure is seldom effected. If the eye is not disorganized, which it may be in 24–36 hours, by destruction of the cornea, it may be very much injured by perforating ulceration and its consequences. Besides this, the morbid state in which the conjunctiva is left is long of being recovered from, perhaps never perfectly, and is a constant source of irritation.

Treatment.—In the first degree, leeches around the eye, and opening medicine, are to be first prescribed. Then the application, once a day, of the nitrate of silver drops (p. 67), or the strong red precipitate ointment (p. 68).

In the severer degrees of the disease, if the patient be of good strength, venesection to ℥xij—xvj—xx, followed at bedtime with Dover's powder, gr. x—xx, and calomel, gr. iij—v, and a black draught [Infus. sennæ comp.—ED.] next morning. In some cases leeches around the eye may be required to follow up the venesection, or it may be necessary to repeat the latter.

After the bleeding, &c., the application to the conjunctiva of strong irritants should be made, as nitrate of silver in substance, salve, or solution, or the strong red precipitate salve once a day, and the eye

bathed and cleansed frequently with the tepid solution of alum, or of bichloride of mercury (p. 64).

If chemosis exist, and if the cornea appear much buried and pressed on by it, incision of the chemosed ocular conjunctiva ought to be had recourse to without delay (p. 73). Incision of the chemosed conjunctiva relieves the eyeball, and especially the cornea, from the pressure which is considered, as above mentioned (p. 90), to be one great cause of its destruction.

When the iris and other internal structures of the eyeball become affected, as is indicated by change of color of iris and contraction of pupil, provided these can be seen, and by pulsative pain in and around the eye, with inflammatory fever, the propriety of abstraction of blood, either by venesection, cupping, or leeches, will again come under consideration. It will in any case be proper to give calomel, gr. ij and opium, gr. ss every four hours, until the gums are affected, and to apply belladonna around the eye.

When the violence of the inflammation has subsided, it will be advantageous to improve the diet, and give tonics—quinine or bark, especially if there be periodical pains in or around the eye. Also to make counter-irritation behind the ears or on the nape of the neck.

The special treatment of granular conjunctiva, of pannus, of ulceration of the cornea, prolapsus iridis, &c., which may present themselves as the effects of the inflammation, will be treated of under the proper heads.

Eversion of the eyelids sometimes occurs, it has been above said, in consequence of the great tumefaction of the palpebral conjunctiva (p. 113). The inflammatory œdema of the eyelids, which for a time is excessive, beginning at length to subside, while no proportionate diminution of the swelling of the lining membrane of the lids has as yet taken place, the swollen and granulated conjunctiva loses that counterpoise which the external swelling afforded it, and is forced outwards by the action of the orbicularis palpebrarum. If the protrusion is not immediately returned, the upper part of the eyelid and the retroverted cartilage act like a ligature on the protruded conjunctiva; and as the swelling increases, the stricture becomes still stronger by the natural, but ineffectual efforts of the orbicularis to bring the tarsus into its proper position.

Ophthalmia of new-born infants.[1]

It is generally within a week after birth that this ophthalmia makes its attack. Sometimes it is observed immediately after birth, sometimes, again, as late as three or four weeks.

Objective symptoms.—It is first noticed, that the infant keeps the eyes shut, that the edges of the eyelids are slightly œdematous and red, and that they are gummed together after sleep with an inspissated yellow matter, which is the Meibomian secretion increased in quantity. On softening this, and separating and everting the eyelids for exami-

[1] Ophthalmia neonatorum.—Purulent ophthalmia of infants.

nation, the palpebral conjunctiva is found red and spongy; the sclerotic conjunctiva but little injected.

In this way, first one eye, and in a day or two the other, becomes affected. The first affected generally suffers more in the course of the disease.

The swelling and redness, which were at first confined to the edges, by and by involve the whole eyelids, especially the upper. The palpebral conjunctiva becomes still more red, swollen and velvety. The lachrymal caruncle and semilunar folds are red and enlarged, and the sclerotic conjunctiva is now more or less injected, even to the margin of the cornea. A whitish sero-muculent discharge is at the same time established. This will perhaps flow out in some quantity when the eye is opened for examination, having been pent up and accumulated in the conjunctival space, in consequence of the gluing together of the edges of the eyelids.

As the disease approaches its height, the swelling of the eyelids increases, and their skin becomes of a brownish-red color, tense, and shining. The upper eyelid, which is always the more swollen, overlaps the edge of the lower.

On separating the eyelids, a quantity of thick puriform matter escapes, and the conjunctiva of the palpebral sinuses, swollen and sarcomatous looking from the engorgement of its vessels with blood, readily protrudes. Eversion of the eyelids, and protrusion of the conjunctiva of the palpebral sinuses, may take place even by the contraction of the muscles when the infant cries. The lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold are very much enlarged, and the sclerotic conjunctiva is in the state of chemosis. In this stage of the inflammation, discharge of blood readily takes place from the conjunctival surface.

Hitherto the cornea may have continued unaffected, or at the most may have been hazy; but chemosis has usually not existed long, before it suffers more or less injury, becoming the seat of ulceration, abscess, or destructive purulent infiltration. When such mischief as this occurs, the discharge becomes ichorous, and a diminution of the swelling and tension of the eyelids takes place.

Constitutional symptoms.—As the disease proceeds, the infant becomes fretful and uneasy, does not suck, nor sleep. Its mouth is often aphthous.

Causes.—The infants, the subjects of this ophthalmia, are generally weakly, often twins, or prematurely born.

Sometimes the disease can be attributed to no other exciting cause than such as gives rise to catarrhal ophthalmia. In many cases, exposure of the eyes to heat and light, or the direct intrusion of irritants, such as the soap or spirits used in washing the infant, appears to be the exciting cause. Inoculation with leucorrhœal matter from the vagina of the mother during parturition, there is reason to believe a very common cause. Inoculation with gonorrhœal matter is, for obvious reasons, a less frequent cause. Dr. Cederschjöld, of Stockholm, found ophthalmia neonatorum occur in 20 out of 137, or 1 in 7 infants, the mothers of whom were affected with vaginal discharge; and in 10 out of 181, or 1 in 18, the mothers of whom were not affected.

The disease may be propagated by infection *per contactum*. Adults having had the discharge from the infant's eyes accidentally applied to theirs, purulent ophthalmia has been produced, and that so severe as to destroy the eyes.

When there is a number of infants laboring under this disease, collected together, as in lying-in and foundling hospitals, infection appears to be propagated *in distans*.

As several cases generally come under my notice at the same time, and as a considerable period often elapses before any new cases present themselves, I have been led to believe that there is something epidemic in the occurrence of this ophthalmia.

Prognosis and course.—In whatever stage of the disease the medical man be called in, he may in general pronounce a favorable prognosis, if he finds the cornea still clear, or even though hazy, still free from ulceration and abscess. If ulceration or abscess have taken place, the extent to which the cornea will be preserved clear, whether it may not be perforated and prolapsus iridis take place, and this whether to the extent of constituting the condition for the formation of partial staphyloma, can only be doubtfully prognosticated until a decided stop is put to the inflammation. The prognosis may then be regulated by the degree and extent to which the cornea has suffered (pp. 89, 90). If the cornea has become completely infiltrated with matter, it is destroyed; it will be thrown off by ulceration or sloughing, the iris will protrude, and the condition be laid for a total staphyloma.

Though the eye may have otherwise escaped, it may be left affected with central capsular cataract, strabismus, or incomplete amaurosis.

The disease yielding, the swelling of the eyelids diminishes. From being tense and shining red, the skin becomes wrinkled and pale livid. The chemosis and redness of the sclerotic conjunctiva subside; but although the swelling of the palpebral conjunctiva becomes much diminished, its redness and the enlarged state of its papillæ more slowly disappear. The purulent discharge becomes less and less. All this, and the course to a cure, proceeds rapidly if the cornea have remained unaffected; but the existence of ulceration, &c. of the cornea necessarily retards the cure of the other parts, which, in fact, proceeds only in proportion as the cornea heals.

Treatment.—The disease may be successfully treated from the first by such applications as nitrate of silver drops or ointment, or strong red precipitate ointment (pp. 67—69). These remedies must be applied by the surgeon himself once every second day. Before the application, the eye is to be cleansed from discharge. [A solution of chloride of zinc in glycerine, in the proportion of ten grains to an ounce, the two well triturated in a glass mortar, is highly recommended in the ophthalmia of new-born children. A few drops are to be applied three times a day.—Ed.]

The nurse should use the alum, or bichloride of mercury collyrium tepid, three times a day, for bathing and cleansing the eye; and the weak red or white precipitate ointment, for anointing the edges of the eyelids, to prevent them from being glued together.

When the conjunctiva of the eyelids and sinuses is already swollen,

sarcomatous-looking and gorged with blood, as it generally is before the case comes under the care of the surgeon, it is necessary to scarify it immediately before applying the strong drops or ointment. The way of doing so is this: The infant being laid by the nurse across her lap, and the head made to rest on the surgeon's knee, he cleanses away the matter with pieces of lint; and then having everted the upper eyelid, he scarifies the protruding conjunctiva. The blood, which flows freely, he takes up with pieces of lint, which he throws away as fast as they get soaked with blood. The conjunctiva of the lower lid is next scarified in the same manner. The bleeding having ceased, the strong red precipitate ointment, previously softened, is put in between the eyelids so that it may come into contact with the whole conjunctival surface. This scarification of the palpebral conjunctiva and application of the red precipitate ointment it may be necessary to repeat several times, but only at intervals of two or three days.

Whenever the eyelids become everted, they should be immediately restored to their proper position, which is done by seizing the eyelid between the finger and thumb, drawing it a little from the eyeball, and then turning it down. Should the eversion have been allowed to continue some time, and the eyelid cannot be restored to its proper position, the everted conjunctiva is to be scarified; and when it has thus been somewhat emptied of blood, it will admit of being returned more readily.

Cleansing of the eyes by the nurse with the bichloride lotion three times a day, and thereafter the application of the weak red precipitate ointment to the edges of the eyelids are to be continued.

Small blisters behind the ear in severe cases promote the action of the preceding treatment.

Internally, a grain or two of gray powder, a little castor oil, or rhubarb and magnesia, is to be given as occasion requires; and when the cornea is threatened, small doses of calomel and quina, gr. ¼ of the former, and gr. ss of the latter, rubbed up with sugar, twice a day.

The diet of the nurse is to be carefully regulated. During the height of the disease it may be advisable for her to abstain from animal food and strong drinks; but as it declines she may take, besides animal food and wine or porter, tincture of iron.

When the puriform discharge has ceased, but the conjunctiva continues red and relaxed, the four grain solution of nitrate of silver, or vinum opii diluted with an equal part of water, or the lapis divinus solution (p. 66), may require to be dropped into the eyes several times at intervals of two or three days.

Gonorrhœal ophthalmia.

Diagnosis.—This ophthalmia resembles very much the severest form of Egyptian ophthalmia. If there is any difference, it is this: In gonorrhœal ophthalmia,[1] the sclerotic conjunctiva is affected from the

[1] Ophthalmia gonorrhoica vera.—Acute gonorrhœal inflammation of the conjunctiva.

very first, and great and inveterate chemosis rapidly forms; whereas in Egyptian ophthalmia, the sclerotic conjunctiva becomes affected subsequently to the palpebral conjunctiva, the chemosis does not form so rapidly, nor is it so inveterate. In gonorrhœal ophthalmia, though the inflammation of the palpebral conjunctiva and swelling of the eyelids may be very great, it is in general not so considerable as in Egyptian ophthalmia; and, at any rate, granulated conjunctiva is not so marked a character of gonorrhœal as of Egyptian ophthalmia.

In consequence of the greater severity of the inflammation of the sclerotic conjunctiva, the cornea is still more liable to suffer and be destroyed in gonorrhœal than in Egyptian ophthalmia. Indeed, gonorrhœal ophthalmia is one of the most rapidly destructive diseases the eye is subject to.

Males are oftener affected with this disease than females; but it is of comparatively rare occurrence in either sex. It is sometimes met with in children.

In general one eye only is affected in gonorrhœal ophthalmia; whereas in Egyptian ophthalmia, it is extremely rare to meet with a case in which the disease remains confined to one eye.

These differences, it will be observed, are not sufficiently strict to serve as a practical ground of diagnosis. The history of the disease forms the best criterion.

Cause.—Inoculation with gonorrhœal matter. The matter is sometimes accidentally applied to the eye of a healthy person through the medium of foul cloths, &c. It is in this way that children are inoculated.

Prognosis.—Until, with a cornea safe, or at least not much ulcerated, the disease is on the decline, which is known by the subsidence of the swelling of the eyelids and of the chemosis, with diminution of the discharge, the prognosis must be extremely unfavorable. The eye may be destroyed in forty-eight hours from the commencement of the disease. Even when the eyeball is not actually destroyed, it may be left atrophic and vision annihilated.

Treatment.—The treatment must be the same as in the severest form of Egyptian ophthalmia, only, if possible, more active. No delay of treatment can be admitted. Incision of the chemosed conjunctiva should be early had recourse to.

Mild gonorrhœal ophthalmia.

A milder form of ophthalmia is met with in persons laboring under gonorrhœa, which, however, does not appear to differ from common catarrhal ophthalmia. The cases of the kind which I have seen have not appeared to me in any other way dependent on gonorrhœa, than that at the time the system was in consequence of it more susceptible to cold, the exposure to which, at the same time that it excited the ophthalmia, operated in checking the discharge from the urethra. They readily yielded to the same treatment as is above indicated for catarrhal ophthalmia.

Sometimes the inflammation presents the characters of, and requires then the treatment for, catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia.

Puromucous ophthalmia occurring in female children, in connection with puromucous discharge from the vagina.

This ophthalmia, though sometimes severe, is usually of a mild character.

Symptoms.—In a case of two or three days' standing, the eyelids were red and swollen, but not tense, and admitted of being readily opened. The conjunctiva was red but not intensely so; the palpebral conjunctiva spongy; the sclerotic conjunctiva raised up over the lower margin of the cornea in a state of slight chemosis. The cornea was still quite clear. There was a serous discharge, mixed with considerable flakes of thick whitish-yellow matter. No pain, and little or no intolerance of light.[1]

Treatment.—Scarification of the palpebral conjunctiva; the nitrate of silver drops once a day; the alum lotion two or three times a day for cleansing the eye; the red precipitate ointment at bedtime and some laxative medicine; check the inflammation in a few days. The healing process was then promoted by a blister behind the ear, pencilling the conjunctiva with lapis divinus drops, and the exhibition of quina.

When the chemosis subsided, superficial ulceration was discovered where the cornea had been pressed on by the fold of conjunctiva. This readily healed, leaving a slight opacity, but was the cause of retarding somewhat the recovery.

The vaginal discharge subsided under the use of a sulphate of zinc injection.

Erysipelatous ophthalmia.[2]

The conjunctiva is always more or less affected in erysipelas of the eyelids, but idiopathic erysipelatous ophthalmia is not of frequent occurrence.

Objective symptoms.—To the anatomical description of erysipelatous inflammation of the conjunctiva above given, it only remains to add, under this head, that the eyelids and cheek are œdematous, that in consequence of the gravitation of the fluid or pressure of the upper eyelid, the serous chemosis is greater below than above—that the cornea appears half buried by it; that there is some puromucous secretion with occasional lachrymation and increased Meibomian discharge.

In some cases, I have found this ophthalmia and stye co-existing.

Subjective symptoms.—The patient complains of an uneasy sensation of pressure and tension about the eye when it is moved, with itching and smarting at the edge or corners of the eyelids, especially when a stye is forming, and some impatience of light.

[1] Iritis, in connection with gonorrhœa, will be considered farther on, under the head of *Iritis*.

[2] Conjunctivitis erysipelatosa idiopathica.

Constitutional symptoms.—The subjects of this ophthalmia are most commonly persons of weakly constitutions, advanced in life, or laboring under gastric derangement: but these conditions are to be viewed rather as the predisposing causes than as the symptoms of the ophthalmia.

Causes.—The *predisposing causes* have been just referred to. *Exciting causes.*—Exposure to cold and wet. Injuries, chemical or mechanical, of the conjunctiva; it sometimes occurs after needle operations for cataract. In an old man affected with small irritable ulcers on his legs, with surrounding erythema, I once saw it occur as if by metastasis on the application of warm fomentations to the legs.

Diagnosis.—The nature of the conjunctival inflammation is at once perceived; but in forming the diagnosis, it should be determined whether there be any complication, such as sclerotitis.

Prognosis and course.—The prognosis is good. The disease usually begins to subside in a few days—the watery effusion is gradually absorbed—and the conjunctiva becomes again applied to the sclerotica, but continues for some time in a loose flaccid state. During this process, the injection of the conjunctiva disappears, but the spots of extravasated blood are some time in being absorbed. The lachrymal, Meibomian, and conjunctival secretions return to their natural quantity and quality.

Treatment.—Three grains of mercurial chalk, with watery extract of aloes, and extract of hyoscyamus, of each one grain at bedtime, followed by a purgative draught in the morning; and as a collyrium, the solution of the bichloride of mercury, with vinum opii (p. 67), will in general suffice to check the disease. Good diet, cordials and tonics, may be afterwards given.

Instead of a lotion, some prefer dry warinth, by means of medicated bags (p. 64), hung over the eye. [We have found the best dressing of this kind, when desired, to be clean raw cotton or carded wool, particularly in neuralgic and rheumatic patients.—ED.] If more agreeable to the patient, this may be adopted; but in either case it will be necessary afterwards to drop in vinum opii to give tone to the relaxed membrane.

GENUS II.—SCLEROTITIS.

The species of this genus admitted, are rheumatic ophthalmia, and scrofulous sclerotitis.

Rheumatic ophthalmia.[1]

In rheumatic ophthalmia, the sclerotica is the principal seat of the vascular congestion; but, as above shown (p. 110), there is usually some degree of implication of the cornea and iris in the inflammation, the former from exudation, the latter from both congestion and exudation. Rheumatic ophthalmia, considered as a pure sclerotitis, or a sclerotitis with the slight complications mentioned, is of rare occur-

[1] Sclerotitis rheumatica vel idiopathica.

rence, in consequence of its tendency to merge into corneitis, catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia, aquo-capsulitis, or decided iritis.

Objective symptoms. Redness.—At the commencement, the principal redness is from the sclerotic injection, the characters of which have been above described. By and by there is added some injection of the conjunctiva, especially of its circumcorneal zone.

State of the cornea.—The cornea becomes dim from exudation into it; and over its margin, at some side, or even all around, vessels may be seen shooting to the extent of one-twentieth or one-tenth of an inch, and then suddenly stopping.

State of the iris.—The iris becomes discolored, the pupil contracted, sluggish in its motions, and perhaps hazy from slight exudation.

There is lachrymation, but no increased conjunctival nor Meibomian secretion.

Subjective symptoms.—The most striking subjective symptom is the rheumatic pain around the orbit, in the temples, face, &c., becoming exacerbated at night when the patient gets warm in bed, and remitting only towards morning. Besides this rheumatic pain, there is deep-seated, distending, and pulsative pain of the eyeball.

There is intolerance of light accompanying the lachrymation, usually in proportion to the degree of implication of the cornea and iris.

The vision is dim in proportion to the dimness of the cornea and haziness of the pupil.

Constitutional symptoms.—Resembling rheumatism in accompanying pain and its exacerbations, this disease resembles it also in the constitutional symptoms, inflammatory fever, derangement of digestive organs, &c.

Causes.—This disease likewise resembles rheumatism in respect of its causes, predisposing as well as exciting; but the subjects of it, who are always adults, may never have suffered from rheumatism in any other part of the body.

Both eyes are seldom affected together. When they are so, one is much less severely affected than the other.

Diagnosis.—Rheumatic is readily distinguished from catarrhal ophthalmia by the seat and character of the vascular injection (pp. 47, 85), by the absence of any mucous secretion from the conjunctiva in the former, and especially by the difference in the character of the pain. Catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia is attended by all the symptoms of rheumatic ophthalmia, with the superaddition of those of catarrhal, and a greater tendency to mischief in the cornea than in either. From aquo-capsulitis or iritis, rheumatic ophthalmia is distinguished by the slight degree, if not absence of affection of the membrane of the aqueous humor or iris.

Prognosis.—This ophthalmia may prove slight and soon go off, but even when not so slight the prognosis is in general good. The degree to which the cornea or iris may have become affected, however, will of course modify the prognosis. A person having once suffered from it is very liable to renewed attacks. Sometimes it occurs in a chronic state, and proves obstinate without being severe.

Treatment.—In incipient or slight cases, the following treatment will

sometimes check the disease—calomel, gr. iv, and Dover's powder, gr. x, at bedtime, and a purgative draught in the morning. After this fifteen or twenty drops of the wine or tincture of *colchicum*, in combination with an alkali or magnesia, may be given twice or thrice a day; but if no decided effect is produced after the third or fourth dose, its use should not be persisted in.

If the disease is not checked, and if the rheumatic pain is severe and the cornea and iris threatened, blood should be at once abstracted. According to the strength of the patient, the venesection should be carried to ℥xij—xvj—xx.

After the bleeding, calomel and Dover's powder, or calomel and James's powder, are to be given at bedtime, and a purgative draught in the morning; after which calomel and opium (gr. j—gr. ½), three times a day, until the gums are just touched. If the bowels become confined, a solution of Epsom salts, ℥j, and tartar emetic, gr. ij, in water, ℥viij, in doses of two tablespoonfuls in the morning may be prescribed. [We have been very successful in addition to anodynes, with the prescriptions (modified more or less according to the case) recommended by Dr. Hays, in his edition of Lawrence (3d ed. pp. 428 and 441):—

℞.—Cal. gr. viij—x.
Pot. nitrat. ℥j.
Ant. tart. gr. j. M. et in chart. viij divide.
S. One every four hours.

This is to be followed, if necessary, with Scudamore's mixture, combined with oil of turpentine in the following formula:—

℞.—Magnes. sulph. ℥iv—℥vss.
Magnes. carb. ℥ij.
Vin. rad. colch. f℥j—f℥ij.
Ol. tereb. f℥j—f℥ij.
Syr. cort. aurant. f℥j.
Aq. carbon. f℥vij. M.
S. One to two fluidounces every three or four hours.—Ed.]

The eye is to be bathed occasionally with tepid water, and in the intervals kept lightly covered with a dry compress. As a means, though only subsidiary to the venesection and calomel and Dover's powder, of moderating the rheumatic pain around the orbit, or in the temples, &c., friction over the seat of pain, with mercurial ointment, combined with an equal part of extract of belladonna; with a tincture of tobacco (p. 73); or with morphia dissolved in almond oil, may be employed at bedtime. The belladonna application will at the same time serve to keep the pupil dilated, which is a point to be attended to when there is implication of the iris.

Counter-irritation, by blisters or tartar emetic ointment to the nape of the neck or scalp, is useful, in the decline of the inflammation.

When by the above treatment the disease has been checked, tonics promote convalescence. Bark and carbonate of soda, in doses of five grains each, two or three times a day, is a favorite tonic; quina also is useful. [The sulphate of quinia will be found to have an excellent effect in those cases, which are far from being uncommon, where the pain has the characters of an intermittent neuralgia.—Ed.]

Scrofulous sclerotitis.

The anatomical characters of this ophthalmia have been above sketched (p. 85). In illustration of its course and treatment, the following case is given: A girl, aged 8, of scrofulous constitution, has had the eyes slightly bloodshot for a month past—the right more affected than the left. On examination, there is seen in the right eye, on the nasal and temporal sides of the cornea, a broad yellowish-gray elevation depending chiefly on thickening of the sclerotica; there is sclerotic and also slight conjunctival injection at the place. No pain nor intolerance of light. Sight quite good.

After three or four two-grain doses of hydrargyrum cum creta, at bedtime, the eyes were found better, the redness much diminished; but improvement not advancing, two leeches were twice applied at an interval of six days; each time with benefit. Cod-liver oil was then given, and after that the vascular injection and thickening of the sclerotica progressively diminished, until, about the end of two months the eyes were quite well, and the sclerotica of its natural appearance.

In the case just related, there was no pain, and the cornea remained quite clear; but in another case, the patient, a girl of twelve or thirteen, complained of some pain, especially over the eyebrows, and the cornea became somewhat nebulous. In this second girl, in whom the inflammation was altogether more severe, recovery took place under similar treatment, but more slowly.

This inflammation must not be confounded with pustular ophthalmia, on the one hand, nor with sclerotico-choroiditis on the other.

GENUS III.—CORNEITIS.[1]

Whilst congestion was taken as the characteristic of sclerotitis, exudation, for the reasons above given (p. 85 et seq.), must be taken as the characteristic of corneitis.

As species of corneitis, I rank, 1st, common scrofulous or phlyctenular ophthalmia, 2d, scrofulous corneitis, and 3d, rheumatic corneitis.

Scrofulous or phlyctenular ophthalmia is usually ranked as a conjunctival inflammation, but with no good reason, seeing that although the conjunctiva is the seat of injection, the redness is neither great nor uniform, the vessels being few in number, and running singly or in detached fasciculi towards the cornea—an injection of the conjunctiva which is the consequence rather of the afflux of blood towards the primarily affected cornea; and seeing that it is the cornea which is the seat of the exudation—of phlyctenulæ, of ulcers, and of new vessels into which those of the conjunctiva are continued. Moreover, besides conjunctival, there is some degree of sclerotic injection.

Corneitis, commonly so called, comprising both scrofulous and rheumatic corneitis, is an inflammation of the "adhesive" character, involving principally the proper substance of the cornea; hence it has been also named *parenchymatous* corneitis, though the conjunctiva cornea,

[1] Keratitis.

on the one hand, and the membrane of Descemet, on the other, may also become affected.

While in phlyctenular ophthalmia and corneitis, commonly so called, the iris is apt to become involved, it is always more or less so in inflammation of the membrane of Descemet. Indeed, affection of the iris constitutes a part of this ophthalmia, which has thence been named *kerato-iritis*, and also *aquo-capsulitis*, under the impression that the membrane of Descemet extends over the anterior surface of the iris, and thus constitutes the investing membrane of the anterior chamber of the aqueous humor. The inflammation in question will thus be best treated of under the head of *ophthalmia interna anterior*.

The other ophthalmiæ, in which the cornea, whether its proper substance, or its conjunctival layer, is implicated, belong to the genus of compound external ophthalmia (p. 135).

Scrofulous or phlyctenular ophthalmia.[1]

This is the most common form of ophthalmia in children of from one to twelve years of age. Out of 100 cases of ophthalmia at that time of life, it has been estimated that 90 are cases of this kind. Although the subjects of it often present the scrofulous diathesis in a well-marked manner, and not unfrequently are laboring at the same time under scrofulous affections of other parts, it is to be remembered that cases frequently occur in which there are no such evidences of scrofula. Unless, therefore, we chose to view, as some do, this form of ophthalmia itself as a manifestation of a scrofulous constitution, the term "scrofulous ophthalmia" must be received rather in a conventional than in a literal sense.

Objective symptoms.—When the little patient is brought into the light to be examined, the eyelids are found spasmodically closed, the eyebrows depressed, and the cheeks drawn up, the child endeavoring at the same time to cover the eyes with his hands in order to protect them from the light.

In consequence of the very forced closure of the eyelids, their borders are sometimes found so much inverted, that their cutaneous surfaces are in contact; and if this has been of long continuance, these surfaces will be moist and soft like mucous membrane.

There is greater or less redness and excoriation of the cheeks, and not unfrequently a pustular eruption extending over the face, forehead, and temples.

As it is in general impossible for the child to open the eyelids, even if disposed, in consequence of the great intolerance of light, and involuntary spasmodic closure of the eyelids, it is necessary for the surgeon to do so in order to examine the eyes. For the mode of procedure, see p. 46.

On opening the eyelids, which are probably somewhat red and tumid at their margins, a gush of hot tears takes place, which had been

[1] Conjunctivitis scrofulosa vel strumosa—Erethitic form of scrofulous ophthalmia.

pent up in the oculo-palpebral space, in consequence of the continued closure of the eyelids.

The examination will probably not disclose much vascular injection of the sclerotic conjunctiva, and some of what is seen, even, may have been caused by the irritation of opening the eyelids. There may be merely a fine circumcorneal reticular blush, fed by some small pink scattered vessels running towards it, such as is occasioned by the irritation of a foreign particle which has got into the eye. Some larger vessels, however, will perhaps be seen collected into fasciculi, running from the angles towards the cornea. In addition to the conjunctival injection, there is also circumcorneal zonular redness of the sclerotica.

The palpebral conjunctiva is usually the seat of considerable congestion.

The cornea, though suffused, may be as yet free from any circumscribed speck; but ere long, one or more *phlyctenulæ* are met with, or small ulcers left by the bursting of phlyctenulæ.

The cornea may be still unpervaded by red vessels; or perhaps a single one may be detected running over its margin towards the phlyctenula; or if, instead of a phlyctenula, an ulcer already exists, there may or may not be a fasciculus of vessels extending into it. (p. 88).

Sometimes there is onyx, sometimes an abscess or large pustule.

The pupil is usually rather contracted.

Whilst the lachrymation is so great, the conjunctival and Meibomian secretions are not much increased.

Both eyes are generally affected at the same time, but one is always worse than the other.

Subjective symptoms.—There is in general not much distress, except from the great intolerance of light; and this remits towards evening, or may be relieved at other times by darkening the room. There occur, however, occasional attacks of darting pain in the eye at night; and if phlyctenula or ulcers exist, there is the painful sensation as if a foreign body were in the eye, aggravated when the eyelids are moved. The irritation of the excoriated cheek by the tears also causes considerable distress.

Constitution and state of health.—As above mentioned, the constitution of the subjects of this ophthalmia is, in a great number of cases, that which is known by the name of scrofulous.

Along with the ophthalmia, a disordered state of the health will be found generally to exist. The digestive organs and skin especially will probably be found out of order, with feverishness and irritability of temper.

Causes.—The predisposing causes of scrofulous ophthalmia may be referred principally to the age, constitution, and state of health of the patient. That age predisposes, is shown by the circumstance that it is the most common by far of all the inflammations of the eye in children, and that an inflammation originally of a different kind, in childhood is extremely apt to run into it. That the constitution predisposes, may be inferred from the name of the disease being taken

from that state of constitution in connection with which the ophthalmia so frequently manifests itself in early life. It is to be observed, that at such age, and in such constitutions, it may in one case be the eye, in another the ear, in a third some other organ which is affected; but in all, the digestive organs are found more or less at fault. Previous attacks, and also exanthematous diseases, predispose to it. (See *Exanthematous ophthalmiæ.*)

Exciting causes.—This inflammation may be excited by any of the ordinary exciting causes of ophthalmic inflammation, the age, constitution, and state of health determining its particular character. Any common inflammation of the eye is in such circumstances apt to merge into this. The ophthalmia often appears to be excited and kept up by the irritation of teething. [The characteristic phenomena of scrofulous ophthalmia are caused, or, at least, are directly influenced, by a special condition of the nervous apparatus of vision. The lesion in question is a state of hyperæsthesia, or exalted sensibility of the retina and optic nerve, and the ciliary and conjunctival branches of the ophthalmic branch of the fifth pair. The phenomena attendant upon photophobia, namely, contraction of the pupil, spasm of the orbicularis, sneezing, and lachrymation, are the results of reflex action, displayed in a morbid form under the influence of this lesion.—ED.]

Diagnosis.—The symptoms of this ophthalmia are so very striking, that it can scarcely be confounded with any other, especially if the age of the patient be taken into account.

In so far as regards the slight degree of redness of the white of the eyes and the great intolerance of light, scrofulous corneitis resembles it; but the changes which take place in the cornea in the two ophthalmiæ are quite different. In scrofulous corneitis there is no formation of phlyctenulæ, nor ulceration, and rarely onyx or abscess, but opaque adhesive exudation into the substance of the cornea, and development of a general deep-seated vascularity, with increased prominence of the cornea.

Scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia is distinguished from phlyctenular ophthalmia by the greater redness of the white of the eye, and the less degree or absence of intolerance of light.

The age of the patient alone, independent of other points of difference, distinguishes between this ophthalmia and catarrho-rheumatic.

Course and prognosis.—Phlyctenulæ on the cornea may either recede without being much matured, or pass into ulceration. If a phlyctenula on the cornea recede, it will leave a speck called *albugo*—round, smooth, slightly elevated, and densely opaque in its centre, but shaded off at its circumference. Sometimes a vessel or two may be seen running into an albugo, or a nebulous streak indicates where vessels had run.

If ulceration has taken place, the ulcer will probably be the point of termination of a fasciculus of vessels as above mentioned (p. 128): but when the healing process commences, one vessel after another shrinks and disappears. If the ulcer has penetrated to any depth, an opaque cicatrice or *leucoma* will be left (p. 91).

There is a circumscribed and rather deep ulcer of the cornea met

with in this disease. It is circular, with smooth, round edges, quite clear to its bottom, unaccompanied by any extension of vessels into it, and the cornea around is scarcely, if at all, nebulous. The cornea looks simply as if a small piece had been scooped out of it. After this ulcer heals, a small clear facet remains (p. 91).

The inflammation continuing unchecked, ulcers which may have formed, often go on increasing in depth, until the proper substance of the cornea is perforated, in which case the membrane of Descemet is protruded through the opening at the bottom of the ulcer in the form of a small transparent vesicle (*hernia of the cornea*), which soon bursts, and the aqueous humor escapes, the consequences of which have been described above (p. 90 et seq.)

Iritis sometimes supervenes in this form of ophthalmia. Sometimes, also, inflammation of the posterior tunics, by which the eye is left amaurotic, atrophic, or in a state of varicosity.

From long continuance of the forced closure of the eyelids (p. 127) entropium is apt to be induced.

There is less tendency to ophthalmia tarsi in this, than in scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia.

This is one of the most obstinate of all the acute inflammations of the eye, and one of those most liable to relapse. The disposition to the disease, however, diminishes on the approach of puberty.

If the cornea be still free from phlyctenulæ or ulcers the prognosis is good; but if phlyctenulæ or ulcers exist, the prognosis must be qualified by the likelihood of a speck or specks on the cornea. See above.

The state of the constitution, and the circumstances in which the patient is placed, must greatly influence the prognosis.

The dismissal, when cured, should always be accompanied by a warning as to the great tendency of the disease to return, and instructions as to the diet and regimen best calculated to guard against a relapse.

Treatment.—The treatment is always advantageously commenced with an emetic—and an antimonial emetic is the best. (Vin. antimon. ℥j; aq. pur. ℥ij—a tablespoonful every ten minutes until vomiting).

After this small doses of hydrargyrum cum creta (gr. ij–iij), in combination with powdered leaves of belladonna (gr. ss–j), are to be given night and morning for a few days. A dose of calomel and rhubarb or scammony may be required in addition.

The digestive organs having been by the alteratives and purgatives brought into a better state, the disulphate of quina, in doses of gr. j–ij, three times a day, will be found, in a large proportion of cases, to act like a specific. [Cal. (gr. $\frac{1}{6}$–$\frac{1}{2}$) and quin. sulph. (gr. $\frac{1}{2}$–ij), or hyd. chlor. corros. gr. $\frac{1}{16}$–$\frac{1}{2}$ in ext. cinchon. fluid. f℥j–ij, t. d. answered admirably.—ED.] Under its use, the inflammation and intolerance of light soon begin to subside, and this is followed by the disappearance of the phlyctenulæ and healing of the ulcers on the cornea.

Cod-liver oil, with or without quina, is often of great efficacy. In some cases, iron, or sulphuric acid, and in others, rhubarb with carbonate of soda, will be found useful as tonics. [In many cases of this

disease, more especially those complicated with chronic eruptions of the skin, arsenic is a very valuable remedy. We have used with very good effect the following formula:—

R.—Vini ferri, } ana f ℥ss.
Syrupi simplicis, }
Liq. potassæ arsenitis gtt. xxxij.
Aquæ anethi f℥j.
S. One teaspoonful at meals, three times a day.—Ed.]

The application of a few leeches around the eye is occasionally required to relieve the congestion, and thus to promote the action of the other remedies. In a case, for example, attended with great intolerance of light, little or no impression was made on the inflammation by the ordinary remedies for a month, until after the application of two leeches to each eye, when the inflammation and intolerance of light began to diminish; and under the use of remedies which before proved ineffectual the case went on to a cure.

A warm bath at bedtime is useful, relieving feverishness and determining to the skin.

Counter-irritation by blisters, kept open or repeatedly renewed, behind the ears, or behind and below the mastoid process, is always of great service; and afterwards, when the ophthalmia has declined, the application of a warm plaster between the shoulders.

As an application to the eye itself, the belladonna lotion may be used from the first. It soothes the eye, and greatly, if not wholly, relieves the intolerance of light. Steaming the eyes with the vapor of hot water impregnated with belladonna, has the same effect (p. 64). [The application of tincture of iodine around the eyes, and to the lids externally, every two or three days, often produces a very striking effect upon the photophobia, and affords the most gratifying relief.—Ed.]

The acute symptoms having been overcome by the treatment above indicated, recourse may be had to the use of the bichloride of mercury lotion three times daily, and the weak red precipitate ointment at bedtime; whilst at intervals of two or three days the nitrate of silver solution may be dropped into the eyes.

If, under this treatment, the case does not improve, but the inflammation, on the contrary, continues active and severe, the iris, perhaps, becoming discolored, with the pupil contracted, and ulceration threatening to penetrate the cornea, the following treatment should, without delay, be had recourse to: Two or three leeches to the eye, half grain doses of calomel three times a day, in conjunction with the quina; and the resumption of the belladonna fomentation, to keep the pupil dilated if it is the centre of the cornea which is the seat of ulceration, in order, if penetration should take place, prolapsus iridis may be obviated; but if, on the contrary, the ulceration be towards the circumference, fomentations of warm water alone are to be used. [The patient, also, should be kept on his back, in bed, and as motionless as possible.—Ed.]

Where penetration of the cornea has actually taken place, and the aqueous humor in consequence escaped, and the iris fallen forwards

against the cornea, the patient must be kept very quiet, the eye gently bathed with warm water occasionally, and the calomel and quina continued. The inflammation now remitting, the ulcer of the cornea closes, the aqueous humor reaccumulates, and the iris resumes its natural position if no prolapse has occurred. Under these circumstances the calomel is to be omitted, and the cod-liver oil and quina resumed. The irritating collyria to the eye will now promote the subsidence of the inflammation and the cicatrization of the ulcer.

The eyes are not to be bound up, but may be protected by a large shade like a bonnet front.

Good air, moderate light, friction of the skin [particularly with a salted towel—a towel dipped in a strong solution of salt, and dried—ED.], the tepid bath, comfortable clothing, and simple nourishing diet are important dietetical adjuvants in the treatment of this ophthalmia.

When there is great tendency to relapse, removal to a milder climate or a more sheltered situation will often be advantageous.

Scrofulous corneitis.[1]

There are two distinct forms of this disease, designated acute or erethitic, and chronic or torpid.

Acute, or erethitic form.

Objective symptoms.—There is little redness of the white of the eye, and what does exist is principally due to sclerotic injection. The proper substance of the cornea is the seat of exudation. This is manifested by a deep seated grayish-white opacity, denser at some points than others, which by and by becomes intermixed with red, in consequence of the development of vessels in the exuded matter. In this case, the cornea presents a peculiar opalescent appearance.

When the conjunctiva of the cornea is co-affected, as is generally more or less the case, it is in some part of its extent opaque, thickened, and vascular, the vessels being in continuation with those of the corresponding part of the circumcorneal network of the sclerotic conjunctiva, the injection of which part is greater than elsewhere. In the rest of its extent, the surface of the cornea is sometimes, though not always, rough and dim.

In the course of the disease, increased prominence of the cornea is apt to take place, owing to softening of its texture, on the one hand, and distension by increased accumulation of aqueous matter on the other.

Iritis may supervene, but this, on account of opacity of the cornea, may not be readily detected.

Subjective symptoms.—There is perhaps headache, but, in general, little pain in the eyeball—an uneasy feeling merely of distension or of pressure over it—the intolerance of light is more or less considerable, and, as usual, accompanied by lachrymation. Of course, there is dimness of vision, in proportion to the opacity of the cornea.

[1] Keratitis parenchymatosa scrofulosa.

Constitutional symptoms.—When the local symptoms are most severe, so are the constitutional, viz., general feverishness, dry skin, white tongue, loss of appetite, and headache.

Exacerbations and remissions of the disease occur.

Predisposing causes.—These are much the same as in common scrofulous ophthalmia, only the subjects of the disease are generally somewhat older—from eight to eighteen. Females are more frequently affected than males, and in them, when of the age of puberty, there is often disturbed menstruation.

Exciting causes.—The disease sometimes supervenes on another ophthalmia. Injury of the cornea, or exposure to cold and wet, often appears to be the exciting cause. Sometimes the inflammation comes on after the retrocession of some disease of the skin. Often the etiology is obscure.

Diagnosis.—This ophthalmia is distinguished from phlyctenular ophthalmia by the difference in the changes which take place in the cornea; from the compound ophthalmiæ, in which the cornea is implicated, by the slight degree of redness of the white of the eye, and the peculiar changes in the cornea; from the chronic form, by the intolerance of light, and the greater opacity of the cornea, and the other changes in its appearance, mentioned in their proper places (p. 134).

When conjunctival opacity, thickening, and vascularity extend over the whole cornea, they conceal the affection of the proper substance; but the existence of this, and the distinction of such a case from that in which the conjunctiva corneæ alone, and not the proper substance, is affected, as it may be found in scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia, are indicated by the great intolerance of light, and by the increased prominence of the cornea, which generally after a time presents itself.

Course and prognosis.—Inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea is an obstinate disease. It may go on for a long time, alternately getting better and worse. Inflammation of the membrane of Descemet and iritis readily supervene, and the sclerotica, choroid, and ciliary body may also become involved, in which case there is added to the increased prominence of the cornea a conical projection of the whole front of the eyeball, in consequence of an attenuation and yielding of the anterior part of the sclerotica. Under such circumstances, the retina has usually also suffered; and there are consequently more or less amaurotic symptoms.

When the inflammation is arrested, the cornea clears sometimes very rapidly, and to an extent not previously expected. The clearing of the cornea takes place from the circumference towards the centre, where opacity usually lingers, and often continues fixed.

Increased prominence of the cornea having once taken place, is permanent.

Relapses are frequent.

Treatment.—This is to be conducted very much on the same plan as the treatment of phlyctenular ophthalmia. If the patient be a grown-up female, attention should be directed to the state of menstruation.

The general abstraction of blood is not often required, but the occasional application of leeches around the eye is generally necessary.

The bowels having been cleared out, the hydrargyrum c. creta and belladonna powders, or calomel, in half-grain doses, may be given three times a day for a few days. If, after this, the acuteness of the disease be checked, quinine, bark and soda, or other tonics, such as iron, baryta, &c., according to the condition of the patient, will prove of great advantage. Counter-irritation is, at the same time, to be employed.

Oil of turpentine, in doses of ʒss three times a day, often operates beneficially. It may be given in milk. I find it especially efficacious in combination with cod-liver oil (ʒij). The use of the turpentine is not to be continued longer than two or three days, for if a good effect does take place, it generally appears within that time. The cod-liver oil, however, may in any case be continued, with or without a grain or two of quina [or with liq. ferri iod.—ED.], in each dose.

Steaming the eyes with hot water impregnated with belladonna (p. 64), and bathing them with the belladonna lotion, in general soothe the eyes, and mitigate the intolerance of light. Belladonna is also of use for the purpose of keeping the pupil dilated (p. 54), when it is feared the iris has become affected.

When the inflammation has been fairly arrested, the clearing of the cornea will be promoted by the occasional use of the bichloride of mercury lotion, the weak red precipitate ointment, or the like.

Evacuation of the aqueous humor is sometimes of use, especially in cases with great distension of the cornea.

Chronic or torpid form.

Objective symptoms.—Though there is not much redness of the eye to attract notice, still, on close examination, it will be found that it is pervaded by red vessels, both conjunctival and sclerotic, besides being dull and dirty-looking.

There is little exudation into the substance of the cornea—at the most, enough to produce streaks or clouds of opacity; but the most peculiar appearance which the cornea presents, is the roughness of its surface, like ground glass, and a dirty-yellowish-green color, as above mentioned (p. 87). The cornea is at the same time unnaturally prominent, sometimes increased in diameter, with corresponding enlargement of the anterior chamber.

Subjective symptoms.—There is merely dimness of vision, without any pain or intolerance of light.

Constitution.—The subjects of this form of corneitis are usually of a dull, leucophlegmatic, scrofulous habit. They often are at the same time affected with deafness.

Treatment.—The treatment applicable in this form of corneitis, will be understood from what is laid down in the preceding article.

The diet and regimen above recommended for phlyctenular ophthalmia (p. 130), are equally called for in both the forms of corneitis now described.

Rheumatic corneitis.[1]

When parenchymatous corneitis occurs in persons about middle age, as it sometimes, though not usually does, it is accompanied by rheumatic characters, and is designated *rheumatic corneitis*, in contradistinction to the name *scrofulous corneitis*, given to the disease when it occurs in young persons, as is generally the case.

The following is an example of this species of inflammation of the cornea:—

A. E., aged 37, first seen Nov. 12.—Subject to rheumatism. The right eye has been affected for the last six or seven weeks; during all which time he has occasionally suffered pain over the eyebrow and in the temple. Yesterday the pain was more severe than it has yet been.

On examination (Nov. 12), the cornea of the right eye in its upper third, was found quite red from vascular injection. In the rest of its extent, dim and rough on its surface. Considerable vascular injection of both conjunctiva and sclerotica, especially intense next the vascular part of the cornea. The palpebral conjunctiva congested, and the edges of the eyelids red, and slightly swollen.

Venesection to ℥viij or ℥x, Dover's powder, gr. x, and calomel, gr. iij at bedtime, followed by black draught next morning. After that, calomel gr. j, and opium gr. ¼, night and morning.

Nov. 14.—Eye is very much better to-day—the injection of the white of the eye considerably less; the vascularity of the upper part of the cornea, and the dimness of the rest of its extent, very sensibly diminished. To continue the calomel and opium, and to bathe the eye three times a day with warm water.

Nov. 23.—Much affected by the mercury. The inflammation subsiding very decidedly. The vessels in the upper part of the cornea much reduced in number. To continue the calomel at bedtime only, and apply a blister behind the right ear.

25th.—Eye continues to improve. Mouth not quite so sore.

28th.—The inflammation is rapidly diminishing. The redness of the white of the eye has in a great measure disappeared, and the new vessels in the cornea going on to shrink one after the other.

Dec. 1.—The vessels in the cornea have still further shrunk.

A few days after this some increase of the inflammation took place, but after the application of leeches and a repetition of the treatment, improvement again went on. The mercury was then omitted, and cod-liver oil given, under the use of which the inflammation wholly subsided; the cornea became quite free from vascularity and cleared, with the exception of slight nebula at its upper part.

Genus IV.—compound external ophthalmia.

The ophthalmiæ, comprehended as species under this head, are scrofulo-catarrhal, and catarrho-rheumatic.

[1] Keratitis parenchymatosa rheumatica.

Scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia.[1]

This is a combination of common scrofulous or phlyctenular ophthalmia and catarrhal; having sometimes more of the characters of the former, sometimes more of the characters of the latter, with occasionally an admixture of pustular ophthalmia.

Objective symptoms.—This form of ophthalmia not being attended by any great intolerance of light, the eyelids are not spasmodically closed, but usually kept half open. Their borders are red and swollen, and perhaps nodulated, from enlargement of the glandular structures situated there, and the eyelashes are incrusted with dried Meibomian secretion, which is poured out in increased quantity.

The vascular injection of the conjunctiva, both palpebral and sclerotic, is very considerable, and though with less uniformity, presents the catarrhal characters. There may be also some sclerotic injection.

Pustules may present themselves on the sclerotic conjunctiva, and at the margin of the cornea, but the cornea itself may as yet be clear, or it may be the seat of onyx, or of phlyctenulæ or ulceration. The phlyctenulæ on the cornea usually reach a larger size than those which occur in common phlyctenular ophthalmia—indeed, they mature into pustules, and bursting, leave large ulcers, with flabby, everted, and perhaps red edges, into which large fasciculi of vessels run from the neighboring conjunctiva and sclerotica.

Instead of the cornea suffering in this way, the conjunctiva corneæ may be found in some parts of its extent the seat of exudation—opaque, thickened, and vascular. The vessels are closely arranged side by side, and extend over the margin of the cornea, in continuation from those of the conjunctival circumcorneal zone, and with the opacity, and thickening of the conjunctiva corneæ stop abruptly (*vascular speck*).

The pupil is natural.

Lachrymation is comparatively inconsiderable, but there is a marked puromucous secretion from the conjunctiva, together with the increased discharge from the glands of the borders of the eyelids, above mentioned.

Subjective symptoms.—There is little intolerance of light or pain.

Constitutional symptoms.—There is no acute constitutional disturbance, but the patients are in general out of health—there is, perhaps, disordered digestion; and if a female at the period of puberty, the menstrual function is probably disturbed.

One eye alone may be affected, but often both. One is usually worse than the other, or it may be, that whilst one is affected more in the manner of a catarrhal ophthalmia, with the cornea clear, the pupil natural, and no intolerance, the other is affected more in the manner of phlyctenular ophthalmia—the cornea dim, the pupil contracted, and considerable intolerance of light.

Causes.—Perhaps this form of scrofulous ophthalmia is more disposed to occur in older subjects than common scrofulous or phlyctenu-

[1] Torpid form of scrofulous ophthalmia.

lar ophthalmia—more frequently about the age of puberty. It may be more generally connected with the torpid form of the scrofulous constitution, but it is to be observed, that in the same person one eye may be suffering from this form, whilst the other is suffering from the other. In females, disturbed menstruation often exists in casual connection with the ophthalmia.

Exciting causes.—These are the same as the exciting causes of catarrhal, pustular, and phlyctenular ophthalmiæ. The inflammation may come on first as a catarrhal or pustular ophthalmia.

Diagnosis.—This ophthalmia differs from catarrhal principally in the early implication of the cornea; from phlyctenular ophthalmia, and from parenchymatous corneitis, in the less degree of intolerance of light, or the total absence of it, and in the greater redness of the white of the eye.

That form of scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia in which there is opacity, thickening, and vascularity of the conjunctiva corneæ to a greater or less extent, and which is sometimes called *inflammation of the conjunctiva corneæ*, is distinguished from those cases of parenchymatous corneitis, in which there is in addition, the same affection of the conjunctiva corneæ, by the characters above mentioned (p. 133), and by what of the proper substance of the cornea, which may be still visible, not being opaque and vascular. Practically, the distinction between the two diseases is important, as the affection of the conjunctiva corneæ in scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia may be efficiently treated by local remedies which would be injurious in parenchymatous corneitis.

Course and prognosis.—Pustules having formed on the sclerotic conjunctiva, a large superficial abrasion is produced if the inflammation goes on unchecked.

If ulceration of the cornea has taken place, it may remain superficial, and become covered with small sarcomatous growths or real red granulations, or the ulceration, though rather indolent, may go on to penetrate the cornea, the result of which will be as above described (pp. 89, 90).

When opacity, thickening, and vascularity of the conjunctiva corneæ (*vascular specks*) take place, they may gradually spread from several points of the circumference of the cornea, and to such an extent as to cover the whole cornea, forming what is called *pannus*.

The papillæ of the palpebral conjunctiva may become hypertrophied, constituting one form of granular conjunctiva.

Besides onyx, hypopyon may occur. Iritis, also, may supervene, if the cornea be much affected; but there is less tendency to iritis in this than in common scrofulous ophthalmia. When, however, internal inflammation does take place, there is perhaps a greater tendency for it to run into choroiditis and varicosity of the bulb, though this is a rare result in any case.

In consequence of the affection of the glandular structures at the borders of the eyelids, ophthalmia tarsi is apt to remain. Small abscesses at the roots of the eyelashes, and styes are also of frequent occurrence.

This ophthalmia is in general more easily cured than phlyctenular

ophthalmia or parenchymatous corneitis, and the cure depends more on local treatment. General treatment, however, is also of great importance.

The prognosis in the course of the disease will depend on the extent to which the cornea is affected. In cases in which there are vascular specks on the cornea—vascularity, thickening, and opacity here and there of the conjunctiva corneæ, it may be prognosticated, that by a well-directed local stimulant treatment, the eye will be quickly freed from vascularity, any superficial ulceration of the cornea healed, and the cornea itself cleared, with the exception of some spots of gray opacity. It is to be kept in mind, however, that relapses are very apt to take place, especially if the state of the palpebral conjunctiva with its enlarged papillæ has not been improved.

Ulcers, though large and deep, in general heal readily under treatment, but of course leave *leucomata;* except they be of the transparent non-vascular kind, which leave a facet.

If the cornea has been penetrated by the ulceration, then the prognosis is unfavorable. Things will turn out as above mentioned (pp. 89, 90).

Onyx, if not to any great extent, readily disappears as the inflammation subsides.

Treatment, general.—Emetics are not in this ophthalmia of so much use as in phlyctenular ophthalmia, but the bowels require to be freely acted on, by repeated doses of calomel and jalap. After this, mercurial chalk may be given, in doses of two or three grains once or twice a day for a short time if the liver appear to be inactive.

The stomach and bowels having been put into order, tonics may be prescribed in addition to nourishing diet.

If the patient be a female about the age of puberty, attention must be directed to the state of the catamenial discharge.

Local treatment.—If there be much inflammation, a few leeches may be applied to the eyes, and blisters behind the ears; but local stimulants, which may be commenced at once, will be found to act more efficiently in this ophthalmia than in phlyctenular, even when there is ulceration, large, deep, and threatening to penetrate. It is from not having used the local stimulating treatment, that this ophthalmia has been erroneously put down as even more difficult of cure than phlyctenular ophthalmia.

The nitrate of silver solution is to be dropped into the eye once a day, or once every second day; the bichloride of mercury eye-water is to be used three times a day, and the red precipitate salve to the edges of the eyelids at bedtime.

In the chronic state, into which this ophthalmia is so apt to fall if neglected or not properly treated, the direct application of some strong stimulant, especially the strong red precipitate salve (p. 68), will be found to produce very decided results. The salve is to be introduced under the upper eyelid, and diffused over the whole surface of the conjunctiva, by rubbing with the point of the finger over the eyelid. Two or three such applications I have often found sufficient to remove the most marked appearances of the chronic disease, such as the vas-

cularity and red specks of the cornea, and the injection of the sclerotic conjunctiva.

Catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia.[1]

In this ophthalmia, there is a combination of the symptoms of catarrhal and rheumatic ophthalmiæ, with a greater tendency in the cornea to become the seat of phlyctenula or abscess and ulcer.

Catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia is of much more frequent occurrence than rheumatic ophthalmia, but not so common as catarrhal. The comparative frequency of the three ophthalmiæ is usually stated thus: Rheumatic, 1—Catarrho-rheumatic, 6—Catarrhal, 10.

Objective symptoms.—The edges of the eyelids are red and somewhat swollen. The white of the eye red, from both conjunctival and sclerotic injection. Generally, the sclerotic injection is great—the conjunctival only middling, but the contrary is sometimes the case. There is often some degree of serous chemosis, concealing the sclerotic injection. The redness of the palpebral conjunctiva is very considerable.

The disease has not in general existed beyond a few days, before the cornea becomes implicated. The epithelium of the cornea may be raised up, by exudation underneath it, in the form of a large phlyctenula, or even blister (p. 87), or the exudation being into the proper substance of the cornea, and development into pus or puriform matter taking place, an onyx or abscess is the result (p. 88). By the bursting of the phlyctenula or blister, an ulcer is left, which may remain superficial and cicatrize without opacity, but it may also penetrate deep into the substance of the cornea—even through and through it. Ulceration may also take place when there is onyx or abscess; the cornea over the collection of matter ulcerates, the matter is evacuated, and a large deep ulcer is left, which may go on to penetrate the cornea through and through. Instead of thus bursting externally, the onyx or abscess may burst into the anterior chamber, and give rise to what is called false hypopyon.

This ophthalmia is attended by lachrymation in proportion to the intolerance of light. The conjunctival mucous secretion is increased, but in general not to a great degree, rarely to such a degree as to constitute blennorrhœa. The Meibomian secretion is poured out in increased quantity, so that the eyelids are glued together over night.

The iris and pupil are apt to become affected—the color of the iris changed—the pupil contracted and sluggish in its movements, perhaps hazy from exudation. A deposit of matter at the bottom of the anterior chamber sometimes occurs, or a true hypopyon.

Subjective symptoms.—Along with the feeling as if sand were in the eye, indicative of the conjunctival affection, and which is most troublesome in the morning, there is the severe circumorbital or temporal pain coming on at night, characteristic of the sclerotic part of the ophthalmia, and the intolerance of light, which appears to be dependent on the implication of the cornea.

[1] Conjunctivo-sclerotitis—Conjunctivo-sclero-keratitis.

The conjunctival and sclerotic parts of the affection may commence at the same time, or the conjunctival first, or the sclerotic first; in the one case, catarrhal—in the other, rheumatic, merging into catarrho rheumatic ophthalmia.

Constitutional symptoms.—Considerable fever, and derangement of digestive organs—pulse generally quick and sharp—tongue white, and mouth ill-tasted—sleep prevented until towards morning by the nocturnal pain.

Causes.—The predisposing causes are much the same as those of rheumatic ophthalmia.

The exciting cause is most generally cold. The disease is most prevalent during northeasterly winds. A somewhat similar inflammation occurs from traumatic causes, such as abrasion of the cornea. See below.

Diagnosis.—This ophthalmia is distinguished—

From catarrhal, by the superaddition of circumcorneal sclerotic injection, severe implication of the cornea, and the circumorbital or temporal pain (p. 110).

From rheumatic ophthalmia, by the superaddition of the conjunctivitis, and the greater affection of the cornea (p. 124).

From phlyctenular ophthalmia, by the age of the patient, and the circumorbital or temporal pain.

From corneitis, by the great redness of the white of the eye, and the difference in the kind of affection of the cornea (p. 133).

From iritis, by the absence of affection of the iris, or if present, by its comparative slightness, and by the presence of the corneal affection.

Prognosis and course.—The prognosis is good, when proper treatment is begun before the cornea is much or at all affected. The rheumatic symptoms depending on the sclerotic part of the disease usually decline first, the conjunctival part of the disease receding more slowly.

When the cornea is affected with ulcer or onyx, the prognosis is doubtful until a check has been put to the inflammation. According to the state in which the cornea is, so will be the prognosis, both as regards how soon recovery of the eye is likely to take place, and to what extent the recovery may be—opacities of the cornea, synechia anterior, or partial staphyloma, may be left.

Treatment.—This comprises first the general treatment for rheumatic ophthalmia: Venesection, if there be much circumorbital or temporal pain; calomel (gr. iij–v), and Dover's powder (gr. x–xv) at bedtime, with black draught next morning. After that, pills of calomel (gr. j), and opium (gr. ½), two or three times a day. Locally, warm water fomentations.

Subsequently when, as is usually the case, the inflammation is by this treatment checked, the local treatment for catarrhal ophthalmia may be had recourse to, viz: the nitrate of silver drops (gr. iv–℈j) at intervals of two or three days—the bichloride of mercury lotion to bathe the eye with three times a day, and the weak red precipitate salve to anoint the edges of the eyelids with at bedtime.

The bowels being free, cinchona-bark and sesquicarbonate of soda

(ää gr. v or gr. x), or two grains of quina, three times a day, may be now prescribed with advantage, and counter-irritation behind the ear.

In old and weakly persons, especially if the inflammation has already existed for some two or three weeks before consultation, it is often necessary to commence this tonic treatment at once. A dose of calomel, and Dover's powder at bedtime, and black draught next morning, only being premised.

Sometimes evacuation of the aqueous humor is useful when an ulcer threatens to penetrate the cornea; and if it is the middle of the cornea which is threatened with penetration, the pupil should be kept dilated by belladonna, as above directed in phlyctenular ophthalmia (p. 131).

Order II.—Ophthalmia interna anterior.

As genera of this order, *aquo-capsulitis*, *iritis*, and *crystallino-capsulitis anterior*, have been above admitted (p. 114).

In aquo-capsulitis, the inflammation involves not only the membrane of Descemet, but also the anterior surface of the iris. In crystallino-capsulitis anterior, the seat of the inflammation is not only the anterior wall of the capsule of the lens but also the uvea.

Seeing thus, that in both aquo-capsulitis and crystallino-capsulitis anterior, the iris is superficially affected, some authors admit iritis as the only genus of ophthalmia interna anterior, viewing aquo-capsulitis and crystallino-capsulitis anterior as species of iritis, under the names of *iritis serosa anterior*, and *iritis serosa posterior*, the species of iritis in which the whole substance of the iris is involved, being named *iritis parenchymatosa*.

Iritis serosa, however, does not comprehend all the cases which may be referred to the head of aquo-capsulitis and crystallino-capsulitis; whilst there are, on the other hand, cases of iritis serosa which cannot be considered as coming under the head of aquo-capsulitis or crystallino-capsulitis, but which properly come under the head of iritis only, especially as they are disposed to pass into iritis parenchymatosa.

Ophthalmia interna anterior may be acute or chronic. In the latter case, it is to be distinguished into that which has supervened on acute inflammation, and that which has had a chronic character from the first.

Ophthalmia interna anterior, in some one of its forms, may occur as a primary affection; but it may become more or less complicated with some degree of external or posterior internal ophthalmia, by extension of inflammation to the external or posterior tunics. On the other hand, it may arise secondarily by extension of inflammation from the external or posterior tunics.

To determine how the case stands in these respects, is an important point in the diagnosis, as both prognosis and treatment are much influenced by it.

Again, the different forms of anterior internal ophthalmia may occur as primary affections, or arise secondarily as extensions from each

other. Indeed, it seldom happens but that one form is more or less complicated with some degree of another.

As the iris is always involved, either primarily and principally, or secondarily and to a greater or less degree, and as the affection of it constitutes the point on which the treatment especially hinges, the general observations which remain to be made on ophthalmia interna anterior have reference to iritis.

The *objective characters of iritis* in general have been above pointed out (p. 83 et seq.)

Of the *subjective symptoms*, the kinds of pain have been also referred to. Here it is farther to be remarked, that the pain of rheumatic character around the orbit, in the temples, &c., though usually severe and considerable, is sometimes absent. The same may be said of the intolerance of light. As to the disturbance of vision, it is in proportion to the obstruction of the pupil, unless the posterior segment of the eyeball be at the same time involved, when, with photopsy, &c., the sight may be much impaired.

Constitutional symptoms.—Sometimes there is smart inflammatory fever; sometimes, however, little or no constitutional disturbance.

Causes.—Scrofula, rheumatism, gonorrhœa, syphilis, gout, &c., act as predisposing, modifying, or even exciting causes of iritis. The disease is most frequent in adult age, less so before puberty, and in old age. In young persons, it is usually connected with the scrofulous diathesis; in adults, with rheumatism, common or gonorrhœal, or with syphilis; in old persons, with gout. Males are more frequently the subjects of iritis than females. The left eye, it is said, is more prone to be affected—when the cause, of course, is of a general nature—than the right, and when both are affected, it usually suffers more.

Occasional causes.—Injuries.—Over-exertion of the eyes may act both as a predisposing and exciting cause; also exposure of them to too strong light and heat. Exposure to cold is a common exciting cause. Iritis is apt to be occasioned by the spread of inflammation from other parts of the eye, to supervene on external ophthalmia, or on posterior internal ophthalmia. One eye being affected, the opposite usually becomes affected also, and this even in traumatic cases.

Diagnosis.—In the diagnosis of iritis, attention is to be paid principally to the changes in the iris and pupil. The external redness, pain, &c., are not all pathognomonic, inasmuch as the same may occur in other ophthalmiæ, such as rheumatic, catarrho-rheumatic, &c. In these ophthalmiæ, however, as also in choroiditis, retinitis, &c., an extension of inflammation to the iris is prone to take place. When there is dilated pupil, it will probably be found that the iritis has arisen by extension of inflammation from the posterior tunics.

There are certain cases commonly described as chronic iritis, in which the disease proceeds to diminution or destruction of vision of one eye so insidiously, that the patient perhaps becomes aware of his malady only by accidentally discovering the defect of vision. On examination, the iris is found more or less altered in structure, and its pupillary margin adherent by bands of lymph to the capsule of the lens, which is perhaps the seat of some opacity, or even vascu-

larity, but the pupil may not be much, if at all, obstructed with lymph. The defect of vision, therefore, is not owing to the iritis, but is the result of chronic inflammation of the posterior segment of the eyeball, on which the affection of the iris has supervened. Such cases, therefore, properly come under the head of *ophthalmia interna posterior*. The other eye is apt, sooner or later, to become affected.

Prognosis.—The great danger of iritis is, that it may leave the pupil obstructed with lymph, contracted, or actually closed, or the anterior capsule of the lens opaque. Another danger of iritis is, that the inflammation is apt to spread to the deeper parts of the eye, the ultimate result of which may be more or less complete disorganization of the organ—such as atrophy, dissolution of the vitreous body, hydrophthalmus, staphyloma sclerotica, &c., with loss of vision.

Treatment.—The chief indication is to arrest the inflammation; in other words, to remove the inflammatory congestion as quickly as possible. It is by this only that a stop can be put to the exudation, and the condition established for the absorption of what matter has been exuded. It is by this also that the pain is most quickly and decidedly relieved. Bleeding and mercurialization are the principal means by which this indication is in general most effectually fulfilled. In some cases, however, as when the patient has had repeated relapses, and has been exhausted by the treatment, they are either not admissible, or a modification requires to be made in their employment. Oil of turpentine is sometimes of use in such cases.

Another indication is to guard the pupil from being contracted or closed by the exuded lymph. This is accomplished by keeping it, throughout the disease, under the influence of belladonna.

The treatment in chronic iritis consists chiefly in tonics and alteratives, such as bark and soda; bichloride of mercury, in doses of from one-thirtieth to one-sixteenth or one-eighth of a grain three times a day, with bark and sarsaparilla; or arseniate of potass, in doses of one-thirtieth of a grain, three times a day; counter-irritation being at the same time used.

GENUS I.—AQUO-CAPSULITIS.[1]

In the disease to which this name has been given, the inflammation involves the membrane of Descemet on the one hand, and the anterior surface of the iris on the other—sometimes the one, sometimes the other being the part first or most affected—sometimes both at the same time, and equally. The disease occurs either in an acute or chronic form.

The external redness, which is slight, is owing principally to sclerotic circumcorneal, with more or less scattered conjunctival injection. Between the redness and the margin of the cornea, there sometimes intervenes the narrow bluish-white ring, usually called the *arthritic ring* (pp. 49, 50).

The affection of the membrane of Descemet is manifested by deep-

[1] Inflammation of the membrane of the anterior chamber of the aqueous humor—Keratitis serosa—Iritis serosa anterior—Kerato-iritis.

seated dimness, interspersed with grayish or yellowish-white specks, from the size of a pin's head to microscopical minuteness, of the cornea, produced, as above mentioned (p. 87), by exudation between the proper substance of the cornea, and the membrane of Descemet. There are at first no vessels in this situation, and when subsequently vessels make their appearance, they are of new formation.

The affection of the iris is manifested first by the usual loss of brilliancy and change of color, by contraction and sluggishness, or immobility of the pupil, and subsequently by exudation of lymph into the pupil, and on the surface of the iris, where new vessels may make their appearance.

Along with these changes in the membrane of Descemet and iris, there is increased accumulation of aqueous humor, causing abnormal distension, if not prominence, of the cornea—an effect of which distension is dimness or suffusion of the corneal substance, superadded to the mottled opacity from exudation between it and the membrane of Descemet.

When the opacity of the cornea is not so great as to conceal the parts behind, flakes of lymph may be observed in the aqueous humor. Sometimes there is hypopyon.

Subjective symptoms.—A feeling of distension and fulness in the eyeball, with a dull aching pain in the forehead, sometimes extending to the occiput, annoys the patient. In acute cases, circumorbital or temporal pain occurs in nocturnal paroxysms, as in rheumatic ophthalmia and iritis.

Intolerance of light and lachrymation exist, but not to a great degree.

Vision is disturbed in proportion to the opacity from exudation both between the substance of the cornea and the membrane of Descemet, and into the pupil.

Constitutional symptoms.—In acute cases there is some febrile disturbance. The scrofulous constitution, or other disordered state of health which usually exists, belongs to the head of predisposing causes.

Causes.—The disease is sometimes of traumatic origin. In the disordered state of health just alluded to, such causes as over-exertion of the eyes, and suppressed perspiration, have been found to excite the disease. It most usually occurs in persons below middle age.

Diagnosis.—Aquo-capsulitis requires to be distinguished from common corneitis on the one hand, and from common iritis on the other. From common corneitis, it is distinguished by the deep situation, and the peculiar mottled appearance of the opacity of the cornea; and the presence of this opacity, in addition to the changes in the iris, distinguishes the disease from simple iritis.

Prognosis.—The disease, especially the chronic form of it, is sometimes obstinate. Relapses are liable to occur.

Treatment.—This should be much the same as is above recommended for corneitis, with the addition of a more decided use of mercury for the accompanying iritis—and also the moderate extraction of blood. When abstraction of blood is not called for or not admissible, the treatment may be commenced with an emeto-cathartic (p. 111), after which the use of mercury should be commenced and pushed so as to

affect the gums slightly. Quinine may be given at the same time, or afterwards, according to circumstances.

Turpentine is sometimes efficacious, as above mentioned in corneitis (p. 134).

Counter-irritation is of great use.

As a fomentation and to keep the pupil dilated, the belladonna lotion (p. 65) may be prescribed.

No irritating drop or salve is admissible.

GENUS II.—IRITIS.

The species or varieties of iritis to be considered here, are such cases as are primary, or at most occur only as extensions from the external tunics. Those cases of iritis which occur as extensions of posterior internal inflammation, will be considered under the head of ophthalmia interna posterior.

The varieties of primary iritis are—scrofulous, rheumatic, syphilitic, and arthritic, the two former coming under the head of *iritis serosa*, the two latter under that of *iritis parenchymatosa*. In many cases, certain of these varieties of iritis are variously mixed up or complicated with each other—a circumstance which requires to be taken into consideration in forming a diagnosis, delivering a prognosis, and planning the treatment.

Scrofulous iritis.[1]

In phlyctenular ophthalmia, and in corneitis, the inflammation, as above mentioned (pp. 127, 130), is apt to extend to the anterior surface and pupillary circle of the iris. In some cases, the iris appears to be primarily affected. These cases, spoken of as cases of scrofulous iritis, usually occur in persons below or about the age of puberty.

In addition to the treatment above indicated for the phlyctenular ophthalmia, or for the corneitis, it is necessary to give mercury, so as to affect the gums, with the precautions which the constitution of the patient requires; or, instead of mercury, oil of turpentine, as above indicated, may be tried. The pupil should be kept under the influence of belladonna.

A chronic form of scrofulous iritis is also met with, usually in connection with chronic corneitis—sometimes with inflammation of the posterior tunics. A tonic and alterative treatment is indicated in such cases.

Rheumatic iritis.

In rheumatic and catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmiæ, it has been above seen (pp. 124, 139), that the iris is apt to be somewhat involved in the inflammation. When in an ophthalmia occurring under the same circumstances as rheumatic or catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia usually does, the iris is the principal seat of the inflammation, the case is conventionally said to be one of *rheumatic iritis*—and this whether the

[1] Ophthalmia scrofulosa interna anterior.

patient has been subject to rheumatism in any other part of the body or not.

Rheumatic iritis constitutes what is called an *iritis serosa anterior*, as the inflammation principally affects the anterior surface of the iris. It may, however, also extend to the proper substance of the membrane.

Symptoms at the commencement.—Slight superficial pain of the eye, with increased sensibility to light and lachrymation, first attract the attention of the patient. On examination, the white of the eye may be found but slightly red, and this principally from scattered conjunctival vessels. No change may be perceptible in the iris, except, perhaps, that it is dull-looking, and its pupillary margin not so sharply defined as natural. As regards the pupil, its motions may be as yet unimpeded.

Sclerotic circumcorneal zonular injection now becoming well-marked, the appearance of the iris changes—first in its lesser circle, which is reddish and swollen—the pupil becomes dim, contracted, and sluggish, the pain in the eye increases, and after a nocturnal paroxysm of circumorbital or temporal pain, exudation of lymph is discovered to have taken place. The disease is thus fully formed.

Symptoms in the fully-formed state—Objective symptoms.—As has been above more particularly described (p. 92 et seq.), the white of the eye is red from sclerotic circumcorneal, and more or less conjunctival injection. The color of the iris, if naturally blue, is now green, if naturally hazel, reddish-brown. Exuded lymph is seen in the now fixed and distorted pupil, and sometimes in flakes suspended in the aqueous humor.

Besides these changes, the cornea is distended from increase in the quantity of aqueous humor (p. 92); it is more or less dim; and if the inflammation has involved the membrane of Descemet, the deep punctiform opacities indicative of this are presented.

The palpebral conjunctiva is injected, and the eyelids towards their tarsal borders are somewhat red and swollen.

Subjective symptoms.—Besides the nocturnal paroxysms of circumorbital or temporal rheumatic pain, such as occur in rheumatic or catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia, there may be a painful feeling of distension in the eyeball, and a dull pain extending from the forehead to the occiput.

There is much intolerance of light, accompanied by lachrymation.

Vision is very considerably disturbed.

Constitutional symptoms.—Rheumatic iritis, like rheumatic ophthalmia, is attended by inflammatory fever, manifested by the usual symptoms of full strong pulse, white and dry tongue, costiveness, thirst, loss of appetite, and want of sleep. The want of sleep is in part due to the severity of the nocturnal pain.

The causes, predisposing and exciting, of rheumatic iritis, are the same as those of rheumatic ophthalmia (p. 124). Rheumatic iritis, along with rheumatic inflammation of the joints, sometimes occurs as a consequence of gonorrhœa. A similar iritis is apt to occur during or after the use of mercury, the mercury rendering the system more

susceptible to the action of cold. The iritis having once occurred, leaves a predisposition to subsequent attacks.

One eye only, or both, may be affected. In the latter case, the inflammation is usually more severe in the one than in the other.

Diagnosis.—The diagnosis of the disease, in its fully formed state, as an iritis, being made (p. 142), its rheumatic nature is determined, as above said, principally by the circumstances under which the attack has come on, taken in conjunction with the character of the symptoms.

Prognosis.—The prognosis is in general good if the disease is taken in time, before much exudation has occurred, and properly treated. In this case it may be cured in three or four weeks. A tendency to relapse, however, remains.

Left to itself, or improperly treated, the inflammation may fall into a chronic state, or it may eventually subside, but perhaps not until by exudation of lymph the pupil is obstructed or actually closed, or the anterior capsule opaque, and the eye is rendered more or less completely unfit for vision. The progress of the healing process of iritis, in general, as described in p. 93, is quite applicable to rheumatic iritis.

Treatment.—Venesection is the first remedy to be had recourse to, and it may be repeated. After bloodletting, three or four grains of calomel, and ten or fifteen grains of Dover's powder are to be given at bedtime, and next morning a purgative draught. The calomel and opium are then to be continued in smaller doses (gr. j–gr. ¼), every four hours until the gums are sore. [In these cases the nitrous powder and the colchicum mixture with turpentine (see ante, p. 125), to be followed by iodide of potassium (gr. v–xv t. d.), when the gums are touched, will be found to operate well.—ED.]

If, under this treatment, the gums do not soon become sore, and if the inflammation does not show indications of subsiding, the venesection should be repeated, after which, probably the gums will quickly become affected, and an evident diminution of the severity of the disease take place.

Low diet is to be enjoined and the bowels kept open with castor oil, or an emeto-cathartic. Rest and quiet, and protection of the eyes from strong light, are important parts of the treatment.

The eye may be occasionally bathed with belladonna lotion, after which it is to be carefully dried, and covered lightly.

To assist in warding off nocturnal pain, inunction over the painful part is to be made with mercurial ointment, and belladonna, opium, tincture of tobacco, &c., as above indicated for rheumatic ophthalmia. [Hot mustard foot-baths are very soothing.—ED.]

When the inflammation begins to yield, counter irritation repeated occasionally will promote the cure.

The violence of the disease having subsided, absorption of exuded matter commences. After this, improved diet, and bark or quinine may be ordered.

When circumstances forbid the use or longer continuance of mer-

cury, turpentine, as above recommended, may be tried as a substitute, in doses of ʒss to ʒj, three times a day.

In a case of rheumatic iritis, treated by venesection and mercurialization, in which after convalescence a relapse took place, forty drops of turpentine were ordered three times a day. The report, the second day after, was as follows: Has taken five doses of turpentine. The eye is to-day very much better. States the improvement began yesterday. The action of the mercury on the mouth had become very much diminished, but since taking the turpentine the patient finds the mouth rather severely affected again.

Syphilitic iritis.

In syphilitic iritis the inflammation involves the whole substance of the iris (*parenchymatous iritis*), and is very apt to spread to other parts of the eye.

Objective symptoms.—In the fully formed state of the disease, there is well-marked external redness, not only from the usual sclerotic circumcorneal injection, which is great, but also from considerable conjunctival injection—the brick-red color of which may obscure the rose tint of the sclerotic injection. Through the dim and muddy-looking cornea, and aqueous humor, the iris is seen dull, and changed in color, but more intensely so than usual on account of the greater vascular congestion, especially at its inner circle, where the color is reddish-brown or tawny. The surface of the iris may present small points of extravasation of blood.

Besides these changes, there may be deposits of lymph free on the surface of the iris. New vessels may be developed in this lymph, which then presents the appearance of reddish-brown or yellow tubercular excrescences. Exudation into the substance of the iris causes swelling of it.

Abscess is apt to form in such cases, as above described (p. 93), which bursting, gives rise to hypopyon.

The pupil is found variously altered—fixed, contracted, angularly distorted; displaced upwards and inwards, more or less filled with lymph, its margin retracted and adherent to the capsule of the lens.

Subjective symptoms.—During the day, there is in general not much pain, but at night the paroxysms of circumorbital or temporal pain are sometimes peculiarly severe. There is intolerance of light and lachrymation. Sometimes, however, there is neither pain nor intolerance of light. Vision is considerably diminished in consequence of the great obstruction of the pupil, but it is still more disturbed if the posterior tunics have become implicated, in which case there is, moreover, photopsy.

State of health and general symptoms.—Besides the iritis, there are usually, though not always, other secondary symptoms present, such as eruptions, papular, scaly, tubercular, or pustular, ulceration of the throat and mouth, periosteal swelling, and pains in the limbs.

Constitutional symptoms attendant on the iritis.—There is usually inflammatory fever. Sometimes very little or none at all.

Both eyes generally suffer—one eye becoming affected after the other.

The disease is often insidious in its attack, commencing with slight symptoms. It may then assume an acute character, or, with symptoms still mild, continue to observe a chronic but not less destructive course.

Causes.—The constitutional disease appears to be, in some cases, both predisposing and exciting cause, but in other cases, the disease is excited by some occasional cause, such as exposure to cold, overuse of the eyes, a slight injury, &c.

Diagnosis.—Though the tawny color of the smaller ring of the iris, the angular distortion and displacement upwards and inwards of the pupil, and the presence of the lymphy deposits on the surface of the iris, may some of them be met with in cases of iritis, not syphilitic, and may some of them be absent in syphilitic cases, they, nevertheless, are of such frequent occurrence in syphilitic iritis, that their presence alone constitutes strong ground for suspecting the nature of the case, and for inquiring as to whether or not other secondary symptoms exist. If such do exist, the nature of the case can no longer be doubtful.

Prognosis.—This is a very dangerous form of iritis. Left to itself, or inefficiently treated, it may spread to other parts, such as the choroid, retina, vitreous body, &c., and occasion disorganization of the whole eye, with consequent loss of vision.

In otherwise healthy persons, if timely and properly treated, the disease may be perfectly cured. It often, however, happens, especially when the health has been much pulled down by the general disease, that even when the iritis has been subdued, the eye remains for a long time weak, and relapses are liable, from slight causes, to be excited.

Treatment.—Bleeding and mercurialization are the great remedies in this as in rheumatic iritis—the mercurialization, however, not solely because the disease is syphilitic. The venesection may require to be repeated more than once, and the mercury (calomel and opium) must be pushed until decided salivation. After this the mercury may still be required to be continued in smaller doses, to promote the removal both of the effects of the iritis and of the constitutional disease.

Besides belladonna, to oppose the contraction of the pupil, anodyne frictions are made, as above prescribed in rheumatic ophthalmia and iritis, around the orbit or on the temple, to assist in mitigating the nocturnal pain.

When the disease has been checked by the bleeding and mercury, blisters are useful.

When, as sometimes happens, it is not advisable to push mercury to the necessary extent, or when mercury does not exert its usual curative effects, turpentine, in drachm doses, three times a day, is the next remedy on which most dependence can be placed in subduing the iritis.

Iodide of potassium may be also tried under such circumstances. It may be given in doses of three or four grains, in compound decoction of sarsaparilla, three times a day. [We are satisfied that iodide

of potassium deserves greater consideration in the treatment of syphilitic iritis, than is here allowed to it. It is certainly the next best remedy to mercury. There are many cases in which, if given alone, it will be found quite sufficient for the relief of the patient; and in others, if given in conjunction with mercury, the cure will be greatly expedited, and the patient saved from the necessity of a prolonged mercurial treatment. The proper dose, generally, is from five to ten grains. —ED.] In any case it is necessary to follow up the mercury with the iodide of potassium.

Arthritic iritis.[1]

In this, as in syphilitic iritis, the inflammation involves the substance of the iris (*parenchymatous iritis*).

Objective symptoms.—The redness of the white of the eye, which is owing not to sclerotic only, but also to considerable conjunctival injection, inclines to a livid tint. This is owing to the venous character of the conjunctival congestion, including the varicose enlargement of the rectal veins. Sometimes also to a dark tinge of the sclerotica.

Between the margin of the cornea and the redness of the white of the eye, there usually intervenes, either at the nasal and temporal sides only, or all around, a narrow bluish-white space, forming a more or less perfect ring round the cornea. Under the impression that this appearance is peculiar to arthritic inflammation of the eye, it has been named *arthritic ring*, but improperly, as above shown (pp. 49, 50).

This disease being a parenchymatous iritis, the iris is not only dull and discolored as usual, but also swollen, especially at the pupillary margin, which becomes retracted and adherent to the capsule of the lens, while the middle part of the iris is bolstered forward towards the cornea.

The pupil, at first contracted, may become filled with lymph, mixed, perhaps, with blood, and angularly distorted—sometimes wholly closed.

In consequence of the considerable degree of conjunctival congestion, there is some increased mucous secretion, and in consequence of the affection of the borders of the eyelids, which are red and swollen, there is increased Meibomian discharge. These matters, by the movements of the eyelids, collect towards the angles of the eyes, in the form of a whitish foam, which has been named *arthritic foam*, as if the appearance were peculiar to arthritic inflammation of the eye; but it is not, for the same appearance presents itself in other cases of ophthalmic inflammation.

Subjective symptoms.—Sometimes an attack of the disease is preceded by formication in the skin of the face, and a tingling sensation about the eye. Dependent on the conjunctival injection, there may be the sensation of a foreign body in the eye. There is also a feeling of fulness and distension of the eyeball; but the most distressing symptom is the racking pain, not only around the orbit and in the temple, but over the whole side of the head and face. It is most severe at night, but may not be wholly absent even during the day.

[1] Ophthalmia arthritica interna anterior.

Intolerance of light exists to a greater or less degree, accompanied by lachrymation.

Vision is impaired only in proportion to the exudation into the pupil, except when the posterior tunics are involved (see below), when it is impaired to a much greater degree or even lost.

Usually one eye only is affected.

Constitution, state of health, and constitutional symptoms.—The persons who become affected with this disease are usually middle-aged, and of broken-down constitution. They may or may not have been the subjects of regular gout. The disease when formed is attended by considerable inflammatory fever.

Causes.—The state of constitution just described may be viewed as the predisposing cause, and sometimes as exciting cause also, seeing that the disease may come on without any evident external exciting cause. More frequently, an inflammation of the eye being called forth by some exciting cause, such as over-exertion of the sight, damp and cold, &c., the state of the constitution causes it to assume the arthritic character. The patient will often be found to have suffered from previous attacks of inflammation of the eye.

Diagnosis.—The local symptoms and the state of the constitution point to the arthritic character of the disease; but the form of arthritic iritis under consideration requires to be distinguished from that which is a radiation or extension of *arthritic inflammation of the posterior tunics.* The principal ground of diagnosis is, that in the latter case, along with irregular gout, the primary symptoms indicate posterior internal ophthalmia, such as sclerotic redness at the circumference of the eyeball, diminishing towards the cornea, photopsy, and rapid diminution of vision. Consequently the pupil, when the disease extends from the posterior tunics, instead of being contracted, is dilated (and this perhaps more in one direction, so that it presents an oval shape), and is not the seat of so much, if any, lymphatic exudation; the lens, however, is seen to have become glaucomatous and enlarged, so that it projects through the dilated pupils.

Prognosis.—This is a very dangerous form of iritis, not only because the pupil is apt to become contracted and obstructed by exuded lymph, but because the inflammation is very obstinate, prone to relapse, and after several attacks, to spread to the choroid, retina, &c., and totally destroy vision.

Treatment.—Though this inflammation is so dangerous to the eye, and is attended by such severe symptoms, the state of the constitution is usually such, that the active treatment by bleeding and mercurialization, so beneficial in other cases of iritis, requires to be very cautiously employed.

After bleeding and mercurialization, so far as they may have been considered safe, or if they have not been employed at all, colchicum may be tried, given as above described (p. 124).

To relieve the racking pain, friction is to be made with one or other of the substances above mentioned (p. 125). Sometimes one, sometimes another, will be found more efficacious. No application should be made to the eye itself.

The diet should be at first restricted, but when the violence of the inflammation has subsided, it may be improved, though it should still be temperate and carefully regulated. Tonics may also be given—for instance bark, and soda, five or ten grains of each, or two grains of disulphate of quina two or three times a day.

Counter-irritation behind the ear, or on the nape of the neck, is a very useful and necessary part of the treatment, but only when the disease has begun to decline.

GENUS III.—CRYSTALLINO-CAPSULITIS ANTERIOR.[1]

Crystallino-capsulitis anterior.

In this inflammation, the uvea, as the anterior wall of the capsule of the lens, is affected—hence the disease is also named *irido-periphakitis.*

The anatomical characters have been above given (pp. 95, 99).

It in general observes a chronic course, and the symptoms are by no means strongly marked.

Objective symptoms.—There is not much external redness. The iris is slightly or not at all discolored, though, perhaps, dull-looking; the pupil, bordered by a fringe of uvea, is somewhat contracted, irregular in form, and either fixed or very sluggish in its movements. On close examination, patches of opacity, some of them tinged of a brown color, may be seen on the anterior wall of the capsule, with minute vessels terminating in them. If belladonna be applied, and the pupil yields to its influence, the few red vessels which were previously seen coming from behind it, are discovered to be derived from a looping network on the crystalline, forming an interrupted circle concentric with the pupil. This network may appear to the naked eye like mere brownish-red patches, but by the help of a magnifying glass of one inch or one-half inch focus, these patches are discovered to be vascular. Between these vascular networks on the anterior wall of the capsule, and the membrane on the posterior surface of the iris, vascular bands of adhesion may extend, preventing the free dilatation of the pupil.

Subjective symptoms.—The dull pain in the eye and head which attends this inflammation is seldom such as to cause much distress; and any intolerance of light is so little, that the examination of the eye is not attended with much uneasiness. Muscæ volitantes, and photopsy, however, sometimes disturb the patient, and the dimness of vision is greater than the mere suffusion of the lens would alone indicate.

Prognosis.—In the early stage of inflammation of the anterior wall of the capsule, resolution is sometimes brought about; but, when the disease has existed for some time, it remains very obstinate.

Treatment.—The general treatment employed in anterior internal inflammation of the eye, viz., depletion, mercury, counter-irritation, and belladonna, in the early stage, and tonics in the latter stages, are

[1] Inflammation of the membrane of the posterior chamber of the aqueous humor—Irido-periphakitis.

the remedies which suggest themselves; but their employment must be regulated and modified according to the circumstances of the case.

Dr. Mackenzie mentions the following circumstances in regard to a case of inflammation of the anterior hemisphere of the capsule, which he treated. On the first day of his being called in, two minute reddish spots were seen projecting from behind the edge of the pupil. Next day there were five. In the course of a week, the symptoms totally disappeared, under the employment of venesection, leeches, calomel with opium, and belladonna. The mouth was made very sore. In the chronic stage, Dr. Mackenzie confesses, however, that this inflammation has in his hands proved one of the most obstinate.

ORDER III.—OPHTHALMIA INTERNA POSTERIOR.

The anatomical characters of ophthalmia interna posterior, so far as they have been observed by means of the ophthalmoscope, have been above indicated (p. 96 et seq.). There are no objective symptoms pathognomonic of it. As subjective symptoms, there may be photopsy, dimness of vision, deep distending pain in the eyeball, intolerance of light, and headache. Of all these symptoms, the dimness of vision is the most constant.

As shown in p. 142, posterior internal ophthalmia may arise and proceed to diminution or destruction of vision in one eye, so insidiously, that the patient perhaps becomes aware of his malady only by accidentally shutting the opposite eye. On the other hand, the disease may run its course with such rapidity and severity, as, amidst great suffering, to destroy vision in the course of one night. Hence the distinction of ophthalmia interna posterior into acute and chronic.

Ophthalmia interna posterior may arise primarily or secondarily.

In primary ophthalmia interna posterior, an extension of the inflammation usually ere long takes place to the anterior segment of the eyeball. It is of the ophthalmia interna anterior thus supervening that the sclerotic circumcorneal injection which presents itself is symptomatic, not of the posterior internal inflammation. Such cases of ophthalmia interna posterior, with secondary ophthalmia interna anterior, are distinguished from primary ophthalmia interna anterior, by the changes in the anterior segment of the eyeball not being such as to account for the diminution or loss of vision, and by this diminution or loss of vision having occurred, perhaps, before the changes in the anterior segment took place.

Secondary ophthalmia interna posterior arises by extension of inflammation in ophthalmia interna anterior.

Though genera of posterior internal ophthalmia are above admitted, it must be confessed, that in practice there is considerable uncertainty as to their diagnosis. Even the revelations of the ophthalmoscope do, as we have seen, little more than establish the existence of mischief at the bottom of the eye—the result: in one case, perhaps of choroiditis; in another, of retinitis; and in a third, of both combined.

There are no marked objective symptoms, as distinguished from

anatomical characters, whereon to found a differential diagnosis between choroiditis and retinitis for example.

As to subjective symptoms, again, though there is reason to believe that photopsy is owing to pressure on the retina by an inflamed choroid, and dimness of sight alone occasioned by retinitis, these symptoms can scarcely be admitted as pathognomonic. Whilst pain appears to be dependent rather on the acuteness of the inflammation, and the degree to which other parts besides the choroid and retina may have become implicated, as above observed.

Whatever advance may be made in the critical diagnosis of choroiditis, retinitis, &c., considered as genera of posterior internal ophthalmia, all that is really of importance practically, is to discriminate certain forms of posterior internal ophthalmia, characterized principally by the state of the constitution, or by the constitutional disease with which the ophthalmia appears to be connected, and by the course and effects of the inflammation.

The principal forms of posterior internal ophthalmia met with are: 1. Those cases of diminution or loss of vision above referred to (p. 142), as being sometimes described as cases of chronic iritis, and which are also sometimes described as retinitis. 2. Those cases which end in sclerotic staphyloma and posterior hydrophthalmia, and which are described by Dr. Mackenzie under the name of sclerotico-choroiditis. 3. Those cases which end in glaucoma, and which are described as forms of arthritic ophthalmia. 4. The cases in which there are no other than the subjective symptoms of diminution and disturbance of vision, but in which mischief at the bottom of the eye is detected by means of the ophthalmoscope.

These forms of ophthalmia, being usually of a chronic character at first, are seldom seen by the medical man, until, being already formed, they manifest themselves by their effects, or, becoming acute, by the severity of the subjective symptoms.

The two first forms might perhaps be viewed merely as different degrees of the same kind of posterior internal ophthalmia, and this might be named *scrofulous posterior internal ophthalmia.* The third is a form of arthritic ophthalmia, and may be named *arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia* in contradistinction to arthritic iritis or arthritic anterior internal ophthalmia. The fourth has been hitherto referred to the indefinite head of amaurosis; but practically, may be considered under the head of scrofulous, or arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia, being merely a degree of the one or the other.

Scrofulous posterior internal ophthalmia.

Dimness of vision in a greater or less degree is the symptom which generally first seriously attracts attention. Fixed muscæ, photopsy, headache, intolerance of light, may or may not be precursors or accompaniments.

Objective symptoms.—When in consequence of these subjective symptoms, an examination of the eye is made, it will probably be found that the pupil is slightly dilated and sluggish or immovable,

and its margin adherent by bands of lymph to the capsule of the lens. It will perhaps also be found that there is some external redness in the form of a sclerotic circumcorneal blush, which, together with the state of the iris and pupil, is a manifestation of the supervention of anterior internal ophthalmia.

In addition to these appearances, it will perhaps be observed that the sclerotica is attenuated, and dark-colored, and that the white of the eye is pervaded by enlarged and tortuous recto-muscular vessels, ramifying towards the cornea. The cornea itself, perhaps, presents minute points of opacity.

The eye may never undergo any further change than what is above described.

In some cases, on the contrary, especially after repeated acute attacks, manifested by actual inflammation of the sclerotica (p. 85), the latter membrane, in some part of its extent—perhaps over the region of the ciliary body—becomes more attenuated and darker colored, and bulges out here and there, forming sclerotic staphyloma. This is owing to a collection of fluid at the place, either between the sclerotica and choroid, or between the choroid and retina, or within the retina.

Towards the side next the sclerotic staphylomatous projection, the pupil may be displaced, and on the same side patches of opacity frequently form in the cornea.

The iris is sometimes little, sometimes much, implicated; in the latter case it is bolstered toward the cornea, and the pupil and posterior chambers are filled with lymph.

Degenerated and enlarged, the eyeball protrudes more or less from the orbit.

Subjective symptoms.—In the course of these changes, in addition to the dimness of vision and photopsy, &c., there is pain over the eyebrow and in the temple. Eventually vision becomes dimmer and dimmer until it is entirely lost.

In this stage of scrofulous posterior internal ophthalmia, remissions and exacerbation of the inflammation occur. During an exacerbation, the white of the eye is of a purple color, from the blending of the dark tint of the attenuated sclerotica and the red color of the injected vessels. There is very severe pain in the eyeball, in and around the orbit, and over the whole side of the head, with intolerance of light and lachrymation.

Constitutional symptoms.—To these local symptoms is added considerable constitutional disturbance.

Causes.—This form of posterior internal ophthalmia is met with principally in young adults of scrofulous constitution, more frequently females than males, and is commonly attributable to over-use of the eyes, with neglect of exercise, derangement of the stomach and bowels, disturbed menstruation, &c. Traumatic inflammation of the eye sometimes takes this form.

Diagnosis.—This may be inferred from what has been above said.

Prognosis.—The prognosis, as regards vision, is unfavorable; in the more advanced stage very much so. Still it does sometimes happen

that the disorganizing progress of the inflammation is arrested, and some degree of vision preserved or restored.

Treatment.—If the case be seen early, venesection or cupping, according to the strength of the patient, free action on the bowels, and mercury pushed so as to affect the gums, constitute the proper treatment.

In the more advanced stages of the disease, the tonic and alterative treatment—the bichloride of mercury, in doses of one-thirtieth to one-sixteenth or one-eighth of a grain, three times a day, in tincture of bark; or the arseniate of potass, in doses of one-thirty-second of a grain, either in the form of Fowler's solution or in that of a pill—with counter-irritation, should be tried. The abstraction of blood by leeches may still occasionally be necessary.

During an exacerbation of the inflammation, the belladonna lotion (p. 65) is an excellent application to the eye. Under its use alone I have seen the inflammation diminish, and the pain and intolerance of light rapidly relieved.

When there is staphylomatous bulging of the sclerotica, the repeated evacuation of the accumulated fluid by puncture is sometimes had recourse to. (See *Sclerotic Staphyloma*).

Arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia.

This disease occurs both in an acute and in a chronic form. The acute form may supervene on the chronic, or come on all at once. The chronic form usually comes on of itself unpreceded by the acute form.

The acute differs from the chronic disease principally in the greater rapidity with which it leads to the organic changes, causing destruction of the function of the eye—vision being destroyed in the course of a few days, sometimes even in a single night; and in a corresponding greater severity of the subjective symptoms.

Keeping in view the differences in the rapidity of their course, the following description of the objective symptoms is applicable to both the chronic and the acute form; but as regards the subjective symptoms, it will be necessary to give a separate description of them, both as they occur in the chronic, and as they occur in the acute form.

Objective symptoms.—The most characteristic of these at first is, the state of the pupil, which is sluggish or fixed, and dilated. Instead of being circular, it is sometimes of an oval shape: the long diameter being transverse, or vertical, or diagonal; most commonly transverse. The pupillary margin of the iris is bordered with pigment.

A dimness is seen through the dilated pupil, and, on careful examination, this is discovered to be owing to that peculiar deep-seated green opaque appearance of the lens called *glaucoma*. (See *Glaucoma.*)

The white of the eye, dark and dirty-looking, is at first pervaded merely by large livid tortuous vessels derived from the recto-muscular, but the inflammation spreading to the iris, the white of the eye becomes the seat of vascular injection, conjunctival as well as sclerotic, partially or completely round the cornea, but separated from it by the

bluish-white ring above referred to (pp. 49, 50). The resulting redness is of a livid tint.

The iris, which was at first merely dull-looking, becomes changed to a slate color, pervaded by varicose vessels, its pupillary margin retracted, its middle part inclined towards the cornea. There is no exudation of lymph.

The cornea may become dim and rough on its surface, like ground glass.

The eyeball is hard to the touch.

The sclerotica becomes attenuated here and there, and perhaps bulges out, constituting sclerotic staphyloma.

The lens may become cataractous (glaucomatous cataract), and protruding through the dilated pupil, sometimes presses against the cornea.

Subjective symptoms of the chronic forms.—Considerable dimness of vision, with photopsy, attracts the patient's attention, but so far from having intolerance of light, the patient sees best in good light. There may be at first no pain, at the most, uneasiness in the eyes, but in the progress of the disease a feeling of distension in the eyeball and occasional paroxysms of dull supra-orbital or circumorbital pain, distress the patient.

Bodily exertion or mental excitement or errors of diet, aggravate; rest and mental tranquillity, and moderate nutritious diet, mitigate the symptoms.

Diminution of vision goes on, sometimes gradually, sometimes suddenly, the photopsy at the same time increasing, and continuing even after vision is lost. Vision, after being almost lost, is sometimes improved after an attack of gout.

Subjective symptoms in the acute form.—Severe burning, bursting pain in the eyeball, and racking pain in the supra-orbital or circumorbital region, in the temples, and from thence extending over the whole side of the head. The pains are severest towards midnight.

There is much intolerance of light, accompanied by lachrymation and the sensation as if a foreign body were in the eye.

With great photopsy, vision rapidly becomes dimmer and dimmer, until all sensibility to external light even is lost, though the photopsy may still continue.

General symptoms.—In the chronic disease the system does not sympathize much, but in the acute disease there is severe inflammatory fever.

Predisposing causes.—This disease occurs in persons advanced in life—more frequently females than males—and who have not been previously quite healthy, having been perhaps the subjects of irregular gout, derangement of the digestive organs, piles, headaches, gutta rosacea, or the like.

In such persons the eyes have seldom remained altogether sound; the borders of the eyelids are swollen and pervaded by large vessels; the white of the eye is dark and dirty-looking, and pervaded by large varicose vessels derived from the rectal, filled with dark blood, the iris inclined towards the cornea, with the pupil rather large and sluggish, whilst a sensation of fulness is experienced in the eyeball;

muscæ and temporary dimness of vision are apt to be occasioned by stooping, by being heated, &c.

Exciting causes.—In persons in the state of general health, and with the state of eyes above described, ophthalmic inflammation, induced by any common occasional cause, is prone to assume this form.

As more special causes may be mentioned, suppressed gout, anxiety, and mental distress, suppression of hæmorrhoidal discharge, in the female the cessation of menstruation, the suppression of any other habitual discharge, continued over-exertion of the eyes, strong light, cold.

Both eyes may be attacked at once, but the inflammation is more severe in the one than the other. More usually one is first attacked and vision destroyed, and afterwards the other. One eye may however be spared.

Diagnosis.—This disease during its active state is to be distinguished from arthritic anterior internal ophthalmia (p. 148 et seq.), and the state in which the eye is left by it must be distinguished from cataract and amaurosis, properly so called.

The *Prognosis* is altogether unfavorable. Treatment has little influence on the disease. At the most it can merely mitigate or retard. Vision is sure to be abolished by a renewed attack. Eventually the eyeball may be destroyed.

In a woman about seventy the right eye was affected severely as above described (pp. 156, 157); the white of the eye pervaded by tortuous vessels, the cornea dim and rough, the pupil dilated and fixed, the lens glaucomatous and cataractous, and the eyeball hard to the touch, while vision was completely abolished. The left eye was in the state of predisposition above indicated. A new and severe attack of inflammation, attended by the subjective symptoms described in p. 157, supervened in the right eye, the consequence of which was that the cornea became infiltrated with matter, and at last gave way, allowing of partial evacuation of the humors, so that the eyeball shrank to a stump in the socket, with relief to the suffering. But inflammation supervening in the left eye, though with milder symptoms, vision in it was soon completely annihilated. On examination, the pupil was seen much dilated, and the lens glaucomatous.

Treatment.—The subjects of this disease do not bear much bleeding or mercurialization.

In the chronic form the occasional application of leeches may be necessary. The bowels having been freely opened by means of hydrarg. c. creta (gr. iij) and aloes (gr. j), with extract of hyoscyamus (gr. ij), followed by salts and senna, a mercurial alterative course may be commenced: the bichloride of mercury in doses of one-sixteenth to one-twentieth of a grain, three times a day, in tincture of bark and syrup of sarsaparilla. Counter-irritation should be kept up by means of blisters on the nape of the neck.

When there is much circumorbital or temporal pain, opiates internally and the anodyne frictions above recommended are to be had recourse to (p. 147).

During this treatment the diet should be light but nutritious, and

care taken to keep the bowels, the kidneys, and skin in good order, while rest and quiet should be enjoined.

Subsequently tonics will be useful.

In the acute form of the disease, if there is time for treatment, it should be the same as that above recommended for arthritic iritis, viz., bleeding and mercurialization, but employed with still greater precautions. If fortunately the violence of the disease be subdued before destruction of the eye, the subsequent treatment should be the same as just recommended for the chronic form of the complaint.

The following case is an example of the acute form, though not of the severest kind:—

A woman æt. 55, had been out of health and in a desponding state for three months, when one day, in the early part of December, she attended a funeral, and was exposed for a considerable time to the cold air. This was followed by an attack of inflammation of the right eye, and a fortnight after a similar attack in the left.

There was both conjunctival and sclerotic injection. The surface of the cornea somewhat rough and dim. The iris inclined towards the cornea. Pupils dilated and irregular, and behind them a glaucomatous appearance.

The borders of the eyelids were red and swollen.

Impairment of vision and severe circumorbital pain were the subjective attendants on these objective phenomena.

After a fortnight's treatment, vascularity was much diminished, the sight improved, and pain all but gone. A week after this the report was, quite free from pain; vision greatly improved.

In the course of the succeeding month, however, there were alternate relapse and improvement; and although all active inflammation subsided, and the general health improved considerably, congestion, and the dilatation of the pupils with the glaucomatous appearance behind them continued, and the sight, instead of getting better, gradually became worse.

The treatment under which the temporary improvement took place principally consisted of cupping to ℥vj, ten grains of Dover's powder for some nights at bedtime—on two occasions combined with two or three grains of calomel—occasional laxatives, colchicum with magnesia, and afterwards a mixture of gentian with sulphuric acid. Friction with tincture of tobacco, and blisters to the nape of the neck and behind the ears were applied.

[In addition to the *scrofulous*, and the *arthritic* forms of *posterior internal ophthalmia*, a *syphilitic* form should be described.

Any one who has seen much of diseases of the eye, must have had his attention attracted, occasionally, to cases, apparently of syphilitic origin, in which there is failure of vision, without there being any appreciable change in the external structures of the eyeball. The fact is that the influence of the syphilitic poison possesses more extended range upon the tissues of the eye than is generally assigned to it, and the deeper tissues of the eye, the choroid, the retina, and the vitreous humor, have their structures deranged and their functions impaired

in like manner with those more open to inspection. This is abundantly proved by the use of the ophthalmoscope.

In some of these cases of impaired vision from syphilis, the ophthalmoscope reveals a congested and hazy condition of the retina, with the appearance of a thin gauze before it. In others, a turbid vitreous humor, with numerous white silvery fibres floating in its structure.

The proper treatment of syphilitic posterior internal ophthalmia is the administration of mercury or of iodide of potassium, or of both of these remedies in conjunction.—ED.]

ORDER IV.—PANOPHTHALMITIS.

Panophthalmitis is inflammation of the whole eye. Primary panophthalmitis, *i. e.*, inflammation invading the whole eye at once, is of rare occurrence. Most commonly, panophthalmitis is secondary, being developed by extension of inflammation from one structure to another, as has been seen may take place in some of the ophthalmiæ above considered, especially the posterior internal.

As has been above said, panophthalmitis is genus as well as order.

GENUS.—PANOPHTHALMITIS.

The species or form of panophthalmitis which it is purposed to consider here is phlegmonous panophthalmitis or ocular phlegmon.

Phlegmonous panophthalmitis.

Objective symptoms.—The eyelids are red and swollen, especially the upper. There are inflammatory swelling of the cellular tissue of the orbit around the eyeball, and chemosis of the conjunctiva, in consequence of which the eyeball is fixed and protrudes from the orbit, stretching the upper eyelid and depressing or everting the lower.

If the cornea is still transparent enough to allow the iris to be visible, this is seen to be discolored and the pupil contracted and fixed.

Subjective symptoms.—Dimness of vision, independent of changes in the cornea and pupil, and photopsy, are indicative of the retina and choroid being involved in the inflammation.

As might be expected from the great distension of the eyeball from within, and the pressure to which it is subjected from without, the suffering is severe. Besides the hot burning pain in the eyelids and the whole region of the eye, aggravated by the slightest touch or attempt at motion, there is deep distending throbbing pain in the eyeball as if it would burst, pain in the orbit extending to the back of the head, pain around the orbit, in the temples, or all over the side of the head and face. There is also great intolerance of light, with lachrymation.

Constitutional symptoms.—Inflammatory fever and sometimes delirium accompany the disease.

Course.—In this stage the inflammation may be arrested, in which case, with diminution of the pain, the swelling of the eyelids, the prominence of the eyeball and the chemosis subside. In proportion as the redness of the white of the eye is dissipated, any ulceration of the cornea heals, the iris recovers something of its natural appearance, but the sight remains more or less impaired, if not abolished.

If this favorable turn is not brought about, but, on the contrary, the disease advances, all the symptoms become aggravated, and suppuration takes place; being ushered in by a feeling of weight and cold in the eye, and general rigors.

In consequence of accumulation of matter in its interior, the eyeball becomes much distended and enlarged, so that it protrudes still more from the orbit. The cornea is infiltrated with matter, and projects from the bottom of the fossa formed by the chemosed conjunctiva.

With the supervention of suppuration the suffering not only does not abate, but actually increases, in consequence of the strong outer tunics of the eyeball not readily yielding to the distension from the accumulated matter. At last, however, the eyeball bursts by the cornea or sclerotica giving way, and the abscess, together with blood and the humors of the eye, are evacuated. The pain which before this was of the severest character, is now at once greatly relieved and afterwards gradually subsides.

Causes.—This disease of the eye usually occurs in young robust individuals, in consequence of the intense operation of those causes of ophthalmic inflammation in general, which act directly on the eyes as above mentioned (p. 100), especially injuries, chemical or mechanical. The disease, as it occurs in connection with phlebitis, is described below under the name of *phlebitic ophthalmitis.*

Prognosis.—It is only when the disease is early and actively treated, that the eye can be saved as an organ of vision. When the disease has already made some progress, preservation of the form of the eye will perhaps be all that can be hoped for; the retina having been disorganized. When suppuration has taken place, even this can no longer be calculated on. If the eyeball be allowed to burst, the humors will be evacuated along with the matter, the tunics will therefore be permitted to collapse, and after cicatrization nothing of the eyeball will remain but a small stump at the bottom of the orbit.

Treatment.—Bloodletting, mercurialization, and opiates—incision of the chemosed conjunctiva (p. 73), evacuation of the aqueous humor, belladonna lotion, and anodyne frictions around the orbit or over the temples, &c., constitute the treatment, which must be carried into effect with vigor in the commencement of the disease, if the eye is to be saved. Subsequently, when suppuration threatens or has commenced, all that can be done is to apply a poultice, and when the abscess becomes prominent at some point, to evacuate it by puncture with a lancet, in order to relieve the suffering, and perhaps save as much of the eyeball as will form a stump for the support of an artificial eye. Puncture of the eyeball with a lancet may even be advisable before

this, to relieve suffering by removing tension. After this it will be necessary to support the system with generous diet and tonics.

APPENDIX TO THE PRECEDING SECTION.

There are certain febrile and inflammatory diseases, viz., the exanthemata, whooping-cough, a particular form of epidemic fever, and phlebitis, in the course of or subsequent to which, inflammation of the eyes is apt to supervene. The inflammation is commonly named morbillous, scarlatinous, variolous, postfebrile, or phlebitic ophthalmia, or ophthalmitis, according to the general disease with which it is connected. It is, however, to be observed that in these cases the ophthalmia is essentially the same as some of the forms above described, being not only not a specific inflammation, but not even always of the same kind in different cases of the same general disease; thus exanthematous ophthalmia is sometimes phlyctenular, sometimes puromucous, sometimes even internal.

Whilst therefore the practitioner, in treating the general diseases above mentioned, must be prepared to encounter supervening ophthalmic inflammation, he must also be prepared to find that inflammation more or less different in kind in different cases of the same disease, and requiring, therefore, different modes of treatment—modes of treatment, however, not differing from those above indicated for the particular species or form of inflammation, except in so far as is necessitated by the presence of the general disease.

Scarlatinous and morbillous ophthalmia.

An inflammation of the eye is apt to occur in scarlet fever and in measles, more frequently in the latter than the former, which usually resembles the phlyctenular or scrofulous ophthalmia, though sometimes it assumes the puromucous character, or even runs into internal inflammation. In general the inflammation is mild, but phlyctenulæ, or even abscess of the cornea, followed by more or less destructive ulceration of it may take place.

Diagnosis.—Scarlatinous and morbillous ophthalmiæ in their commencement so much resemble scrofulous ophthalmia, that they might be taken for it before the general disease has declared itself by eruption. When this has taken place, the scarlatinous and morbillous nature of the ophthalmia will, of course, also be evident, irrespective of any differences in their nature in other respects, which may present themselves.

Prognosis.—Although, in general, these ophthalmiæ subside with the general disease, under very simple treatment, they should be as carefully watched as if they were idiopathic affections. By neglect, very serious or irretrievable injury may take place by ulceration of the cornea, to the extent even of its destruction, and the formation of staphyloma.

Scarlet fever and measles are apt to leave behind them a tendency

to ophthalmia, especially scrofulous ophthalmia, ophthalmia tarsi, and blennorrhœa of the lachrymal passages.

Treatment.—The general treatment necessary for the general disease answers for that of the ophthalmia. Tonics may be necessary to promote convalescence.

The local treatment of the inflammation of the eye is to be conducted on the principles laid down for the idiopathic ophthalmia which it may more particularly resemble.

Variolous ophthalmia.

This is generally of a much more severe and dangerous character than the other exanthematous ophthalmiæ, as used to be exemplified with such lamentable frequency before the introduction of vaccination.

Variolous ophthalmia most commonly puts on a form resembling scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia, with more of the phlyctenular than catarrhal characters (p. 136), or catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia. Sometimes it is a purulent ophthalmia. Sometimes the internal tunics are implicated.

It is about the eleventh or twelfth day or later from the first appearance of the eruption, and when the secondary fever has commenced, that the ophthalmia most commonly comes on.

There is conjunctival and sclerotic redness, accompanied by heat, pain, and the sensation as if a foreign body were in the eye, and intolerance of light, with lachrymation. Exudation takes place into the substance of the cornea; pustules or abscesses form and burst, and by the extension of the ulceration which supervenes, the cornea may be penetrated or destroyed to a greater or less extent.

When the disease puts on a form of purulent ophthalmia, this unfortunate result is still more apt to ensue.

The period of invasion of this ophthalmia being when the general eruption is on the decline, the pustules or small abscesses which are so apt to implicate the cornea ought not, Drs. Gregory and Marson justly insist, to be viewed as of a specific nature, like the pustules of the skin, but merely of the same nature as those which may occur in any acute external ophthalmia.

In the eruptive stage of smallpox there may be some degree of conjunctivitis, but this is neither frequent nor dangerous. When there are many pustules on the eyelids and their margins, indeed, the swelling may be so great that the eyelids cannot be opened, and there may be an increased Meibomian secretion, by which the edges of the eyelids are glued together and the eyelashes incrusted; but there is not much lachrymation, little or no pain in the eye or manifestation of intolerance of light, and when at last, on the fading of the eruption, and subsidence of the swelling, the eyelids admit of being opened, the eyeball is found quite safe, the conjunctiva perhaps being merely somewhat injected, and the seat of a little increased mucous secretion.[1]

Smallpox, like scarlet fever and measles, leaves behind a tendency

[1] The injury which may result to the eyelids from bad cicatrices is considered under the head of diseases of the eyelids.

to catarrhal and phlyctenular ophthalmia, ophthalmia tarsi, blennorrhœa of the lachrymal passages, &c.

Treatment.—As a prophylactic measure during the eruptive stage, any matter which collects at the borders of the eyelids is to be frequently washed away by means of tepid water, and after each ablution, some mild ointment is to be smeared along the borders of the eyelids.

Ophthalmia having declared itself, the plan of treatment must be that adapted to the particular form which it has assumed.

When the inflammation has begun to abate, tonics and generous diet will be useful. If the system of the patient be in an exhausted state, good diet, cordials, and tonics, as far as they can be pushed, will be necessary from the first.

When the cornea is opaque, perforated by the ulceration or altogether destroyed, the prognosis and treatment of the case come under the heads of *opacities of the cornea, prolapsus iridis*, or *staphyloma iridis*. [See *Hay's Lawrence*, p. 329, 1854, for a good account of secondary or post-variolous ulceration of the cornea, quoted from a paper by Dr. I. Parrish, in the *Transactions of the College of Physicians of Philadelphia*, p. 335, July, 1852. The ulcerations of the cornea following this and the other eruptive fevers are apt to be extremely obstinate. They are nearly always attended with a depressed condition of the system, and consequently require a tonic course of treatment, with mild unperturbating applications to the eye, notwithstanding the occasional severity of the local irritation. In the great majority of cases, reducing measures, such as are frequently resorted to, will only protract the disease.—ED.]

Postfebrile ophthalmitis.

A remittent fever, sometimes attended with petechiæ, but not with the measly eruption of typhus, often accompanied with jaundice, its first paroxysm coming to a crisis within seven days, a relapse happening almost invariably, but the patient rarely suffering more than two paroxysms, and the mortality not exceeding three and a half per cent., which prevailed very extensively in Edinburgh and Glasgow in 1843–4, and has prevailed at different times in Dublin, was apt to be followed by various sequelæ, of which the most remarkable was the affection of the eye to be here noticed.

This disease appears to be a form of posterior internal ophthalmia, usually but not invariably with extension of the inflammation to the anterior segment of the eyeball.[1]

Symptoms.—At a period, varying from a fortnight to five or six months, after recovery from the fever, the posterior internal ophthalmia declared itself by the subjective symptoms of muscæ volitantes, and more or less dimness of vision, increasing perhaps until merely a perception of light and shade remained. When anterior internal

[1] In some cases, the inflammation of the eye arose in and was confined to the anterior segment, being an anterior internal, or sometimes merely an external ophthalmia. There were therefore no amaurotic symptoms.

ophthalmia was superadded to the posterior internal, attention was more forcibly drawn to the disease, not only by the inflammation having become objectively evident, but by the accompanying ocular and circumorbital pain.

The greatest number of cases of this ophthalmia occurred in young adults. One eye alone was more commonly affected than both. Of the two eyes the right appears to have been the one which more frequently suffered.

Exciting cause.—The onset of the disease of the eye was generally traceable to some such exciting cause as exposure to cold, using the eyes too early after recovery from the fever, &c.

Prognosis.—When early and properly treated the disease was in general found to yield completely though slowly; vision being restored even when it had become already extinguished. When not thus treated, or altogether neglected, irremediable sequelæ were found to remain, such as imperfect vision, muscæ volitantes, sclerotic staphyloma, opacity in pupil, &c.

Treatment.—Bleeding, mercury, and belladonna at the commencement; and when the acuteness of the disease began to subside, counter-irritation and quina appear to have constituted the most successful treatment. Though the patient labored under general debility at the time, it was nevertheless found that unless abstraction of blood was had recourse to, the recovery was slow and imperfect.[1]

Phlebitic ophthalmitis.

This is a panophthalmitis occurring in cases of phlebitis, traumatic, puerperal, or of other origin.

In some cases the inflammation comes on slowly, and does not cause much distress to the patient, in other cases it comes on suddenly, and is attended by very severe symptoms. In either case, however, supposing the patient does not sink under the primary disease, the eye is either destroyed by suppuration and bursting of the abscess, or left amaurotic and atrophic.

The constitutional symptoms which attend this disease are those of the phlebitis, which are of a typhoid character.

The general circumstances of the case sufficiently distinguish phlebitic ophthalmitis from common phlegmonous panophthalmitis, or ocular phlegmon, to which, as regards local symptoms, it has, especially in its acuter form, a great resemblance. There is a difference, perhaps, in the appearance of the chemosis, which in phlebitic ophthalmitis has been remarked to have more of the character of serous chemosis; whilst the conjunctiva was pale rather than bright red, and in some cases at least, covered on its surface with an exudation of lymph in the form of a pseudo-membrane.

[1] For detailed accounts of Postfebrile ophthalmitis, as it occurred in Glasgow, see the papers of Dr. Mackenzie in the "Medical Gazette" for Nov. 1843, and of Dr. A. Anderson, in the "London and Edinburgh Monthly Medical Journal" for October 1845. [See also "Mackenzie's Treatise on the Eye," Hewson's Am. ed., p. 579.—Ed.]

Treatment.—Considering the grave nature of the primary disease, the affection of the eye constitutes but a comparatively secondary consideration in the case. The general treatment proper for the phlebitis is that which is also proper for the ophthalmitis. The local treatment should be much the same as that above indicated for phlegmonous panophthalmitis.

Traumatic and sympathetic ophthalmia.

Inflammation of the eye excited by injury puts on one or other of the various forms above described. The particular form of ophthalmia excited depends partly on the seat and degree of the injury, and partly on the age, constitution, and state of health of the patient. The influence of constitution and state of health, for example, is shown by the circumstance that a similar injury may give rise to a severe internal ophthalmia in one person, whilst in another it may occasion a comparatively unimportant inflammation.

The treatment of traumatic ophthalmia must be conducted on the same principles as that for the corresponding forms of ophthalmic inflammation above described.

In certain cases, the eye injured does not alone become inflamed, the opposite eye ere long becomes affected also, and suffers as much, sometimes even more. This is considered owing to the sympathy which exists between the two eyes, and hence the inflammation supervening in the uninjured eye has been named *sympathetic ophthalmia.*

The traumatic ophthalmia on which sympathetic inflammation of the opposite eye is most apt to supervene, involves the internal textures of the eyeball, posterior as well as anterior; and the injuries which most commonly excite this degree of internal inflammation, are penetrating and lacerating wounds in the region of the ciliary body, especially with some loss of vitreous humor, and prolapse of the iris, inflicted by cutting instruments, or by the forcible projection of splinters of iron or stone, or the fragments of percussion caps.

The sympathetic ophthalmia likewise involves the internal textures, more especially those of the posterior segment of the eyeball; hence diminution of vision and photopsy are early symptoms.

The period of time after injury of one eye, at which the sympathetic ophthalmia supervenes in the other, is generally five or six weeks.

Though the subjects of sympathetic ophthalmia are apparently healthy at the time of the original accident, they do not in general appear to be of sound constitution, for their health readily breaks up under the treatment necessary for the traumatic ophthalmia, and the debilitated state of health thus induced is perhaps one of the conditions which operate in predisposing to the sympathetic ophthalmia.

The sympathetic attack sometimes cannot be traced to any immediate exciting cause; sometimes it appears to have been brought on by using the eye too soon after the injury of the opposite eye.

The wounded eye in general becomes atrophic and amaurotic, and

the sympathetically affected one pretty certainly shares the same fate, in spite of the most carefully conducted and appropriate treatment.

Sympathetic ophthalmia having hitherto proved so little amenable to treatment, the greatest attention should be paid to every case of traumatic internal ophthalmia, however slight apparently at first, in the hope of obviating an attack of sympathetic ophthalmia. And after the cessation of the traumatic ophthalmia, especial care should be taken by the patient not to use either eye much for a considerable time to come.

It has been supposed that injuries attended with the lodgment of a foreign body in the interior of the eye, are those especially which are followed by sympathetic inflammation. This is, however, not always the case, for the inflammation has been found to occur in cases of injury of the eye in which there could be no suspicion that any foreign body had become lodged in its interior, and sympathetic ophthalmia does not always supervene in cases of injury of one eye, even when it is certain that a foreign body is lodged in its interior.

[It has been shown by abundant evidence that when one eye is injured, and its fellow becomes weak and inflamed by sympathy, drugs have no influence in removing or even checking this sympathetic inflammation. The eye can be rescued from destruction in no other way than by removing the original source of irritation, by cutting off the forepart of the injured eye, and evacuating the humors, or by the entire removal of the eyeball. Fortunately the former course will generally suffice, as the centre of the morbid action, or the intensity of it, is more commonly near the seat of injury, and therefore in the front of the ball. In regard to the manner of operating, the principle should always be borne in mind that the less the eyeball is reduced, the less will be the deformity, and the better fitted the stump for an artificial eye, should one be desired.—ED.]

SECTION IV.—VARIOUS MORBID STATES OF THE EYE, ACCOMPANIMENTS OR CONSEQUENCES OF THE OPHTHALMIÆ.

Granular conjunctiva.[1]

This morbid state of the conjunctiva of the eyelids and of the palpebral sinuses, presents an appearance something like that of a granulating sore, hence the name, but its nature is altogether different, as above explained (p. 83.)

According to the degree of development of the granulations, the surface of the conjunctiva on the eyelids and sinuses appears, when the eyelids are everted, like red velvet—the enlarged papillæ being separated into groups by furrows or fissures; or tuberculated and sarcomatous-looking, like a mulberry. I have seen granulations like small pedunculated polypi.

The ocular conjunctiva is not subject to the disease. Any granular appearance which it may present either over the sclerotica or cornea is owing to real granulations.

[1] Granular eyelid—Trachoma.

In consequence of the great tendency to granular conjunctiva in the puromucous ophthalmiæ (pp. 110, 111), the surgeon should never allow himself to omit the examination of the inside of the eyelids and palpebral sinuses after the subsidence of these inflammations, for, although the sclerotic conjunctiva may have become free from redness, the palpebral will still be in the morbid state under notice (p. 110).

Granular conjunctiva is often found even in cases in which the sclerotic conjunctiva has not been much, if at all, involved in the inflammation, for as above shown, the inflammatory congestion on which the development of granular conjunctiva depends, may never reach beyond the palpebral conjunctiva, and may be so slight as scarcely to have attracted the patient's attention (p. 111). On this chronic inflammation, however, an acute attack of ophthalmia from slight causes (p. 112), is liable to supervene.

Superficial vascularity, thickening, and opacity of the upper half of the cornea often exist along with granular conjunctiva, and have been attributed to the friction exerted on it by the rough surface. This does not, however, appear to be the case, for vascularity, thickening, and opacity of the conjunctiva corneæ, are met with in cases in which granular conjunctiva does not exist, and may be absent in cases in which granular conjunctiva is much developed. The morbid condition of the cornea just mentioned, is rather the result of the extension of the same inflammation which first gave rise to the granular conjunctiva, though there can be no doubt that it is kept up and aggravated by the friction exerted by the granular surface of the palpebral conjunctiva (p. 114).

Prognosis.—Granular conjunctiva is a very intractable disease. Even under the most favorable circumstances, the conjunctiva is long of regaining, if it ever regains, its natural state.[1]

Treatment.—In the treatment of granular conjunctiva, care and perseverance are required. Carefully conducted diet and regimen, tonics, good air, and protection from changes of weather, are important general points of treatment. The local treatment should consist of, 1st, the application of a leech or two to the eyelids [to the temples or behind the ears, or cups to the temples or nuchæ.—Ed.] occasionally to relieve congestion; 2d, counter-irritation, kept up by repeated blisters [or tincture of iodine.—Ed.] behind the ears and over the eyelids; 3d, scarification of the affected conjunctiva (pp. 71, 72) every second or third day, and immediately thereafter the application to it of some strong salve, such as the red precipitate. In scarifying, it is important to lay open the vesicular granulations, one after the other, by puncture. When fungous, the granulations, if large and prominent, and especially if pedunculated, may be at once snipped off with curved scissors. After the operation the salve is to be applied as after

[1] In Ireland, ophthalmia, with granular conjunctiva, and all its train of disastrous effects on the sight, appears to be endemic. Many years ago, being in Cork, the frequency of the disease in that city and neighborhood was forced on my attention. To this, I have to add, that almost all the persons affected with granular conjunctiva who present themselves at University College Eye Infirmary, I find, on inquiry, to be from the South of Ireland.

the scarification merely. [Occasional scarification to relieve congestion may be very beneficial, like leeching or cupping, in case of plethora or acute relapse; but our experience has satisfied us that, in this country at least, the use of the knife and scissors, as well as of leeches and cups, is often injurious, and that scarification is quite as liable to misuse as the bluestone.—ED.]

In the treatment of granular conjunctiva, bluestone, as above observed (p. 70), has been sadly misused. Though by it and other caustics, the granulations may have been destroyed, the conjunctiva has been too often destroyed at the same time. The inflammation, the cure of which ought to be the great object aimed at, has been in general rendered more hopelessly incurable. As to the powdered acetate of lead, I cannot speak of it from much experience.

[The local remedies which have been found the most useful with us, are the nitrate of silver in solution (gr. viij to ℥ij in the fluidounce of distilled water, according to the nature of the case), sulphate of copper in the crystal, and liquor plumbi subacetatis in drops. The first of these, in solutions of varying strength, according to the stage and character of the disorder and the susceptibilities of the organ to be acted on, appears to be the most frequently available and beneficial in its operation. It may occasionally be used with advantage, even in the proportion of from three to six grains only to the fluidounce of water, dropped into the affected eye, once or twice a day, or every two days. Nor can it be tolerated in any other strength, by some patients, especially in the summer season. Generally, however, we prefer resorting to the stronger solutions (from ten grains to thirty in the fluidounce), used at longer intervals and applied with the camel's-hair pencil to the granular surface of the everted lids. This surface should be gently wiped with a soft clean sponge or piece of lint; the pencil, charged with the solution, should then be lightly and rapidly drawn to and fro over the granulations, until they are whitened; after which, the surface thus painted should be once more carefully wiped, and the lid replaced. An application of this kind may be repeated, more or less freely, every two, three, four or six days, according to the amount of irritation and other effects produced.

The liquor plumbi subacetatis is dropped into the eyes, or on the inner surface of the separated lids, in two or three drops at a time, every two or three days, according to circumstances, in the same manner as the weaker solutions of lunar caustic. Like the stronger solutions of this latter salt it must be used less frequently, and may also be laid on with the brush or pencil in the same way.

The sulphate of copper is applied, at intervals of two, three, or four days, and with the same precautions as in the pencilling with the lunar caustic solutions just referred to. The crayon of "blue stone" must be smooth on its face, clear, and clean, rubbed or filed into a small wedge "of the size and shape of the spade of cards," and fixed in a quill or other convenient holder. It is to be drawn over the parts very lightly, with a single sweep in most instances; although in some indolent cases it may be rubbed on two or three times at one application, with manifest advantage as well as impunity. Sulphate

of copper is probably best adapted to the pale form of granulation, in which the reaction, and generally the congestion, are comparatively slight—the subacute or the chronic form; and the mode of using it must depend upon the various and successive grades of irritability, which a cautious and intelligent employment of it may reveal in each case.

The acute and active, or the congestive, forms of granular conjunctivitis are more likely to be abated by the different strengths of the lunar caustic solution, and by the subacetate of lead. There are, however, so many varieties and shades of irritability, inflammation and granulation between the two extremes of the disease, that the same general rule may serve to regulate the management of all the different remedies; except that of the two last mentioned, the former is contra-indicated by the presence of ulceration or any breach of continuity in the parts exposed to its action, and the latter, if too long continued, will produce a permanent olive-colored stain. We have, at different times, seen the application of each different agent, in very similar conditions, followed by equally gratifying results, although we are inclined to prefer the lead as a pioneer remedy, in the more acute or inflammatory cases. It is often well to substitute one agent for another; and much good is frequently done by alternating them in the course of the same week; employing, for example, the nitrate of silver, or the blue stone at discretion, one day, and the subacetate of lead the next, or the second or third day after. When this plan is not adopted, some one of the adjuvants, such as the borax, alum or rock salt crayon in substance, or solutions of either of these, or the iodide of zinc or the sulphate of zinc and salt solution, or that of tannic acid, or the vinum opii, the diluted citrine ointment or red precipitate ointment being applied to the margins of the lids at night, should be daily employed in support of the strong applications and the general course of treatment. It is obviously impossible in this volume, to dwell upon contingencies, and to lay down special rules of practice, in the management of this most troublesome and variable affection. Its great prevalence in many parts of the United States, especially among the immigrant population, has induced us to add a few hints to the author's very brief notice. More can be learned from the study of individual cases than from any attempt at detailed directions. For the best American article on the subject, with clinical illustrations, we may refer to the last American edition of *Lawrence on the Eye*, p. 285 et seq., by Dr. Hays.—Ed.]

Vascular cornea and pannus.

Vascularity and more or less opacity and thickening of the conjunctival layer of the cornea is a not unfrequent appearance in chronic conjunctivitis. In a slight degree it is named *vascular cornea;* but when the vascularity and thickening of the conjunctiva corneæ are so great that the cornea wholly or in part appears as if covered with a bit of red cloth, the state is named *pannus.*

Vascular cornea or pannus is, as has been just stated (p. 167), often

kept up and aggravated by granular conjunctiva. The continued irritation from inverted eyelashes is also a very common cause of this morbid condition of cornea.

Treatment.—The source of irritation being removed, the vascularity of the cornea sometimes subsides of itself, or with the assistance of local applications, such as the strong red precipitate ointment (p. 68), counter-irritation, and tonics, or good diet and change of air. Often, however, it persists, in spite of treatment, or, having been removed, readily returns.

A peculiar plan of treating the pannus left by Egyptian ophthalmia, suggested about forty three years ago by Dr. Henry Walker,[1] and which, in many cases, has succeeded in the hands of Professor Jaeger of Vienna, Dr. Piringer of Gratz, and others, is to excite in the eye a new attack of the ophthalmia by means of inoculation (p. 115, *note*), and then to endeavor, by carefully conducted treatment, to bring the inflammation to a favorable termination.

This would seem a hit-or-miss proceeding, even if we could always calculate on the cornea becoming clear in the cases in which we might succeed in saving the eye from total destruction. Dr. Piringer, however, asserts that a second attack of purulent ophthalmia runs a less violent course than a first attack, and confidently declares that the results of his experience of the practice prove inoculation with blennorrhœal matter for the cure of pannus to be no doubtful remedy. But is the granular condition of the eyelids cured?

The matter (that from the eyes of the infant laboring under ophthalmia neonatorum will do, and is the most generally attainable for the purpose) is to be taken up with a camel's hair pencil and freely applied to the conjunctiva of the eye affected with pannus; whereupon, the desired inflammation supervenes in the course of from six to ninety hours.

Cuticular conjunctiva.[2]

In this disease, the conjunctiva is so changed in structure as to present more of the characters of skin than mucous membrane; its epithelium, the epithelium of the cornea included, being thickened, dry, and semi-opaque, like epidermis. Its surface is no longer duly lubricated with its natural mucous secretion, and in one case, that of a chimney-sweeper, I found it refuse being moistened with the tears, as if it had been greasy. Along with this change in structure, there is general contraction of the whole conjunctiva, even to obliteration of the palpebral sinuses.

Subjective symptoms.—The vision is impaired in proportion to the dimness of the epithelium of the cornea, the eye feels dry, the surface of the conjunctiva is but little sensible, and the movements of the eyeball and eyelids are restricted.

Causes.—Cuticular conjunctiva is commonly the result of some external ophthalmia, such as catarrhal, scrofulous, scrofulo-catarrhal, or the like, which by neglect or mistreatment has been allowed to fall

[1] Edin. Med. and Surg. Journal, 1811.
[2] Conjunctival xeroma or xerophthalmia.

into a chronic state, and which chronic state has been long kept up by exposure to dust and acrid vapors, by the inappropriate use of irritating applications, such as the nitrate of silver drops, or by the irritation of inverted eyelashes. The disease may also arise in consequence of the chronic conjunctivitis kept up by the exposure of the conjunctiva in ectropium.

The dryness of the eye in this disease, and even the disease itself, have been supposed to be immediately owing to obliteration of the lachrymal ducts; but though there may sometimes be suspension of the lachrymal discharge, this is not always so, for in some cases the patients have been found to shed tears. In the case above referred to, for example, the tears flowed copiously on some inverted eyelashes being plucked out. It is not, however, the tears which constitute the ordinary means of moistening the eye, but the conjunctival secretion. The suppression of this, therefore, is the cause of the dryness, and the cause of the suppression is the alteration in structure of the conjunctiva, above described. (See *Lachrymal Xeroma*, under the head of Diseases of the Lachrymal Organs.)

Prognosis and treatment.—Cuticular conjunctiva having been found incapable of radical cure, the treatment can only be palliative; and this must consist in occasionally bathing the eye with tepid water. When the surface of the conjunctiva repels the moisture, as if greasy, aqua potassæ may be added to the water in the proportion of three or four drops to two ounces.

Onyx and abscess of the cornea.

The nature of onyx and abscess of the cornea has been above described (p. 87 et seq.), and their occurrence in various ophthalmiæ referred to when considering the latter. All that requires to be said here on the subject is, that in the treatment no direct interference with the onyx or abscess is in general admissible. The only indication is to subdue the inflammation which has given rise to it as quickly as possible, and then nature will do what can be done for its removal.

Ulcers of the cornea.

Ulceration of the cornea has been above described (p. 89 et seq.), and its occurrence and characters in the various ophthalmiæ considered. It may be here further remarked that destructive ulceration of the cornea, without much or any appearance of inflammation of the eye, is sometimes observed in cases of great exhaustion of the system from whatever cause (as after typhus), and also in cases of disease of the fifth pair.

The *Treatment* of ulcers of the cornea comes under the head of that of the ophthalmia which has given rise to them; but such details as the following may be mentioned here: 1. As chronic superficial spreading ulceration of the cornea is frequently accompanied by a granulated state of the palpebral conjunctiva, this source of irritation requires to be particularly looked to. 2. When a deep ulcer is threat-

ening to penetrate the cornea, evacuation of the aqueous humor often proves of great service by taking off the strain from the ulcerated part; and the inflammatory action usually receiving thereby a check, the conditions are rendered favorable for the operation of remedies and the establishment of granulation. [This operation relieves pain, and if carefully and properly performed, can do no harm. In the course of twenty-four hours, however, the aqueous humor is often completely restored, and the tension is as great as ever. The operation in such cases should be repeated. The operation itself is a very simple one, and best performed by passing a broad needle through the cornea at its lower margin, keeping the point well forward towards the cornea, to avoid wounding the lens, and then turning it on its edge so as to allow the aqueous humor to run off, and rapidly withdrawing it as soon as the iris approaches the cornea.—ED.] 3. When an ulcer of the cornea near the centre threatens to penetrate, it is advisable to keep the pupil under the influence of belladonna, in order that, should perforation and consequent escape of the aqueous humor take place, prolapse of the iris may not follow.

Sometimes the whole surface of an ulcer of the cornea is found covered with a matter resembling (to use the comparison of Mr. Wardrop) wet chalk. This appearance is attributed by Dr. Jacob to a precipitate from the acetate of lead solution so frequently employed as an eye-water. Beer had frequently remarked that the use of lead lotions rendered the cornea opaque. Any part of the conjunctiva, whether abraded or not,[1] may be the seat of the deposit, but attention is most usually drawn to it when on the cornea. The white deposit is apt to become fixed in the cicatrice, which is then dense and indelible. Dr. Jacob[2] says that the opacity appears to be produced at once by a single application. He has seen it the day after a drop of solution of acetate of lead had been put into the eye by mistake. A white deposit does not take place in all cases in which the acetate is used; but Dr. Jacob says that he does not think he can state positively the precise condition of the ulcer which causes it.

Dr. Mackenzie recommends a cautious attempt to be made to remove, with a small silver spatula, the white deposit from the surface of the ulcer; and he tells us that in one case he succeeded in separating a scale of lead which had been deposited on the cornea.[3] In general, however, it is safer not to interfere in this manner. I have seen the scale become detached spontaneously, as the ulcer healed.

[1] This is well seen when the powdered acetate of lead has been applied in granular conjunctiva, see p. 69.

[2] Dublin Hospital Reports, vol. v. p. 370.

[3] Mr. Tyrrell describes a particular disease of the cornea under the name of "Inflammation of the Cornea with deposition of earthy matter," and this he thinks is the same as the alleged accidental deposition on ulcers of the cornea from lead lotions above described. Without denying that an insoluble precipitate may adhere to an ulcerated surface, Mr. Tyrrell considers that in all the cases which have come under his notice, the deposition had not this origin.

Suffusion, opacities, and specks of the cornea.

Suffusion of the cornea from distension.—A certain degree of tension is a necessary condition for the transparency and brilliancy of the cornea, as may be inferred from the dull appearance which the eye presents when the tone of the whole body is reduced by debilitating disease. Increased tension within certain limits adds to the brilliancy of the eye, as is seen in states of mental excitement, but beyond these limits of tension, the cornea becomes suffused. This takes place more or less in all inflammations of the eye, in consequence either of increased distension from within, or pressure from without.

That dimness or brilliancy of the cornea, in the degree referred to, is dependent on its state of tension, is well illustrated by what may be demonstrated in the eye of an animal recently slaughtered. Thus, if a sheep's eye be removed from the orbit, and slightly compressed by grasping it in the hand, the cornea, which was before relaxed and dull, becomes distended and clear; but if the eye be more tightly grasped, the cornea is rendered more tense, but at the same time is suffused with a milky opacity. This however disappears on relaxing this pressure.

Opacity of the cornea is a frequent consequence of inflammation, and is owing either to interstitial deposition, or to the cicatrization of an ulcer. The opacity occurs in various degrees of density, extent, and permanency, from a mere speck, which tends ultimately to disappear, to a dense and indelible opacity, involving, perhaps, the whole centre of the cornea, and concealing the pupil.

Opacity from interstitial deposition—Nebula—Albugo.—The speck called *nebula* is semi-transparent, and so shaded off at its circumference that it presents no precise limits. An *albugo* is also shaded off at its circumference, but its centre is densely opaque, and slightly elevated; both of which characters are owing to the larger quantity of exuded lymph than in the simple nebula. A nebula is usually the result of diffused, but slight exudation; albugo, again, is the result of circumscribed, but more copious exudation, which has not been matured into a phlyctenula or pustule.

Sometimes one or more vessels are seen running into an albugo, and very generally there may be observed, both in cases of albugo and of opaque cicatrice, nebulous streaks extending towards them from the circumference of the cornea, indicating where vessels had run.

Treatment of opacity from interstitial deposition.—In proportion as the inflammation subsides, the opacity diminishes; therefore no special remedy is required for the opacity in the first place, and in the second, it is proper to wait and see what the natural absorbent powers of the part can effect, which, especially in young persons, is often a great deal. If the opacity continues, and if it is so situated as to disturb vision, then we may try what local applications, counter-irritation, and especially tonics and change of air will do. The local applications which have been found most useful, are the drops of the bichloride of mercury with vinum opii (p. 67), and the red precipitate salve (p. 68).

Opacity from a cicatrice—Leucoma.—According as the ulcer of the cornea has involved merely the conjunctival layer, or both this and the proper substance, so is the cicatrice semi-transparent or perfectly white. The circumference of an opacity from a cicatrice, is usually more defined than that of opacity from simple deposition.

Though after the healing of some ulcers of the cornea, no opacity takes place, still, when the cicatrice of an ulcer is opaque, it is indelibly so, unless the ulcer has been a mere abrasion of the conjunctiva cornese.

When an indelible opacity lies over the pupil, dilatation of this, kept up by the habitual use of a solution of extract of belladonna or of the sulphate of atropia (p. 67) dropped into the eye, is a very valuable resource. Figures 15 and 16.

Fig. 15.

Central opacity of the cornea concealing the pupil.

Fig. 16.

The same eye with the pupil dilated by belladonna.

In cases in which opacity occupies too much of the centre of the cornea for the dilatation of the pupil to be of any use, recourse must be had to the operation of cutting out a piece of the iris opposite the clear part of the cornea (*artificial pupil by excision*); that is, supposing the opposite eye affected in a similar manner, or the sight of it otherwise lost.

Dimness of the inner surface of the cornea.—The membrane of Descemet, when inflamed, is the seat of more or less milky suffusion, interspersed with numerous small opaque dots of an altogether peculiar appearance. When the membrane of Descemet, Dr. Jacob informs us, has been touched by the point of the needle in breaking up a cataract, an opacity is produced, closely resembling capsular cataract. I once observed a uniform but very slight suffusion of the membrane of Descemet produced in a woman, from whose eye I extracted a lenticular cataract, in consequence of her having, after the upper section of the cornea, suddenly turned up the eye, in which movement the flap, being caught by the upper eyelid, was folded down, and the membrane of Descemet consequently grazed by the edge of the lid. Notwithstanding this, recovery without any other untoward circumstance than the slight dimness above mentioned, rapidly took place. [We have often seen the inner surface of the cornea pricked by the needle or iris-knife without any opacity resulting from the accident.—ED.]

Hernia of the cornea (keratocele).

For the description of hernia of the cornea, see pp. 89, 90.

Prolapsus iridis.

This has been above described, under the head of "Effects of Penetration of the Cornea" (p. 91).

The treatment of prolapsus iridis from penetrating wound of the cornea is considered under the head of *Wounds of the Cornea*. When prolapsus iridis occurs in consequence of the cornea being penetrated by ulceration, there is much less likelihood of restoring the iris to its place than when it occurs in consequence of a penetrating wound of the cornea. Much may, however, be done to prevent prolapse of the iris, by keeping the pupil under the influence of belladonna, when an ulcer near the centre of the cornea is threatening to penetrate.

When, in consequence of penetrating ulcer of the cornea, prolapse of the iris has taken place, there should in general be no direct interference with the prolapsed iris. The attention ought rather to be continued to the removal of the inflammation, of which the prolapse of the iris is the remote consequence, in order to promote the result above described (p. 91). If the prolapsus iridis be of a size, however, likely to lead to partial staphyloma, a snip may be made in it with a pair of fine scissors, in order to allow the aqueous humor to drain away, and thus keep it collapsed while the cicatrice is being formed over it.

Staphyloma of the cornea and iris.

An unnatural prominence with opacity of a part or of the whole of the cornea, of a grayish-white or mother of pearl color: Such is the definition which a first view would suggest of *partial* or *total spherical staphyloma* of the cornea and iris; that it is not quite accurate, however, will be shown when the nature of the morbid change comes under consideration.

Partial staphyloma.

Objective characters.—Partial staphyloma most usually involves the lower or lateral part of the cornea, and may vary in extent from a quarter to a full half of the area of that membrane. On close examination, the iris is seen drawn towards and joined to the inner surface of the opaque projection. The anterior chamber is in consequence much contracted. According to the situation and extent of the staphyloma, so is the integrity of the pupil more or less interfered with; and that either by direct incorporation of the pupillary margin of the iris, or by opacity extending to the part of the cornea over the pupil.

Fig. 17.

Subjective symptoms.—Vision is impaired in proportion to the degree in which the pupil is involved in the manner just stated. Beside this the prominence being on the one hand exposed to the desiccant and irritat-

ing action of the air, &c., and on the other, acting as a foreign body, frequent nictitation is excited, which frets both the staphyloma and eyelids;—whence the weak state of the eye and frequent attacks of inflammation.

Total spherical staphyloma.

Objective characters.—In this case, the opaque structure, which represents the cornea, forms a prominence so large as to stretch and press out the eyelids, or even to project considerably from between them.

Fig. 18.

Subjective symptoms.—Vision is wholly lost; but a perception of light and shade, &c., remains.

Course.—The staphyloma may remain stationary, but sometimes it goes on increasing in size till it bursts. This is attended with very severe symptoms, such as distension in the eye, and circumorbital pain, preventing sleep, and exhausting the patient. On the bursting of the eye, these symptoms immediately subside, and if together with aqueous humor, the lens and part of the vitreous humor have escaped, the eye does not again become distended, but contracts into a stump, marked with depressions at the places corresponding to the insertion of the straight muscles. If all the vitreous humor has escaped, the membranes shrink back in the orbit, and form a small shapeless mass at its bottom. If the aqueous humor only escapes, the staphyloma sinks for a day or two, but soon returns to its former state, when by the closure of the laceration, the aqueous humor is allowed to reaccumulate.

Pathology.—In consequence of inflammation, the structure of the cornea is changed, the iris adheres to it, surface to surface, and the two together are distended into an opaque prominence of more or less considerable size. Such, in a few words, was the commonly received opinion regarding the formation of staphyloma of the cornea and iris up to 1838, when I enunciated a different view of the matter.[1]

If in scrofulous, catarrhal, or catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia, there be a penetrating ulcer of the cornea, the aqueous humor, as has been already mentioned, escapes, the iris falls forward into contact with the cornea, and a small part of it is perhaps prolapsed through the ulcerated opening. The progress of the ulceration being stopped by the yielding of the inflammation, the prolapsed portion of the iris and the ulcerated part of the cornea are involved in one cicatrice. The opening in the cornea being thus closed, the aqueous humor again collects, and the interior chamber is restored; though somewhat diminished, in consequence of the partial adhesion between the iris and cornea (*synechia anterior*). There is no prominent distension on

[1] Medical Gazette, February, 1838.

the front of the eye in this case, because, as the inflammation subsides, the small protruded portion of iris shrinks and flattens; but if the destruction of the cornea has gone on farther, either by extension of ulceration from a continuance of the inflammation, or by the giving way of an abscess of the cornea, and considerably more of the iris has protruded, the prolapsed portion of the iris does not shrink when the inflammation begins to abate, as in the former case, but remains, and forms a projection at the part of the cornea implicated, which is generally the lower or lateral. This projection is at first merely a bag of the iris distended by the aqueous humor, and is called *staphyloma iridis;* but, by and by, its exposed surface becomes covered by an opaque firm tissue, of the nature of the *tissue of cicatrice*, and this tissue is incorporated at the base of the tumor with the sound cornea. The projection, the mode of origin of which I have just described, is a *partial staphyloma;* it is not a distension of the cornea itself, but a protruded portion of the iris covered by a *new tissue*, intended to supply the loss of substance which the cornea has sustained. The mode of origin of a *total staphyloma* is essentially the same, but differs only in degree. The whole or rather greater part of the cornea being destroyed, as occurs in gonorrhœal, purulent, and very often in variolous ophthalmia, as also that of new-born infants, the iris falls forward, and its exposed surface gradually gets covered with an opaque cicatrice-like tissue or *pseudo-cornea*, of greater or less thickness; whilst a layer of lymph, as I have found, may be deposited on its posterior surface. The pupil becoming closed in the course of this process, the aqueous humor is allowed to reaccumulate in the posterior chamber, and by its pressure, the iris, with its pseudo-corneal investment, is distended in the form of a tumor on the front of the eye, and a total staphyloma is the result. Sometimes the central part only of the cornea is destroyed, a ring of the circumference still remaining; the staphylomatous projection has then the form of a small globe stuck on the front of a larger; or if the cornea at its junction with the pseudo-cornea has yielded to the pressure of the aqueous humor, and especially if disease has extended to the ciliary body, the whole front of the eye is prominent like a blunt cone—(*Conical staphyloma*).

Sometimes when the destruction of the cornea is of small extent, the cicatrice which is developed over the prolapsed iris may, though at first prominent, subsequently become flattened from contraction. By and by, however, in consequence of a new attack of inflammation, perhaps, aqueous humor is poured out in increased quantity into the posterior chamber (now cut off from all communication with the collapsed anterior chamber, in consequence of the closure of the pupil), the cicatrice, unable to withstand the pressure from behind, is protruded into a staphylomatous projection.

The psuedo-cornea, both in partial and in spherical staphyloma, is more or less pervaded by dark-colored varicose vessels.

A circumstance in the pathological anatomy of staphyloma worthy of being noticed is, that when the tumor attains a large size, the iris, unable to expand to the same degree as the pseudo-cornea, and its

texture much more frail, separates from the choroid and becomes torn into shreds; so that when we examine the internal surface of such a staphyloma, after death, or after it has been removed by operation, we find the iris, which adheres to the pseudo-cornea, broken and reticulated; whereas the internal surface of staphyloma, which has not reached a great size, exhibits the iris still entire.[1]

That the cornea and iris do not unite, surface to surface, to form a staphyloma, may be inferred from what has been said above; but the following considerations, above merely glanced at (pp. 92, 99), how that such a union is not prone to take place under any circumstances:—

1. On examining a staphyloma, along with which the circumferential part of the true cornea, which still existed, had been removed by operation, I found the corresponding part of the iris, though in close contact with the latter, not at all adherent to its inner surface, on which the membrane of Descemet still existed.

2. In penetrating ulcer of the cornea, and prolapsus iridis, of course the prolapsed part of the iris adheres to the cornea at the one point. But though the two membranes have come into contact in the whole extent of their surfaces, in consequence of the escape of the aqueous humor through the opening in the cornea, made by the penetrating ulcer; and though, in consequence of the attending inflammation, the circumstances favorable for adhesion exist, still the iris does not adhere to the cornea, surface to surface, as the pleura pulmonalis does to the pleura costalis. On the contrary, as soon as the ulcerated opening in the cornea closes, so that the aqueous humor is allowed to accumulate, the iris recedes from the cornea, and the anterior chamber is re-established. The only adhesion between the iris and cornea is at the one point where the prolapsus iridis took place.

3. Again, cases of penetrating ulcer of the cornea occur, in which the aqueous humor having escaped, and the iris come into contact with the cornea, but no prolapse of the former having taken place, no adhesion at all between the two ensues, but the iris recedes from the cornea as soon as the opening in the latter from the ulcer closes, and prevents the farther escape of aqueous humor.

4. One would suppose that if adhesion between the anterior surface of the iris and inner surface of the cornea were a thing prone to take place, that it would have been observed in those cases of inflammation of the membrane of the aqueous humor in which the operation for evacuating the latter has been performed; but I apprehend no one ever saw such a result. In the operation for the extraction of the lens in cataract, the aqueous humor having escaped, the iris comes into contact with the cornea, and continues so for a considerable period; but if there be no prolapsus iridis, adhesion never takes place. If the iris does not adhere to the cornea when these two parts come into contact, from the escape of the aqueous humor, and while in a state of inflammation, much less do they adhere, independently of the removal of that fluid.

[1] Beer's Ansicht der staphylomatösen Metamorphosen des Auges. Wien, 1805. Mackenzie's Practical Treatise, Hewson's Am. edition, pp. 640. 1.

But it may be said, it is not in consequence of such inflammations of the eye that staphyloma occurs, but that purulent, gonorrhœal, and variolous ophthalmia are the most frequent causes of staphyloma. True; but under what conditions does staphyloma occur in those diseases? Not by adhesion of the iris to the cornea, surface to surface, but only when the cornea has been more or less extensively destroyed. Now purulent, gonorrhœal, and variolous ophthalmiæ are the very diseases in which, as is well known, this takes place.

This view of the pathology of staphyloma, which I first published about sixteen years ago, and which has been, on insufficient grounds, objected to by some, and appropriated, without acknowledgment, by others, has been ably illustrated by Professor Roser, of Marburg, in an elaborate monograph.[1]

Diagnosis of partial staphyloma.—Conical cornea can scarcely be confounded with partial staphyloma, but a form of hernia corneæ resembles it in being prominent, though differing from it in not being so opaque, and in not having the iris adherent to it (p. 91). An albugo is opaque, but not so prominent as a partial staphyloma, and, as in the preceding instance, free of any adhesion with the iris. A leucoma is opaque, and may be combined with synechia anterior, but the adhesion of the iris is comparatively of small extent, and the prominence of staphyloma is wanting.

Prognosis and treatment.—If the staphyloma be small and do not implicate the pupil much, the less that is done, by way of treatment the better, but irritation is to be guarded against, and any tendency to inflammation kept down by occasionally dropping in a solution of nitrate of silver or diluted vinum opii. In a case in which the opposite eye is injured and vision lost, if the staphyloma implicate the pupil, it will be proper to attempt to diminish its projection in order to pave the way for making an artificial pupil.

The *treatment* which has been adopted with this view, consists in repeatedly touching the staphyloma with some caustic, such as chloride of antimony, nitrate of silver, or caustic potash, in order, by a slow inflammatory process, to produce condensation and contraction of it. The eschar of one cauterization should be allowed to fall off, and the other effects to subside before a repetition of the caustic. The best plan is to commence touching the base of the staphyloma at points all around, and then gradually proceeding towards the apex. The above described treatment is assisted in effecting the consolidation and flattening of the pseudo-cornea by frequently evacuating the aqueous humor.

Mr. Tyrrell says he has succeeded, in several instances, in effecting a reduction of partial staphyloma, by the careful application of nitrate of silver, or hydrate of potash, in substance. He applies the escharotic first at the base of the projection, taking care not to injure the remaining sound cornea: the effect has been the separation of a small slough: but previous to such separation, a deposit of lymph has taken place beneath, by which the deeper part has become more solid

[1] Die Lehre vom Hornhaut-Staphylom. Nach dem gegenwärtigen Standpunct der Wissenschaft zusammen gefast.

and strengthened. After the part has recovered from one application, he makes a second close to, but not upon, the same spot, and nearer to the summit of the projection. Again and again he repeats this operation, acting upon the more prominent part, until a considerable or perfect reduction of the staphyloma has been accomplished; and this has enabled him, in a few cases, to form an artificial pupil, of much more utility to the patient. He prefers the hydrate of potash, unless the projection be very small; for its use is followed by a much larger deposit of lymph than results from the nitrate of silver.[1]

Prognosis and treatment of total staphyloma.—When an inflammation of the eye has run so disastrous a course that the conditions for the formation of a total staphyloma are laid, any treatment which may be adopted can have for its object, not to save the eye as an organ of vision, but to prevent it from degenerating into a tumor, which not only causes great deformity, but is a source of considerable irritation, even to the opposite eye, so much so that the patient seeks for its removal by operation, sooner or later.

Prophylactic treatment.—According to the account of the mode of formation of total staphyloma above given, it appears that the accumulation of aqueous humor in the still-existing posterior chamber, is what causes the distension of the iris, together with the pseudo-cornea developed on its surface. If this be the case, the destruction of the source of the aqueous humor, by breaking in upon the integrity of the posterior chamber, is a means which offers itself to prevent the development of the staphylomatous projection. The simplest plan of effecting this appearing to me to be the extraction of the lens, I put the operation in practice in the following case:—

A man, about twenty-two years old, came to me, laboring under the effects of severe purulent ophthalmia of both eyes. In the right eye, the cornea being destroyed and the pupil closed, the iris protruded and was distended with aqueous humor. The left eye had also suffered very much; there was penetrating ulcer, prolapsus iridis, and consequently considerable distortion and contraction of the pupil. Both eyes were still affected with the inflammation, and it was very doubtful whether the left eye could be prevented from getting worse, especially as it was evidently kept in a state of additional irritation from the presence of the staphyloma in the right. By an incision with a Beer's cataract-knife through the protruding and distended iris, the lens was extracted. Severe reaction followed; less perhaps in consequence of the operation, than from the patient not being in a situation to take proper care of himself. The iris did not again become distended; on the contrary, the eye shrank, and irritation being thus removed, the left eye progressively recovered, as far as the organic changes it had already undergone allowed, and further than there had been reason to hope for, as sufficient vision was preserved to enable the patient to resume his employment as a porter.

In those cases in which the eye is destroyed, whether in adults or new-born infants, by purulent ophthalmia, variolous ophthalmia, &c.,

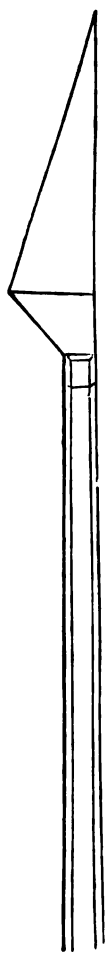
[1] A Practical Work on the Diseases of the Eye, &c., vol. i. p. 273. London. 1840.

and in which staphyloma does not result, but the pseudo-cornea which forms remains flat and the eyeball becomes atrophic, I suspect the lens has escaped on the giving way of the cornea. In a case of traumatic hypopyon, Professor Roser relates, that after the destruction of the cornea, he found the crystalline body exposed, and that on the bursting of the capsule two days after, the lens escaped. No staphyloma formed, but healing took place with a flat cicatrice.

A fully formed total spherical staphyloma is a source of great deformity; its removal therefore is often sought for in order that an artificial eye may be worn. But what principally demands its removal, sooner or later, is the irritation which it keeps up, and which is apt to be communicated to the opposite eye.

Operation for the removal of fully formed total spherical staphyloma.—Compression, ligature, seton, caustics, incision, variously modified or combined, have been recommended as a means of repressing staphyloma; but it is now agreed that the only proceeding to be depended on for its removal is abscission.

Fig. 19.



In determining the size of the piece to be cut away, we should take into consideration the circumstance, whether the patient intends to wear an artificial eye or not. In the one case, a larger piece should be cut away in order to reduce the eyeball to a proper sized stump for the support of an artificial eye (p. 189); in the other case, a smaller piece, and none of the circumferential part of the real cornea which may still exist, in order to preserve the size and natural appearance of the eyeball as far as possible.

The patient may lie on a table or be seated on a chair, with the side not to be operated on, next the window. When the patient is seated on a chair, he leans his head on the breast of an assistant who stands behind, and who also supports the chin with the palm of one hand, whilst with the fingers of the other he raises the upper eyelid. The surgeon himself, then depressing the lower eyelid with one hand, proceeds in the following manner:—

With the staphyloma-knife, Fig. 19, its edge directed upwards, he transfixes the tumor from the temporal to the nasal side, and somewhat below its transverse diameter. Pushing the knife on, it cuts itself out, and a flap is formed as in the operation for extracting the cataract. The flap thus made is seized with a hooked forceps, and the abscission completed with a pair of curved scissors. If the lens still exists, it is to be extracted, if it does not escape spontaneously.

After the operation, the eyelids of both eyes are to be kept closed by strips of court-plaster, and covered with a light compress and roller.

There is usually little hemorrhage at the time; but it occasionally happens, especially in cases complicated with sclerotic staphyloma, that, some hours after, the eyeball be-

comes distended with blood, and the clots, or infiltrated vitreous body, protrude from the wound. The bloody, dark-colored mass is to be cut away with scissors, and the eye covered with a compress soaked in cold water.

Under ordinary circumstances, the healing process proceeds favorably. The wound becomes covered with granulations. These are condensed into semi-transparent membrane, which, by and by, becomes dense and opaque, forming a flat cicatrice, marked with bluish or brownish streaks. Sometimes a fungus grows from the wound, which, however, readily subsides after being occasionally touched with lunar caustic.

If severe reaction follows the operation, antiphlogistics, anodynes, and warm fomentations, &c., will be required.

Hypopyon.[1]

This name has been given to a collection of pus or puriform matter occupying the bottom of the anterior chamber. In a small hypopyon, the collection of matter necessarily takes a shape somewhat resembling that of *onyx* (p. 88), but the two kinds of cases are distinguishable from each other by the circumstances: that on turning the patient's head to one or other side, the matter of onyx does not change its place, whereas, that of hypopyon does, unless, as is sometimes the case, it is thick and glutinous; and that on looking at the cornea in profile, the deposition in onyx appears nearer the surface than that in hypopyon. Both onyx and hypopyon may exist at the same time.

Source of the matter in hypopyon.—This is different in different cases. The matter may, as would appear from all the circumstances of the case, be poured out from the unbroken surfaces of the walls of the aqueous chambers in the same way that matter is poured out by inflamed mucous and serous membranes; or, it may result from the bursting inwards of an abscess of the cornea (p. 91). An hypopyon formed in either of the last two ways has been named false (*hypopyon spurium*), in contradistinction to hypopyon formed in the first way, and which is named true (*hypopyon verum*).

Seeing thus that the source of accumulated matter in the anterior chamber may be different, it will be at once perceived that hypopyon may be the consequence of various forms of ophthalmic inflammation, external and internal.

Treatment.—As the inflammation in which hypopyon has originated is still going on, the first indication is to subdue it as quickly as possible, and then the accumulated matter will in general soon disappear.

Prominent cornea and dropsy of the aqueous chambers.[2]

It has been already explained (pp. 132, 133), how an increase in the prominence and diameter of the cornea may take place in cor-

[1] Oculus purulentus. [2] Hydrophthalmia anterior.

neitis, in consequence of the softening of the texture of the cornea on the one hand, and distension, by increased accumulation of aqueous humor on the other. This constitutes one form of dropsy of the aqueous chambers—the form which belongs to this section.[1]

Fig. 20.

Diagnosis.—The prominent cornea in dropsy of the aqueous chambers is distinguished from conical cornea by its spheroidal curve.[2] (See *Conical Cornea.*)

Prognosis and treatment.—In consequence of the diminished elasticity and resistance of the cornea, it cannot regain its normal degree of prominence, and thus limit the increased exudation of aqueous humor. All that can be done, therefore, in the way of treatment, is to endeavor to subdue what inflammation may still exist, by the remedies adapted to the particular case, and to improve the general health by change of air, tonics, &c. Concave glasses help the sight.

Synechia.

Synechia is a morbid adhesion of the iris—generally its pupillary margin—to the cornea or to the anterior wall of the capsule of the lens. In the former case it is named *synechia anterior*—in the latter, *synechia posterior;* and according as it is a part or the whole of the pupillary margin of the iris which is involved in the adhesion, the synechia is named *partial* or *total.* The principal points regarding the nature of synechia have been above explained (pp. 51, 52, 91, 99).

Treatment.—*Synechia anterior* may be so partial, and the transparency of the cornea so unimpaired, except at the point of adhesion, that vision is not disturbed; nothing, therefore, is required to be done. If the cornea be opaque to some extent opposite the somewhat contracted and distorted pupil, dilatation of the latter by means of the habitual use of belladonna or atropia, will, in many cases, be found of the same service as in simple central opacity of the cornea, as above mentioned (p. 175). When, from the smallness of the pupil, and extent of the opacity of the cornea, belladonna does not

[1] Dropsy of the eye, independent of inflammation, or at least independent of evident inflammation, is treated of in the next chapter.

[2] In a case, however, related in the last edition of this work, under the name of *conical staphyloma corneæ*, but which would perhaps be more correctly designated *conical hydrophthalmia*, the prominent cornea was conical. The patient was the same scrofulous girl, whose right eye was the seat of the very large partial staphyloma, delineated in Fig. 17.

In the left eye vision was quite gone. The cornea was enlarged at its circumference, and projected in the form of a pretty regular cone. The sclerotica was distended at its junction with the cornea, and partook of the conical transformation, so that the posterior half of the eyeball formed the base of the cone of which the apex occupied the middle of the cornea. The eyeball was hard to the touch. At their junction, the sclerotica and cornea were of a dark bluish color. At the apex of the cone the cornea was grayish-white, and in the intermediate part it was brownish-red, but still retaining some traces of its former transparency, though not sufficient to allow of the state of the interior of the eyeball being ascertained. The eye had a dirty appearance, and its front was pervaded by varicose vessels.

yield this service, or when the synechia is total, the only prospect of restoring vision is by an operation for artificial pupil. (See *Artificial Pupil.*)

As the iritis in which *synechia posterior* has had its origin subsides, we see, under the use of belladonna, one band of adhesion after another give way, and the pupil become free, but very often, on close examination, small grayish or brownish specks are seen on the capsule of the lens, indicating the points where the adhesion of the iris to it had been. Vision, however, may not be much disturbed by these specks, even when some of the adhesions remain. But when the adhesion of the pupillary margin is extensive, there is also more or less contraction of the pupil, and extensive deposition of lymph on the capsule of the lens, the consequence of which is, that vision is impaired to a greater or less degree, even if the same inflammation which has given rise to the synechia has not also involved and injured the retina. This state of matters may be sometimes palliated by the habitual use of belladonna. And in course of time it may happen that detachment of some portion of the adhesion takes place, and greater dilatation of the pupil allowed, with corresponding improvement in vision.

Closure of the pupil.[1]

Closure of the pupil is generally the consequence of iritis (p. 91), but it may also result from prolapse of the iris, in consequence, for example, of central penetrating ulcer of the cornea. In the former case, closure of the pupil is complicated with total synechia posterior; in the latter, with total synechia anterior.

Treatment.—(See *Artificial Pupil.*)

Iridauxesis, or hypertrophy of the iris.[2]

This morbid state is a consequence of chronic, neglected, or ill-treated parenchymatous inflammation of the iris; but in addition to the iritis there has usually been inflammation of the posterior tunics, as manifested by attenuation of the sclerotica, varicosity of the vessels of the white of the eye, and hardness of the eyeball. Hence vision is very greatly impaired, if not wholly extinguished, even although the pupil may not be much obstructed.

Fig. 21.

From Klemmer.

The pupillary margin of the iris is generally retracted and adherent to the capsule of the lens all round (*total synechia posterior*) the body of the iris, which is bolstered forwards, presents black elevated spots on its surface, looking as if it were perforated here and there, or as if its proper substance were gone, and the uvea appeared or even protruded through. The proper

[1] Atresia iridis—Synizesis.

[2] Staphyloma iridis—Staphyloma uveæ—Iridoncosis—Lymphoncus iridis—Exudation of lymph into the tissues of the iris.

substance of the iris which remains evident is changed in color, and has a remarkable fibrous appearance. Fig. 21.

From the observations of Klemmer and others this change would appear to consist in a thickening of the iris from exudation of lymph into its substance. In this lymph new vessels are developed, and deposition of pigment subsequently takes place, producing the dark spots.

Sclerotic staphyloma.[1]

Sclerotic staphyloma consists, as above stated (pp. 87, 155), in a softening, attenuation, and bulging out of some part of the sclerotica, which is at the same time of a bluish-black tint.

The bulging out of the softened and attenuated sclerotica is owing to a collection of fluid, either between the sclerotica and choroid (*subsclerotic dropsy*), or, the sclerotica and choroid being adherent, between them on the one hand, and the retina on the other (*subchoroid dropsy*), or within the retina in the seat of the vitreous humor (*dropsy of the vitreous humor*); whilst the bluish-black tint is owing partly to the deposition of pigment in the substance of the bulging sclerotica, and partly to the dark interior of the eye shining through.

Staphyloma of this sort may involve any part of the sclerotica, the posterior or lateral as well as the anterior; but it is of course only when the anterior part is affected that the disease is recognizable during life.

When sclerotic staphyloma affects the anterior part of the eye, the bluish-black prominence or prominences, of a greater or less size, are generally adjacent to one or other side of the cornea, in the region of the ciliary body, more commonly the upper and temporal side, or even all round. The white of the eye is at the same time pervaded by varicose vessels.

The same inflammation (viz., posterior internal ophthalmia, in which the choroid is especially affected), which has given origin to sclerotic staphyloma, has usually at the same time occasioned other morbid changes in the eye.

In sclerotic staphyloma, vision is generally nearly or altogether extinct.

By increasing accumulation of fluid, the staphylomatous projections may go on to increase in size so that the eyeball comes to protrude from between the eyelids, and there is at the same time great pain from distension. At last the eye may burst and evacuation of the fluid take place, in which case it may either remain shrunk, or the opening closing, it may become again distended.

Treatment.—The restoration of vision is out of the question. Treatment of the staphyloma, therefore, is only called for to relieve the pain arising from distension of the eyeball by the accumulation of fluid, and to reduce the size of the prominence if very great.

Evacuation of the fluid by puncture relieves the distension of the eyeball, and produces collapse of the staphylomatous projection for

[1] Cirsophthalmia—Varicositas oculi.

the time. The fluid, however, by and by, reaccumulates; but, by repeating the evacuation over and over again, reaccumulation may at last cease to take place, and the eyeball will shrink to a small size. An accident, apt to occur in this operation, is infiltration of the subconjunctival cellular tissue with the evacuated fluid, which causes great swelling and pain at the time. The fluid is, however, by and by, absorbed, and it would seem that its pressure on the empty eyeball may prevent reaccumulation.

In regard to evacuation of the fluid as a means of relieving the pain from distension, it is to be observed, that immediately on evacuation there may be great exacerbation of the pain, but this gradually subsides, and at last more or less perfect relief is obtained.

When the whole front of the eyeball is involved in the staphylomatous degeneration, and no progress in its diminution has been made by repeated puncture, excision of it, as in common staphyloma, may be had recourse to. After this, the eyeball shrinks to a stump, fit for supporting an artificial eye. In some cases, we may so place the operation as to succeed in preserving in some degree the natural form, size, and general appearance of the eyeball.

Synchysis.[1]

This name is given to a morbid state of the vitreous body, consisting in atrophy or solution of the hyaloid, in consequence of which the vitreous body is reduced from its natural gelatiniform to a diffluent state. This we are made acquainted with by dissection; but what are the symptoms of synchysis during life? As the quantity of vitreous fluid may be increased or diminished, there may be hardness or softness of the eyeball. Sometimes there is a tremulousness of the iris, sometimes none.

Synchysis, though often a consequence of internal inflammation, and an accompaniment of impaired sensibility of the retina, is a change to which, with the advance of life, the vitreous body appears to have a tendency, in the same manner that the lens has to opacity. The cataract of old people is indeed often combined with some degree of synchysis, and this is the cause of the principal danger attending the operation of extraction, viz., escape of the dissolved vitreous humor. See below.

The sparkling appearance produced by the presence of cholesterine crystals in the dissolved vitreous humor to which this name of *synchysis scintillans* has been given, is above noticed (p. 58).

Atrophy of the eyeball.[2]

Atrophy of the eyeball is the result of chronic inflammation, which has fixed itself primarily or secondarily in the internal structures of the eyeball, especially the posterior.

Scrofulous, purulent, syphilitic, arthritic, traumatic, and sympathetic

[1] Dissolution of the vitreous body. [2] Atrophia bulbi.

ophthalmiæ, are the inflammations which, implicating all the internal structures of the eyeball, and becoming chronic, are most apt to leave the eyeball atrophic.

Morbid enlargement of the eyeball may precede atrophy.

Atrophy of the eyeball presents itself in various degrees, from that in which it has lost merely its natural plumpness and feels soft to the touch (p. 58), to that in which it has become so flaccid and shrunk, that it is indented at the places corresponding to the recti muscles, its prominence gone, and the eyelids fallen in.

The softness and diminution of the size of the eyeball as a whole is owing in a great measure to a reduction in the mass of the vitreous body, but besides this there are disease and wasting of other structures, and especially a more or less morbid condition of the retina. With the morbid condition of the retina, indeed, it is probable that the change in the state of the vitreous body is more particularly connected. The alterations in the other structures of the eye it is not necessary here to notice in detail, much less the changes in structure, which dissection discloses, in eyes which have been long atrophic.

In atrophy of the eye, the prognosis, as regards vision, is altogether unfavorable. Even at an early stage, and though the pupil is free, and the lens still transparent, vision is very much and irretrievably deteriorated; in a more advanced stage, it is reduced to a mere perception of light and shade, or even wholly lost.

The eyeball may, in the course of internal inflammation, become somewhat soft, and yet recover its natural consistence. This, according to Dr. A. Anderson, sometimes happens in cases of postfebrile ophthalmitis above described (p. 165 et seq.), after recovery from the attack, but such a degree of softness scarcely comes under the head of atrophy of the eyeball.

Shrunk state of the eyeball from evacuation of humors.[1]

In consequence of extensive ulceration or sloughing of the cornea, or bursting of the eye, as in ocular phlegmon, the humors of the eyeball may be partially or wholly evacuated; the effect of this is collapse of the tunics, and after cicatrization, the reduction of the eye to a mere stump.

This state of the eyeball is to be distinguished from *atrophy*.

APPENDIX TO THE PRECEDING SECTION.

Adaptation of an artificial eye.[2]

An artificial eye is a shell of enamel, representing the front of the eyeball, the loss of which it is intended to conceal. It should be of such a shape as to admit of being introduced behind the eyelids, and of fitting, by its hollow posterior surface, over, but without touching or at least pressing on, the stump-like remains of the eye, and by its

[1] Phthisis bulbi. [2] Prothesis ocularis.

margins, into the folds formed by the reflection of the palpebral and ocular portions of the conjunctiva into each other.

The cases best adapted for the wearing of an artificial eye are those in which the eye, at the same time that it has been destroyed as an organ of vision, has been reduced in size, viz.:—

1st. Those cases in which the cornea is destroyed by purulent ophthalmia, whether in adults or new-born infants, by gonorrhœal ophthalmia, variolous ophthalmia, &c., and in which staphyloma has not resulted, but the cicatrice formed in the place of the cornea is flat (p. 181).

2d. Those cases in which the eye is intentionally reduced to the state just described by the operation for staphyloma, common (p. 181), or sclerotic (p. 186).

When the remains of the eye are of a very small size, as after the loss of much or all of the vitreous humor, as may happen from the bursting of the eye in purulent ophthalmia, or in ocular phlegmon, or during the operation for staphyloma, there is not a good support for an artificial eye. After extirpation of the eyeball, there is no support at all.

Cases of atrophy of the eyeball do not in general bear the wearing of an eyeball.

Of course before the use of an artificial eye is thought of, the remains of the eye must be perfectly cicatrized, and the conjunctiva free from inflammation and morbid sensibility.

An artificial eye, besides resembling the opposite sound eye, in prominence and in the color and appearance of the iris, ought, if the stump be good, to move in concert with it; this it does by following the movements communicated to the conjunctival folds, into which its margins are fitted, by the movements of the stump. It ought, at the same time, to cause no pain or uneasiness.

For the accomplishment of all this, it is advisable for the patient to apply personally to the artificial eye maker.

Introduction of an artificial eye.—Raise the upper eyelid and slide the artificial eye, previously dipped in cold water, up behind it, by the end which is to correspond to the temporal angle. Then turning this end towards the temporal angle, and letting the upper eyelid fall, depress forcibly the lower, and make the lower edge of the artificial eye slip into the lower palpebral sinus. This being done, and the lower eyelid allowed to rise, the introduction of the artificial eye is accomplished.

Removal of an artificial eye.—The artificial eye is withdrawn by an opposite procedure, viz., by depressing the lower eyelid, and with a large pin, or a bit of wire bent like a hook, or even the thumb-nail, hooking the lower edge of the eye out from the lower palpebral sinus, whereupon the eye will glide down from behind the upper eyelid, and fall into the hand ready to receive it. In doing this himself, the patient should lean his face over a soft cushion, or the like, in order that if the eye should slip out of his fingers, it may not be broken in the fall.

The artificial eye is withdrawn on going to bed. Immediately on

being withdrawn, it is to be put into water in order to cleanse it from the mucus which may be adherent to it.

Both before putting in the artificial eye, and after withdrawing it the person should bathe his eye with water, tepid or cold.

From the irritation excited by the artificial eye, the palpebral conjunctiva is apt to become much congested and beset with sarcomatous or polypus-like excrescences. In this case the use of the artificial eye requires to be discontinued for some time, the excrescences are to be snipped off with scissors, and the conjunctiva freely scarified. The bleeding, which is considerable, having ceased, the strong red precipitate ointment is to be applied to the surface. This may require to be repeated oftener than once, at intervals of a few days, the patient in the meantime bathing the eye twice or thrice a day with the bichloride of mercury lotion.

The artificial eye in the course of a few months becomes rough, from the slow corrosive action of the humors which come into contact with it, and requires to be exchanged for a new one. As it is also liable to be broken by accident, a person using an artificial eye should always have several ready by him.

CHAPTER III.

SECTION I.—DROPSIES, TUMORS, CANCER, ETC., OF THE EYEBALL.

Conical cornea.[1]

Objective Characters.—Viewed in front, the eye affected with conical cornea has a peculiarly brilliant and sparkling appearance, in consequence of the mode in which it reflects the light. Viewed in profile, the conical prominence is evident, and the cornea appears dark between the apex and base of the cone. When the prominence of the cornea is very considerable, the eye cannot be kept long and steadily directed forward, but is, by the action of the eyelids, always turned either to the one angle or the other. From the irritation to which it is exposed, the apex of the cone is apt to become more or less opaque, and even ulcerated.

Fig. 22.

Subjective symptoms.—Short-sightedness first attracts attention, by and by vision becomes very indistinct at any distance. The patient can then recognize objects only when held close to the eye to one or other side, so that the rays of light may pass through the cornea as near its circumference as is compatible with their entrance into the pupil. In this state, half closing the eyelids or looking through a small aperture, assists vision.

Conical cornea is rather a rare affection. Females have been found more frequently the subjects of it than males. Though it occurs most commonly after puberty, Mr. Wardrop has met with conical cornea in a boy of eight, and Dr. Ammon once saw it congenital in three sisters. Both eyes usually become affected either at the same time or one after the other. Less commonly is the disease limited to one eye. For the most part, the cornea slowly undergoes the change to the conical form.

Morbid anatomy.—Opinion has been divided on this point; some asserting that the centre of the cornea is thickened, others maintaining the contrary to be the fact. The late Dr. Jaeger, of Erlangen, examined the eyes of a person affected with conical cornea, who died of phthisis. The middle of the cornea forming the apex of the cone was

[1] Hyperkeratosis—Staphyloma pellucidum—Conical hydrophthalmia.

in the right eye one-third, and in the left eye one-half thinner than natural. In both eyes the circumferential portion of the cornea was thickened. Mr. Middlemore[1] has also had an opportunity of examining, after death, the state of the cornea in a person affected with the disease in an extreme degree. He found the circumference of the cornea of the ordinary and natural thickness, but its apex much thinner than usual. The same has been since observed by others.

The *causes* of conical transformation of the cornea are unknown. It is not necessarily connected with preceding inflammation, though in some cases this has been observed. In the cases which have come under my notice, the patients have been of a scrofulous constitution with coarse dark skin.

Diagnosis.—The morbid affections of the cornea, which might be confounded with conical cornea, are:—

1st. The prominent cornea, occurring as a consequence of corneitis (p. 184 et seq.).

2d. Hernia of the cornea (p. 176).

3d. Partial staphyloma of the cornea and iris (p. 176).

The characteristics of these, and their differences from conical cornea, are pointed out in the proper place; here it is necessary only to remark that, as in the early stage, the vivid reflection of the light is not very striking; the nature of the case may be altogether overlooked, if the practitioner does not take care to examine the eye from the side.

In respect to its subjective symptoms alone, viz., the increasing short-sightedness, and at last indistinctness of vision at any distance, a case of conical cornea might be confounded with amblyopia (p. 154) or incipient cataract (p. 154).

In illustration of the characters of conical cornea, the following two cases are given:—

A young man, æt. 21.—The cornea of the left eye is conical in an extreme degree, running almost into a point at the middle. Here it is slightly opaque, with streaks radiating towards the circumference. The cornea of the right eye much less affected. The sight of the left eye is so imperfect that the patient cannot make out pretty large type, except with great difficulty, and only when he holds the book in the closest proximity to the eye. Concave glasses do not help the sight. The sight of the right eye is as yet only myopic, and is somewhat improved by a concave glass.

The skin dark, with the sebaceous follicles of the face considerably developed. The urinary secretion deranged.

A young woman, æt. 21.—Skin dark and coarse. Three years ago, or more, she discovered the sight of the left eye to be dim. Since then the dimness has gone on to increase. Lately the vision of the right eye has become dim; she requires to hold the book as near the left eye as two inches to be enabled to read it. With the right eye can still read distinctly at the distance of six or eight inches. On examination, the cornea of the left is seen to be conical. Reflection of the

[1] Treatise, vol. i. p. 533.

light by the cornea is very striking. A little below the middle of the same cornea there are two very minute spots of opacity. The cornea of the right eye is slightly prominent, and reflects the light like the left cornea but in a less degree. She has such a feeling of uneasiness of the eyes, that it prompts her to close them in order to obtain relief. Sometimes she had a shooting pain in the temple, sometimes a throbbing in the eyeball. Some months ago used to see sparks of fire before the eyes; this, although not quite gone, is much diminished.

The *prognosis* of conical cornea is unfavorable. Sometimes the disease, after a slight degree of development, has its further progress arrested. In general, however, the sight goes on to become dimmer and dimmer.

Treatment.—In entering upon this part of the subject, it is well to premise, that restoration of the cornea to its natural form is not to be calculated on. The only indications, therefore, are to arrest the deforming process, and to provide some kind of glass calculated to compensate the malformation of the cornea; or to try by an operation to rectify somewhat the disordered optical condition of the eye.

As a means of arresting the deforming process, counter-irritation, astringents locally, and tonics, or iodine internally, have had some equivocal testimony in their favor. So, likewise, repeated evacuation of the aqueous humor.

As to glasses, deep concaves afford assistance to vision in the slighter degrees of the complaint.

In a woman, about seventy years of age, affected at the same time with conical cornea and cataracts, Sir William Adams successfully removed the latter, and found that the patient could afterwards see much more distinctly without convex glasses, than is usual for those who have undergone the operation of cataract. Encouraged by this, he removed the transparent crystalline lens, by the operation of division, from one of the eyes of a young woman affected with conical cornea in both. The ultimate result, he says, was beneficial. Others, however, assert, that the operation does no good, which theoretically was to have been expected, as a concave glass was likely to afford all the assistance which removal of the lens could by possibility do.

Dilatation of the pupil by belladonna has been said to assist vision. This it may do by allowing the rays to enter the eye through the less deformed circumference of the cornea. In the second of the above cases, however, the sight became dimmer after the use of belladonna. On the same principle, Adams' operation of dislocating the pupil has been proposed by Mr. Middlemore; and Mr. Tyrrell[1] informs us that he has put it in practice seven or eight times, and in each case with benefit, which in two especially was very considerable. In no instance did any evil follow. The operation consists simply in making a puncture, with an iris-knife or the point of a cataract-knife, through the cornea close to the sclerotica, and *prolapsing* a portion of the iris, so as to bring the pupil from behind the apex of the cone.

[1] A Practical Work on the Diseases of the Eye, &c.; vol. i. p. 277. London, 1840.

Hydrophthalmia.

The morbid accumulation of watery fluid which constitutes hydrophthalmia, may have its seat in the aqueous chambers (*anterior hydrophthalmia*), or in the vitreous body (*posterior hydrophthalmia*), or in both at the same time (*general hydrophthalmia*), or it may have its seat between the sclerotic and choroid (*sub-sclerotic dropsy*), or between the choroid and retina (*sub-choroid dropsy*).

Anterior hydrophthalmia, or dropsy of the aqueous chambers.—This, as it occurs in consequence of corneitis, has been above described (p. 183), and it was stated that the cornea is increased in prominence but not much in diameter. In cases, apparently not depending on inflammation, the cornea is more increased in diameter than in prominence, and may be either still transparent, or cloudy, or opaque.

The sclerotica where it joins the cornea is distended, thin, and of bluish color. The conjunctiva is pervaded by enlarged and tortuous vessels.

The iris is more or less affected. It has a dark, dead, dull appearance, and is perhaps found to be tremulous. The pupil is usually in a middle state between contraction and dilatation, is motionless, and has its margin directed backwards. In the course of the disease, it contracts adhesions to the crystalline body, which will probably be found opaque.

The eyeball is hard to the touch, except in an advanced stage, when it is often soft from commencing atrophy.

The patient experiences an uneasy feeling of distension in the eyeball, which he moves about in the orbit with difficulty in proportion to its enlargement. Muscæ float before the eyes, and amaurotic dimness of vision succeeds to short-sightedness. Total blindness may at last result.

Causes.—A cachectic state of constitution is a predisposing cause of the anterior hydrophthalmia under notice. Its exciting cause is sometimes an injury, but in general its etiology is obscure.

Prognosis.—This is in general unfavorable. The disease may remain stationary with vision much impaired, or the eye may become partially atrophied, or general hydrophthalmia may supervene—in either case with total blindness.

Treatment.—The treatment above indicated for dropsy of the aqueous chambers, consequent to corneitis or aquo-capsulitis, viz., repeated evacuation of the aqueous humor, friction with mercurial or iodine ointment, round the eye, blisters behind the ears, change of air, tonics, &c., may be tried.

Dropsy of the aqueous chambers sometimes occurs congenitally. The cornea is more increased in diameter than in prominence, and is at the same time opaque or cloudy.

Congenital dropsy of the aqueous chambers with opacity of the cornea, appears to be a sort of imperfect development as regards the opacity, at least a retention of the fœtal character of the cornea; for in the fœtus the cornea is opaque, and becomes clear only towards the period of birth.

Congenital anterior hydrophthalmia may persist or pass into general hydrophthalmia. In a few instances, however, the cornea has, with the growth of the child, been found gradually to clear, and vision, though myopic, to be required. Mr. Ware[1] relates several such cases, three of which occurred in one family. In two of the children the opacity was quite removed in less than a year; in the third the transparency was not complete until the end of the second year. The corneæ remained very prominent, and the vision myopic. In another case both corneæ were large, prominent, and completely opaque at birth. At the end of nearly three years, the left cornea had become clear enough to allow the perception of large objects; the opacity of the right cornea, though diminished around the circumference, remained at the centre so as to obscure the greater part of the pupil. In a fifth case, similar to the preceding, improvement had, at the end of a year, proceeded so far in one eye that the circumference of the cornea was quite transparent, and the opacity so far diminished in the centre that the pupil could be seen. Improvement was less advanced in the other eye. It is worthy of remark, that in these cases, the clearing of the cornea proceeded from the circumference towards the centre, a course similar to what is observed in acquired opacity of the cornea.

Posterior hydrophthalmia, or dropsy of the vitreous body.—The anterior segment may be unchanged, except that the iris is pressed towards the cornea, and the pupil wide and motionless. The sclerotica is distended and bluish. The eyeball is very hard, and is with difficulty moved in its socket. The vitreous humor is generally in a dissolved state.

In the stage of development of the disease, there is very severe pain in the eye, extending all over the side of the head. Photopsy; vision, at the same time, goes on diminishing until all sensibility to light is gone.

Causes.—Little is known of the process leading to the disease, farther than that it is in general dependent on a cachectic state of constitution.

The prognosis is altogether unfavorable.

Treatment.—The eye is to be tapped through the sclerotica and choroid where they bulge most, with an iris-knife, directed as if towards the centre of the eye; or if there is not much bulging in view, about one-fifth of an inch behind the margin of the cornea. Repeated tapping may be necessary, and if this fail, the cornea is to be opened, and the lens extracted, along with a portion of the vitreous humor—in order, should the opposite eye be sound, that the eyeball may shrink to a small size, fit for the adaptation of an artificial eye.

When the puncture is made through the sclerotica and choroid, the vitreous humor is apt, as above mentioned in choroid staphyloma, to infiltrate the sub-conjunctival cellular membrane to an enormous extent, sometimes to such a degree, that the cornea is hid by the swelling. In one case in which this event happened in the hands of Dr

[1] Observations on the Treatment of the Epiphora, &c., p. 285, London, 1813.

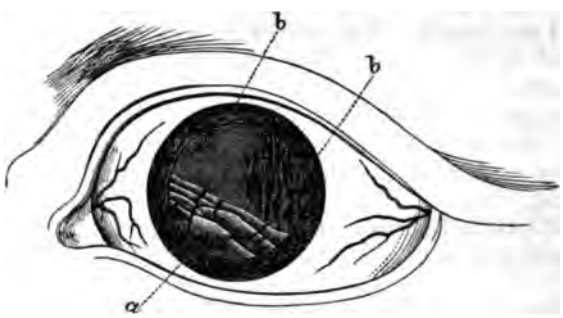
Mackenzie, the pain which ensued was severe; but the dropsy was cured by the continued pressure, exercised for ten or twelve days on the empty eyeball, by the fluid lying under the conjunctiva.

General hydrophthalmia.—From the great size the eyeball attains, this has been also named *Ox-eye* or *Buphthalmos*. General hydrophthalmia is a combination of anterior and posterior hydrophthalmia. The eyeball is protruded from the socket, stretching the eyelids, and is usually more or less disorganized. Vision is extinct. There is no remedy except evacuation of some of the contents of the eyeball, to relieve pain, and to effect the reduction of the eyeball to a small size by the means above mentioned.

Sub-sclerotic and *sub-choroid* dropsy have been referred to in connection with sclerotic staphyloma (p. 185 et seq.) The form of hydrophthalmia here to be noticed is that in which the sclerotica is unaffected, but in which there is accumulation of fluid between the choroid and retina, causing the latter to bulge forward in the vitreous humor now in a discolored state.

By means of the ophthalmoscope, this bulging forward, as also a tremulous fluctuating movement of the retina, is distinctly seen in the dissolved vitreous body, as represented in the annexed figure, from Jaeger, Jr.

Fig. 23.



a. The bulging retina. *b b*. Deposits of pigment.

By the pressure of the accumulated fluid between the choroid and retina, absorption of the vitreous humor is apt to take place altogether. The result is coarctation of the retina into the form of a cone, having its base at the lens, and its apex at the entrance of the optic nerve. The retina thus crumpled together appears as an opaque body behind the dilated pupil, and has been mistaken sometimes for cataract, sometimes for fungous disease of the eye.

Hæmophthalmus.

Extravasation of blood under the conjunctiva has been named *Hæmophthalmus externus*, in contradistinction to effusion of blood within the eye, which has been named *Hæmophthalmus internus*.

Hæmophthalmus externus, called also *conjunctival ecchymosis*, may be occasioned by various causes, such as blows on the eye or its neighborhood, efforts, purpura. Its occurrence in connection with inflammation, has been above noticed (p. 81). Sometimes it occurs without any evident cause.

Treatment.—Left to itself, the blood is gradually absorbed; but the absorption appears to be hastened by the application of the nitrate of silver drops, the red precipitate salve, or the like.

Hæmophthalmus internus, when not the immediate result of injury, most generally occurs in eyes already in an unhealthy state from previous injury or inflammation. It sometimes supervenes in the course of internal ophthalmia (p. 93); and in cases of females affected at the same time with amenorrhœa, it has been observed to recur about the menstrual period.[1] Hæmophthalmus internus may take place in consequence of unusual bodily exertion[2]—no evident cause operating directly on the eye—and afterwards recur repeatedly and even periodically.[3] In purpura hæmorrhagica, an effusion of blood has occurred within both eyes.[4]

The appearance presented in hæmophthalmus internus is the blood, in greater or less quantity, in the anterior chamber.

Treatment.—Blood effused into the eye is in general readily absorbed, and considered by itself alone, requires no interference, unless the chambers of the eye be very much distended, when a puncture of the cornea may be required to give it issue.

In the forms of hæmophthalmus just described, the effused blood is seen at a glance. Besides these, however, extravasations occur at the bottom of the eye implicating the retina, which are visible only by means of the ophthalmoscope (pp. 56, 93 et seq.).

As the conjunctival ecchymosis sometimes presents itself in connection with inflammation, sometimes without any evident cause (p. 196), so the extravasations just referred to come on, some in the course of posterior internal inflammations—some, suddenly without any apparent cause. The existence of the latter is first indicated by the amaurotic symptoms occasioned by the pressure on the retina.

The *treatment* must be the general antiphlogistic above described (p. 102 et seq.). See further on the subject the article *Amaurosis*.

[1] A very interesting case of internal ophthalmia, attended with aggravation of the symptoms, and effusion of blood into the anterior chamber at monthly periods, in a young female in whom the menses had not yet regularly appeared, has been recorded by Mr. Tyrrell in his "Practical Work," vol. ii. p. 40. [Also some cases by W. White Cooper, from the Lancet, in the Am. Journ. Med. Sci., for Oct. 1862.—Ed.]

[2] See Mackenzie's Practical Treatise, Hewson's Am. ed., p. 668. [See also a curious case in the Am. Journ. Med. Sci., for July, 1862, p. 261.—Ed.]

[3] A remarkable case of this is related by Mr. John Bell ("Principles of Surgery," vol. iii. p. 270, London, 1808), and a somewhat similar one by Professor Von Walther (Merkwueridge Heilung, eines Eiterauges, p. 61. Landshut, 1810).

[4] See a case communicated to Dr. Graves by Dr. Boxwell, of Abbeyleix (Dublin Journal of Medical Science, vol. xi. p. 395. Dublin, 1837).

Hydatid (cysticercus cellulosæ) in the anterior chamber.[1]

Five cases at least are on record in which a living hydatid, floating free in the aqueous humor, was observed. In a sixth case, a hydatid was discharged through an incision in the cornea, made for the purpose of evacuating the aqueous humor; but its existence, while actually within the eye, was not recognized, in consequence of opacity of the cornea from chronic inflammation.

In the first case, which is recorded by Dr. W. Soemmering (Isis von Oken, 1830), and the subject of which was a healthy girl of eighteen, the hydatid was discovered soon after an ophthalmia. The subject of the second case, which occurred in 1833, and which was first described by Mr. Logan, subsequently by Dr. Mackenzie (*Med. Gaz.*, vol. xii. and Treatise, &c.), was a healthy-looking girl, seven years of age. In this, as in Soemmering's case, the hydatid appeared after ophthalmia, in consequence of which there was slight opacity of the cornea.

This latter case I had the opportunity of examining and attending after the operation. The tail-vesicle of the animal was about one-sixth of an inch in diameter, semi-transparent, and might be seen sometimes contracting, sometimes expanding, and at the same time undergoing slight changes of form. The body and head were sometimes retracted within, sometimes protruded from the tail-vesicle, the part of which connected with the body and head, was always the most depending. When the body and head were protruded, and hanging downwards, the animal resembled a miniature balloon.

The third case is thus described by Dr. Mackenzie[2] in whose practice it occurred:—

Elizabeth Gordon, aged sixteen years, applied at the Glasgow Eye Infirmary, on the 26th September, on account of obscurity of vision in her left eye. In the anterior chamber, close in front of the pupil, which, in a bright light, it completely covered, lay a spherical body, about one-eighth of an inch in diameter, semi-transparent, and having a good deal the appearance, at first view, of the nucleus of the crystalline lens. On observing it for some little time it was evident that it was a vesicle, changing occasionally its form and position, and protruding by times from its lower edge an opaque white filament. The part first mentioned was, in fact, the tail-vesicle of a cysticercus cellulosæ, and the latter its body and head. The head was seen to be occasionally thrown down nearly to the bottom of the anterior chamber, and then drawn up completely into the tail-vesicle.

The patient stated, that about the middle of June the left eye had been affected with inflammation, which continued for about three weeks, and was removed after the application of a poultice of rotten apples, immediately after which the hydatid was noticed.

She seemed in good health, but stated that she never had been

[1] Hydatids in the cellular substance of the eyelids, and under the conjunctiva, are spoken of below.

[2] Case of cysticercus cellulosæ in the anterior chamber of the human eye. In Med.-Chir. Trans., vol. xxxii. 1849. (See Treatise on the Eye, Hewson's Am. ed. p. 1010.)

robust, and when a child, had been troubled with ascarides and lumbrici.

In general the patient made no complaint of pain. Of the motions of the hydatid she was quite unconscious.

The fourth case also occurred to Dr. Mackenzie shortly after the preceding. The subject was a man from the North of England.

The fifth case occurred about ten years ago, at the Westminster Ophthalmic Hospital, and the hydatid, after extraction, was brought to me by Mr. Canton for examination, to whose kindness I am indebted also for having subsequently had an opportunity of seeing the patient, who was a boy about ten years of age. I found the cornea semi-opaque and vascular, and increased both in diameter and prominence.

The hydatid in this case was more than double the size of that in the preceding, and its appearance at first sight suggested the idea, that it was the lens and vitreous body—the former opaque and contracted, the latter shrivelled, by the draining away of the contained humor; but a slight examination of the body was sufficient to point to its true nature which a microscopical dissection confirmed.

Treatment.—In Soemmering's case, uneasiness was experienced from the presence of the animal in the eye only when it moved. Increasing in size, however, it was removed by Dr. Schott, who after having made a small section of the cornea, introduced a pair of hooked forceps into the anterior chamber, seized the hydatid and extracted it alive.

In Mr. Logan's case, no uneasiness was at first experienced, but subsequently pain and redness of the eye setting in, an attempt was made by Dr. Robertson, of Edinburgh, to extract the animal. In consequence, however, of the unsteadiness of the child, the operation did not turn out well; the lens escaped, the iris protruded, and the hydatid was ruptured, but the shreds of it were eventually removed. After the operation, I attended the case in Dr. Robertson's absence. The eye healed, with a broad cicatrice of the cornea, and the pupil remained contracted, distorted, and obstructed with opaque capsule.

In operating on Elizabeth Gordon, Dr. Mackenzie imitated the plan followed by Dr. Schott in Soemmering's case, except that he used Schlagintweit's hook instead of forceps for seizing the hydatid.

"I made," says Dr. M., "a puncture with Beer's pyramidal knife, at the temporal edge of the cornea, to the extent of $\frac{3}{20}$ of an inch. A little of the aqueous humor escaping as I withdrew the knife, the tail vesicle of the hydatid became flattened and much expanded between the iris and cornea. I immediately passed Schlagintweit's hook through the wound, seized the body of the hydatid with it, and easily withdrew the animal entire. The iris protruded somewhat through the wound, but was readily reduced by friction through the medium of the upper eyelid, so that the pupil resumed its natural form and place. The patient was sent to bed, and ordered to keep her eyes shut, and the left eye covered with a wet rag.

"Next day the patient felt quite well; the eye appeared natural,

and she said she saw as well with it as the other. No reaction followed, and she was dismissed on the 21st of October."

In the treatment of his second case, Dr. Mackenzie followed the same plan, and was equally successful.

The sixth case is recorded by Dr. A. Von Graefe, of Berlin, who has also related four cases in which, by means of the ophthalmoscope, he detected a cysticercus deep in the eye. In one of these the hydatid was in the vitreous humor behind the lens; in the other three it lay on the retina, and destroyed vision.

Among the cases mentioned in the last edition of this treatise was one recorded by Neumann in *Rust's Magazine*, vol. xxxiii. Dr. Mackenzie, however, has shown that the supposed hydatid was merely the lens dislocated into the anterior chamber. The patient was a scrofulous boy, fourteen years of age. The lens slipped back into the pupil while this was dilated by belladonna, and was retained there; the pupil appearing to have contracted around it. Severe pain came on. A needle was passed through the cornea, the body disengaged from the pupil, and couched, but on the third day after this, violent inflammation of the eyeball took place which ended in suppuration.

Appia has published a case of cysticercus in the cornea.

In horses in India, during the cold season, a species of filaria, or threadworm, about an inch long and whitish, moving freely about in the anterior chamber, is not unfrequently observed. In horses in Europe, instances of the same thing, though not unknown, are rare. The worm, unless extracted, excites inflammation of the eye with dimness of the cornea. Extraction is affected through a small incision of the cornea, the aqueous humor, as it escapes, carrying the animal along with it.

No instance is known of a filaria in the anterior chamber of the human eye, but filariæ have been met with in cataractous lenses, after extraction, as also monostomata and distomata. These, however, were not recognizable while within the eye, having been discovered only on minute examination of the extracted lens with magnifying glasses. They do not appear to be of any practical consequence.[1]

Non-malignant tumors of the eyeball.

Various kinds of growths, cysts, &c., are met with, sometimes connected with the sclerotica and cornea,[2] sometimes with the iris, sometimes with the ciliary body and choroid, sometimes with the retina and the vitreous body.

In regard to non-malignant growths connected with the retina and the vitreous body, it is to be observed, that they give rise to a yellow shining metallic appearance, sometimes traversed by bloodvessels, at the bottom of the eye. A similar appearance is presented in incipient

[1] As will be mentioned below, a species of filaria has also been found under the conjunctiva of the human eye.

[2] The sclerotica and cornea are more or less involved in the growths and tumors of the ocular conjunctiva. See below.

cases of medullary fungus of the retina, and is not uncommon after injury of the eyeball.

These different cases have, therefore, often been confounded together. Indeed, the appearance in question used to be considered so certainly pathognomonic of medullary fungus of the retina, that every case in which it presented itself was pronounced to be one of this formidable disease. It having been observed, however, that many such cases, being left alone, eventually so far did well, that the disease did not go on to the destruction of the patient, but ended merely in atrophy of the eyeball, surgeons are now agreed that, though suspicious, the yellow appearance at the bottom of the eye does not always indicate medullary fungus.

It must be confessed, however, that there is in general no certain means of determining the nature of the case *à priori*. It is rather by its result that we pronounce on the point. It may be observed, however, that, in some cases, the termination of which in atrophy of the eyeball proved their non-malignant nature, the diseased appearances presented themselves after injury of the eyeball, and were from the first attended by inflammation. In such cases the pupil was of medium size, and as atrophy of the eyeball proceeded, the iris became wrinkled, its middle part sunk in, and its pupillary margin projecting forwards.

Treatment.—For the treatment of the various kinds of growths under consideration, no general rule can be laid down. Often the best practice is not to interfere with them except when external. Atrophy of the eyeball is in general the common and most desirable result of internal growths.

In illustration of the treatment of cysts in connection with the iris, the following cases are given:—

In one case, a cyst, of the size of a small pea, and glistening like tendon, formed in connection with the iris of a boy, an apprentice to a blacksmith, some months after severe inflammation, produced by a small particle of hot iron, which penetrated the cornea and lodged in the iris. In another case, the subject of which was a girl, about nine years of age, a similar disease occurred a few months after inflammation brought on by the eye being struck with some bearded corn. *In both cases the cyst was removed by operation.* In the first case the patient did not retain useful vision afterwards. In the second, iritis came on, to which was soon joined sympathetic iritis in the other eye. The inflammation was eventually stopped, and the eye secondarily affected recovered; but that on which the operation had been performed retained the power to perceive large objects only.[1]

In a third case, a lady was affected with considerable pain in one of her eyes, which, on examination, presented a small vesicle protruding from the posterior into the bottom of the anterior chamber, under the ciliary margin of the iris. The vesicle gradually increased, separating the iris more and more from the choroid, and the pain became severe. *The vesicle or encysted tumor was punctured with the iris-knife through*

[1] Tyrrell's Practical Work on the Eye, vol. i. p. 368 et seq.

the cornea. A minute quantity of fluid was discharged from the cyst, which immediately contracted so much that it was no longer visible. The pain was removed. The cyst, however, filled again with fluid, and again appeared in its former situation, but larger than before. *It was punctured a second and a third time at intervals of six and eight weeks.* After the third puncture it did not fill again. The iris returned to its natural place; the pain ceased entirely; and vision was preserved.[1]

A boy, about five years old, was received into University College Hospital, with a cyst in the left eye, similar to the preceding. It protruded from the posterior into the anterior chamber, the lower part of the iris having become detached from its ciliary connection, and pushed upwards.

About a year and a half before, the child had accidentally thrust the point of a fork into the left eye. From the immediate effects of this injury recovery took place in about three weeks. A small opacity at the lower margin of the cornea, close to its junction with the sclerotica, indicated where the wound had been inflicted. From that time the eye continued well until about two months before his admission into the hospital, when an attack of inflammation came on, attended by intolerance of light and lachrymation.

The cyst was punctured through the cornea, and a considerable quantity of fluid evacuated, whereupon the delicate wall fell collapsed to the bottom of the anterior chamber, while from day to day the detached portion of the iris regained its natural position, and the pupil its form and size.

Some time after, however, about six weeks from the time the first puncture was made, the cyst had again filled, so that it was considered advisable to repeat the operation. Three or four days after this inflammation came on, and a small quantity of yellow matter appeared at the bottom of the collapsed cyst. The inflammation and deposit of matter having increased, leeches and warm fomentations to the eye, and small doses of calomel three times a day, were ordered. The inflammation now subsided, and the matter of the cyst worked its way outwards, and some of it was evacuated at the junction of the cornea and sclerotica by a narrow outlet, a mode of evacuation of matter from the anterior chamber, such as I have seen before in cases of iritis, with abscess of the ciliary margin of the iris. After this, the cyst collapsed, and together with the rest of the matter, gradually disappeared to a mere trace at the bottom of the anterior chamber. The pupil regained its natural size and form, and sight was perfectly retained.

Scirrhus of the eyeball.[2]

Under the name of *scirrhus* of the eyeball, some authors describe a disorganized state of it, characterized by its being mis-shapen and indurated, shrunk in size, or if enlarged, but little so, whilst its natural

[1] Mackenzie's Practical Treatise on the Diseases of the Eye, Am. ed. p. 673.
[2] Hard cancer of the eyeball.

structure is replaced by one having the characters of scirrhus—by its being the seat of burning heat and lancinating pain, and attended by hemicrania in nocturnal paroxysms—by its being slow in its progress, occurring in advanced life, in women rather than in men—continuing long without ulceration, and without any implication of the eyelids and neighboring parts, though eventually ulceration of the eyeball, and implication of the neighboring parts, may take place, and the whole eye thus become the seat of open cancer, the neighboring lymphatic glands of the head and neck being at the same time enlarged, hard, and painful. But such a disease of the eyeball occurring primarily, does not appear to be common. (See *Cancer of the Eyelids.*)

Medullary or encephaloid fungus of the eyeball.[1]

Encephaloid fungus of the eyeball occurs principally in early childhood, though not exclusively confined to that period of life, and has its origin generally in the optic nerve, and within the eye, though sometimes outside the eyeball, springing perhaps from the sclerotica, and implicating the cornea.

In encephaloid, originating in the retina, three principal stages are recognized. In the *first stage* the eyeball is still of its natural size and general appearance, except that the pupil is more or less dilated, and through it a brilliant reflection from the bottom of the eye is seen. In the *second stage* the diseased growth, though still confined within the tunics, has advanced towards the anterior part of the eyeball, which has become bloodshot, and more or less enlarged and misshapen from distension. In the *third stage* the tunics have given way, and the tumor protrudes in the form of a fungus.

First stage.—Through the pupil, which is more or less dilated, irregular, and either sluggish or altogether immovable, or movable only in concert with the pupil of the sound eye, there is seen, under certain lights, a whitish-yellow or reddish-yellow reflection from the bottom of the eye, somewhat resembling that in the eye of the cat. This, on close examination, is perhaps discovered to be owing to the presence of an adventitious substance in the form of a small lobulated tumor, apparently arising from some part of the retina. Red vessels are sometimes seen ramifying on it.

The vision of the eye may be lost from the first, or it may be still partially retained, objects being seen in certain directions. There is in general no pain, unless there be, as is sometimes, though not generally, the case, attendant inflammation, when, as accompaniments of this, there are epiphora, intolerance of light, and headache.

Second stage.—The disease may remain in this state for months, or even two or three years; but sooner or later the morbid growth begins to increase, and continues to do so sometimes with such rapidity, that in the course of a few weeks perhaps it will, at the expense of the vitreous humor, have advanced to the front of the eye, pressing the lens and discolored iris against the cornea. The eye is now more or less inflamed.

[1] Soft cancer—Fungus hæmatodes.

The advancing growth is seen through the now much dilated pupil to be more or less distinctly lobulated, and to have bloodvessels ramifying on its surface.

By and by the lens becomes opaque and amber-colored. The growth being thus concealed, and the general appearance of the eyeball not being as yet very much changed, cases in this part of their progress have been mistaken for cataract, and attempts made to operate.

The eyeball gradually becomes more enlarged and misshapen from distension, by the increasing growth of the tumor, and pervaded by varicose vessels. The cornea is much increased in diameter, vascular, and more or less opaque, and ulcerates; whilst the sclerotica, the boundary between which and the cornea is no longer visible, attenuated and discolored, bulges out here and there. In this state the eyeball protrudes from the orbit, and is ready to burst; perhaps the attenuated sclerotica has at some part actually given way, and the tumor, retained by the conjunctiva alone, appears both to the sight and the touch something like an abscess.

The eyelids are distended, swollen, and pervaded by enlarged veins.

Besides pain in the eye, and perhaps intolerance of light, with epiphora, there is pain chiefly in the forehead, vertex, and nape, occurring in paroxysms, which are more severe during the night than during the day.

There is general constitutional disturbance, costiveness, nausea, thirst, loss of appetite, restlessness, fever, delirium.

Third stage.—The cornea giving way, a fetid, bloody, yellowish fluid, together with the lens, if this has not been already absorbed, is discharged, with some alleviation to the sufferings of the patient. The tumor now protrudes in its well-known form of bleeding brain-like fungus. When it bursts through the sclerotica, it may be retained, as above said, for some time, by the conjunctiva; but this at last giving way, it protrudes; severe pain attends this process.

The eyelids are now greatly distended, everted, livid, and pervaded by large tortuous veins.

The lymphatic glands of the cheek and neck enlarge.

The other eye frequently becomes affected, and that even at an early period. Both eyes may be nearly equally affected in the first stage of the disease.

Under the bleeding, sloughing, ulceration, and discharge, of which the fungus is the seat, and the pain and constitutional disturbance, the patient sinks comatose or convulsed.

Though medullary fungus has been found by Mr. Travers to arise in every structure of the eyeball except the lens and cornea, it nevertheless generally has its origin in the optic nervous apparatus; the other structures of the eyeball subsequently becoming infiltrated with the morbid matter. The optic nerve has been found frequently on dissection to be, in addition to the retina, affected to a greater or less extent, even its cerebral portion, as in some cases the brain is itself implicated. As a consequence of the intra-cranial disease, death by

coma may occur before the disease of the eyeball has reached the fungous stage.

In some cases, the morbid growth, instead of arising from the optic nerve within the eye, and giving rise to the symptoms above detailed, arises from the optic nerve before its entrance into the eye. In this case the tumor pushes the eyeball before it, expanding and enlarging the eyelids, and at last protruding from between them, but, being covered by the conjunctiva, it does not show itself in the form of a fungus until ulceration of that membrane.

In the dissection of the bodies of those who have sunk under encephaloid disease of the eye, the same morbid degeneration has, in many cases, been found implicating other organs, such as the testicle, the viscera of the thorax, or abdomen.

Causes.—The scrofulous diathesis, being often presented by those who are the subjects of encephaloid cancer, has been viewed in the light of a predisposing cause, but scrofula is common, and the disease in question rare. It occurs principally in early age, as above said. Mr. Travers has even seen it congenital. Males have been found more frequently the subjects of it than females. As to exciting causes, none has with certainty been detected.

Diagnosis.—The characters above given of encephaloid disease of the eyeball in the early stage, are not perfectly diagnostical of it, for, as already stated, very similar characters, viz., the yellow shining metallic appearance at the bottom of the eye, traversed sometimes by red vessels, may be presented by cases which, as is now known by multiplied experience, are not malignant. The characters even of the second stage have been seen by Dr. Mackenzie, presented in a more or less well-marked manner by non-malignant disease of the eye. In the third stage, the nature of the disease can scarcely be mistaken; but even in the earlier stages, the diagnosis is of no great practical importance, as nothing more in the way of treatment ought to be done than in the non-malignant cases.

Prognosis.—This is in the last degree unfavorable. Neither medicine nor the knife is of any avail in true encephaloid disease.

Treatment.—Cases in which the appearance belonging to the early stage of encephaloid tumor existed, have sometimes turned out so far well, that the eyeball has become atrophic. Long alterative courses of mercury having been used in such cases, it might be said, as Mr. Travers remarks, that they were examples of malignant disease, arrested by this treatment, and not mere examples of non-malignant disease, which would have had the same termination without such treatment.

However this may be, alteratives, the occasional application of leeches, with careful regulation of the bowels, diet, and regimen, constitute the only treatment which experience shows is admissible. Extirpation of the eyeball has been too generally unsuccessful to allow us to hope anything from such a resource. The few cases recorded as recoveries after extirpation, there is every reason to believe were not cases of true encephaloid, but merely of non-malignant disease above noticed (pp. 185, 186), and which would have undergone a

spontaneous cure by atrophy whether they had been left to themselves, or subjected to the treatment above mentioned as the only one admissible.

In the advanced stages of the disease, anodynes are required, both internally and externally.

The following case affords a good illustration of the progress of encephaloid disease of the eyeball:—

The patient was a girl about six years old, but very little for her age. When I first examined the eye, I perceived a whitish-yellow lobulated tumor growing forward from the lower and outer part of the bottom of the eye. (Fig. 24.) Towards the lower part of the prominent surface there was a vascular spot. Pupillary margin of the iris bordered with uvea. The pupil was natural—contracted under the influence of light, and was dilatable by belladonna. The lens unaffected. The diameter of the cornea was somewhat enlarged, and the adjacent sclerotica appeared slightly distended, besides being dark and dirty-looking.

Fig. 24.

Objects below and to the temporal side could be seen, showing that the upper and inner part of the retina was as yet unaffected. No pain.

Otherwise healthy; mother's family consumptive.

Had several falls down stairs, before the disease of the eye was discovered.

Three months after this, my report states: Of late the eye has become vascular.

Sight appears to be quite extinguished.

About a week ago the general health became suddenly disordered; costiveness, sickness at stomach, and tendency to vomit took place, with thirst and loss of appetite.

The child complains of pain in the orbit and head. Is drowsy; apt to stumble. Strength diminished.

On examination, I found the eyelids red, and somewhat swollen—upper cannot be readily raised. Eyeball rather larger, and more prominent. The pupil somewhat dilated, and immovable by the stimulus of light. The iris of a greenish color, and its pupillary margin bordered with uvea. The tumor in the interior not much changed, so far as I could determine, the child not permitting a sufficient examination.

Although sight appeared to be extinguished, there was some intolerance of light.

About nine months after the last report, that is, about a year after I first saw the child, a fungus protruded at the junction of the sclerotica and cornea, which gradually increased in size. Some bleeding and sloughing from the fungus took place, but not much.

Eight months afterwards the child died convulsed and exhausted.

On dissection, the fungus was found springing from the bottom of the eyeball. The optic nerve was increased in thickness, and the seat of the same degeneration, and continuous with a large tumor of the same kind at the base of the brain.

The external tumor was half the size of my fist, and black.

Melanosis of the eyeball.

Melanosis of the eyeball occurs in the middle period of life, more frequently in females than males, and is in general slow in its progress.

According to the part of the eyeball in which it arises, so do the appearances differ which present themselves at the commencement, and the degree in which vision is impaired. If the morbid growth has its origin in the coats of the eyeball, in the region of the ciliary body for example, it first makes its appearance shining through the sclerotica, in the form of one large or several small blackish elevations near the margin of the cornea, the white of the eye presenting there enlarged and varicose vessels. The presence of the tumor behind the iris is perhaps indicated by that membrane being, at the corresponding place, pressed forward.

Perhaps there is actual detachment of the circumference of the iris at the place, and the dark mass seen making its appearance from behind. In one such case, the lens had become cataractous; in another, it had remained transparent, and vision was still in some degree retained. If the morbid growth arise from the bottom of the eye, there is first seen through the dilated pupil, a slate-colored brownish tumor, deep in the interior of the eyeball, unless the lens have become opaque. This state is attended with loss of vision. The disease proceeding, the eyeball becomes enlarged, and the black tumor at last presents itself at some part of its surface.

There are now, in consequence of the distension, inflammation and pain in and around the eye; and at last the coats of the eyeball, where the tumor presents, generally the sclerotica near the cornea, give way, and a black fluid is first discharged, followed by the protrusion of a black or brown fungous tumor. This tumor does not in general attain any great size. It seldom bleeds much, though the contrary is sometimes the case; but it may throw off considerable quantities of black matter by sloughing. The proper structure of the eyeball becomes atrophic, being in a great measure replaced by the morbid growth, which may at the same time implicate other structures in the orbit.

Impairment of the general health attends this disease.

Simple sclerotic staphyloma has been sometimes mistaken for melanosis of the eyeball. And, indeed, there is a great resemblance between the two diseases, in the stage of the latter preceding the giving way of the sclerotica and the protrusion of the melanotic substance.

In the following case, there were first presented the symptoms of chronic arthritic ophthalmia, with glaucoma, amaurosis, and cataract; then those of supervening sclerotic staphyloma, and lastly, the protrusion of the melanotic growth.

A cachectic-looking woman, æt. 63, laboring under prolapsus uteri ten months before she applied to me, found on rising one morning that she had lost the sight of the right eye, having had a severe attack of pain in it during the night. She believed that she saw well with it the day before.

On examination, the white of the eye was seen pervaded by enlarged and tortuous recto-muscular vessels, and of a dark, dirty appearance, especially next the inner corner. The pupil was dilated and fixed; the lens glaucomato-cataractous—sight completely gone—not even a perception of light.

A fortnight or three weeks before applying to me, discovered the sight of the left eye to be dim. Since that time she has noticed all manner of colored light in the dark. She has also suffered very severely from circumorbital pain on this left side as well as on the right.

The recto-muscular vessels of the left eye were seen on examination to be slightly enlarged and tortuous; the pupil natural, and the lens glaucomatous and slightly cataractous.

By treatment the sight of the left eye became somewhat more distinct, and the pain around it relieved. But the pain around the right eye continued very severe, preventing sleep, so that it was necessary to give anodynes.

The patient went on in this manner for some months, when a dark-colored projection, like a common sclerotic staphyloma, presented itself at the inner and upper part of the eyeball, along with an aggravation of the pain. After this, the pain, however, appears to have subsided: I saw nothing more of the patient for about nine months, when she applied again to me on account of the very excruciating pain she had been suffering for some days. On examination, I found the eyeball much larger than when I saw it last, and that in the situation of the staphylomatous-like projection, before mentioned, the sclerotic had just given way and melanotic matter was protruding through the opening. The cornea, through which could still be seen the dilated pupil and glaucomato-cataractous lens, was turned downwards and outwards by the projection of the upper and inner part of the eyeball.

Prognosis and treatment.—The prognosis in melanosis of the eyeball is but little more favorable than in encephaloid disease. After extirpation of the eyeball, patients have survived longer, though in most cases they have eventually sunk under melanotic affections of the viscera.[1]

Operation of extirpation of the eyeball.

Preparation of the patient.—This consists in rest, regulation of diet, and attention to the bowels, some time before the operation, together with the fulfilment of any other indication which the particular case may present.

Instruments, dressing, &c.—Bistoury and scalpels—a pair of large scissors curved on the flat—two pairs of large forceps, one a common dissecting forceps, the other a hooked forceps—a large curved needle and strong ligature—small suture needles and thread—water, sponges, and syringe, charpie, spread linen, lint, and roller.

[1] Melanosis in the orbit, and of the conjunctiva and eyelids, is considered under these headings.

Position of the patient, assistants, and operator.—The patient is to be extended on his back on a table, with his head raised by a pillow. He is then to be brought fairly under the influence of chloroform. One assistant steadies the head and takes charge of the upper eyelid; the other assistant, standing on one side of the table, takes charge of the lower eyelid, whilst the operator stands on the other side of the table—the side, namely, corresponding to that side of the patient on which the operation is to be performed.

The following directions for extirpating the eye must be understood to be of a general character, such merely as are principally indicated by the anatomy of the parts. The disease for which the operation is undertaken may have occasioned such a condition of parts as to require some considerable modification in the procedure; but this must be determined by the judgment of the operator at the time. The operation comprehends the following steps:—

First, or preparatory steps.—For the purpose of holding and moving about the eyeball during the operation, it is thrust through with a tenaculum, or a strong ligature is passed through it from the one side to the other, by means of a large curved needle, the ends of the string being then tied together, so as to form a loop to hold by. If the eyeball is much enlarged and protruding, it may be simply grasped with the hand, having been first wrapped round with a bit of lint.

Division of the external commissure of the eyelids.—This facilitates the operation, and obviates the risk of cutting the edges of the eyelids. Whilst the eyelids are held much asunder, and the external commissure is well drawn towards the temple, the operator pushes the sharp-pointed bistoury, its back next the eye, between the commissure and the margin of the orbit, and onwards under the skin for the extent of a half an inch or more towards the temple, when the point is made to transfix the skin. By now pushing the knife on, it cuts itself out, and the division of the commissure is accomplished.

Second steps, comprising the extirpation.—Whilst the assistants keep the eyelids much drawn asunder, the surgeon, holding the scalpel in one hand, with the other rolls the eyeball upwards without drawing it forth of the orbit, in order to expose fully the lower conjunctival fold. This he freely divides from one angle to the other by plunging the scalpel into the orbit at one angle, and carrying it along the margin of the orbit with a sawing motion to the other angle. In this step the origin of the inferior oblique muscle should be cut.

Having withdrawn the scalpel, the surgeon next rolls the eyeball downwards, and cuts in the same way through the upper conjunctival fold, carrying the knife along the upper margin of the orbit from one angle to the other. In this step the superior oblique muscle should be cut.

The incisions are now made to join each other at the angles, and by rolling the eyeball first to the one side, then to the other, what tags still exist are to be divided.

The optic nerve, with the recti muscles, is next to be divided. For this purpose the curved scissors are introduced into the orbit, along, and with their convexity towards, the upper and inner wall, whilst the

eyeball is kept rolled downwards and outwards. Being now opened, they are pushed deeper until they include between their blades the optic nerve, surrounded by the muscles close to the optic foramen, when they are to be closed, and these parts cut through. After this the eyeball is readily drawn forth of the orbit, the scissors being used to divide any remaining tags.

The orbit is now to be explored with the finger, and if any suspicious structure be discovered, it is to be removed. If the lachrymal gland be at all indurated and enlarged, it ought to be seized with a hook, dragged from its fossa, and, along with its surrounding cellular tissue, removed with the scissors. If not diseased, it may be left.

Dressing.—The bleeding usually abates of itself, or on the application of cold water [or the introduction of small pieces of ice—ED.]; if not, pressure with a plug of lint is to be made. The orbit is now to be lightly filled with charpie, the divided external commissure united by a stitch or two, and the whole covered with a piece of spread linen with holes cut in it, and a light compress and roller. [It is only in case of considerable hemorrhage that the cavity of the orbit should be filled with charpie; as a general rule, compresses dipped in cold water, and laid over the spot, are the best dressing.—ED.]

If the eyelids are so involved in the disease of the eyeball as to require to be extirpated also, an incision is to be made through the sound skin all around the margin of the orbit, and the eyelid detached from the margin of the orbit and reflected towards the eyeball. The eyeball, including the eyelids, is then to be secured with either the tenaculum or ligature, and the extirpation proceeded with as above. In this case it will be observed that there is no cutting of the conjunctival folds, all the conjunctiva being removed along with the eyelids and the eyeball.

After-treatment and healing of the wound.—Although extirpation of the eyeball is a severe, and without chloroform a very painful operation, it is in general not attended by any considerable accident, even in weakly patients; and recovery in general readily takes place under the treatment usual after great operations. But unfortunately the disease, on account of which the operation is most commonly undertaken, is very apt to break out again in the adjoining or some other parts. In this point of view extirpation of the eyeball is very far from being a successful operation. Indeed, in many of the cases in which it used to be had recourse to, viz., medullary fungus and cancer, it is now generally refrained from. And as to the other cases, it is rare that there is any pressing necessity for it.

Inflammation must be met actively, as it is apt to extend to the membranes of the brain and prove fatal. When the charpie has become loosened by the occurrence of suppuration, it is to be removed, and the orbit washed gently out with tepid water and again lightly filled with charpie. As granulation goes on, less and less charpie is to be introduced at the subsequent dressings.

Section II.—Cataract.

GENERA AND SPECIES OF CATARACT.

Cataract consists in a greater or less opacity of the crystalline body, whereby the rays of light are, in a proportionate degree, intercepted on their way to the retina, and vision is thus impaired or reduced to a mere perception of light and shade.

The opacity may be seated in the lens itself, or in its capsule, or in both lens and capsule at the same time. Different kinds of cataract are accordingly recognized, viz., *lenticular*, *capsular*, and *capsulo-lenticular*.

The distinction of these different kinds of cataract is a point of no small importance, for on it depends a correct conception of the rise and progress of the disease, and, especially, the discrimination of the operative procedure best adapted to effect a restoration of vision in a given case.

Cataract, as above defined, is sometimes distinguished by the epithet *true*, in contradistinction to what has been called *false cataract*, which consists in opaque deposits of lymph, pus, blood, &c., on the anterior capsule, and obstructing the pupil—the consequence commonly of anterior internal inflammation of the eye. False, however, may be combined with certain kinds of true cataract — anterior capsular or capsulo-lenticular. As examples of such a combination may be mentioned, *trabecular*, some forms of *pyramidal*, and *pigmentous cataract*; the first two so named from the deposit of lymph being, in the one, of the form of a bar crossing the front of the capsule, and in the other, of that of a pyramid; the last from fragments of uvea adhering to the anterior capsule.

I.—LENTICULAR CATARACT.

This constitutes the typical example of cataract; and whilst it is the most common kind, it is fortunately that which admits of the most ready and perfect cure.

There are certain appearances which lenticular cataract may present, dependent simply on the natural structure of the lens, rendered visible by its having become opaque, and which may therefore be studied in a healthy lens, removed from the eye after death, and rendered opaque by reagents. These appearances deserve to be noted before proceeding to inquire into the objective characters of the different species of lenticular cataract.

1st. *The glistening appearance like tendon, or mother-of-pearl.*—This is owing, as in the case of tendon, or mother-of-pearl, to the mode in which the light is reflected by the peculiar surface of the opaque fibrous structure.

2d. The appearance of a star with three radii, extending from the centre towards the circumference of the lens, one upwards and a little outwards, one downwards and inwards, the third downwards and outwards, less opaque than the rest of the lens, and without the glistening appearance. This is owing to a substance, different from that of the rest of the lens, intervening between the anterior ends of the fibres, thus (see Fig. 25):—

Fig. 25.

This substance becoming distended, by the imbibition of fluid apparently, the stellate appearance is rendered more evident, thus (see Fig. 26):—

Fig. 26.

The character by which it is of most importance to distinguish species of lenticular cataract, is consistence; for this has reference to the kind of operation to be undertaken for their cure. According to their consistence, lenticular cataracts are divided into *hard*, *soft*, and *fluid*.

But seeing that their consistence cannot be ascertained in a direct manner before operation, the period of life of the patient, the color and general aspect of the opacity, and the size of the cataractous lens, inasmuch as they stand in pretty close relation with the consistence, and are ascertainable, constitute points to which the surgeon's attention should be particularly directed, with a view to the diagnosis of consistence.

The size of the cataractous lens is judged of by the distance of its anterior surface behind the iris. When the distance is considerable, the cataract is inferred to be small; when, on the contrary, the anterior surface of the cataract is in contact with the iris, and still more if it appears to press the iris forward, the cataract is inferred to be large. The distance behind the iris of the anterior surface of the cataractous lens is judged of by the breadth of the shadow thrown upon that part of it seen through the pupil by the pupillary margin of the iris, on the side next the light, thus. The distance is in proportion to the breadth of the shadow. When the anterior surface of the cataract is in contact with the posterior surface of the iris, there is of course no shadow.

Fig. 27.

Diagnosis of consistence.—Generally speaking, hard cataracts are met with in persons advanced in life, have a color which is a mixture of gray and amber, and are of a size not exceeding that of the healthy lens. Soft cataracts, on the contrary, occur in young persons, have a gray or milk-and-water color, and are of a size at least equal to, but often exceeding, the natural size of the healthy lens. Fluid cataracts are characterized by their whiteness, especially at the most depending part, and are usually moreover complicated with capsular opacity; the case thus being one of capsulo-lenticular cataract. [Unfortunately these tests cannot be much relied upon. We have repeatedly known experienced operators to be mistaken. See *Lawrence*, Am. ed., and *Haynes Walton*, Am. ed.—ED.]

Diagnosis between lenticular and capsular cataract, and between lenticular and capsulo-lenticular cataract.—The opacity of lenticular cataract is some tint of gray, and if streaked, uniformly so, from centre

to circumference; in capsular cataract, on the contrary, the opacity is white and irregularly streaked or speckled; whilst in capsulo-lenticular cataract the opacity is a variable combination of lenticular and capsular opacity, as will be more particularly detailed under the head of capsulo-lenticular cataract.

Hard or common lenticular cataract of old people.

Between fifty and seventy is the age of the majority of persons who present themselves with this form of cataract. There are a few younger than fifty, because the complaint is of rare occurrence below that age. There are also comparatively few older than seventy, not, however, because the disease is of less frequency above that age, for the contrary is the case, but because there are then fewer people living.

The *consistence* of the lens is greater than natural, especially as regards the nucleus. The *size*, not greater. The *color*, a mixture of gray and amber—the amber color predominating in the middle, where the opacity appears greatest. The cause of this peculiarity of coloring is, that the central nucleus of the lens is the seat of the amber color, and this sometimes without actual opacity, whilst the superficial part of the lens is the seat of the gray opacity. Sometimes there is nuclear, with little superficial opacity; sometimes superficial, with little nuclear. Generally the nuclear appears first, and the superficial is gradually superadded.

The superficial gray opacity, which may have more or less of the glistening appearance on the surface above described (p. 211), sometimes presents itself in the form of streaks, *converging* from the circumference of the lens, where they are broad, toward the centre, where they become narrow. These streaks are fasciculi of fibres, more opaque than the rest. When the posterior superficial strata are thus affected, the opacity appears deep-seated and concave.

In some cases we can observe this opacity of the superficial strata, both anterior and posterior, together with nuclear opacity, whilst the intermediate part of the lens is still pretty clear.

Lenticular cataracts occur, in which, while the central nucleus is as hard as in hard cataracts, just described, the peripheral strata are softer—softer even than in the healthy state of the lens. They also belong to advanced life, and indeed appear to be an advanced stage of the preceding form. The peripheral strata of the lens, at the same time that they are softer, are more opaque. In consequence of this, the brown-yellow, or amber color of the hard central part of the lens is not seen, or but indistinctly, the general color of the cataract being that of the more opaque superficial strata, viz., whitish-gray.

Sometimes hard cataracts are of a dark brown color, like mahogany; such are called *black cataracts*.

Subjective symptoms.—When the cataract is pretty fully formed, everything right before the patient generally appears to him as if obscured by a thick cloud or gauze, but objects placed to one side, or above or below, he may still perceive less indistinctly. In bright light, vision is still more indistinct; in moderate dull light it is less

so. The opposite of all this, however, sometimes occurs, viz., that the patient sees right before him better than to one side, and in a strong as well as in a dull light—sometimes better. Lastly, objects may not be seen at all, but vision may be reduced to a mere perception of light and shade.

The peculiarities in the state of vision now enumerated present themselves according as the opacity is greater or less in the centre than at the circumference of the lens, or as it is equally great in the centre and at the circumference.

In the first and more common case, *i. e.*, when the opacity is greater in the centre than at the circumference of the lens, the rays of light from objects right in front of the eye are less freely admitted or are altogether intercepted by the more opaque central part of the lens; whilst the rays of light from objects situated to one side are more freely admitted through its less opaque circumferential part. In bright light, the pupil being contracted, the less opaque circumferential part of the lens is covered, and only the more opaque central part of the lens presented to the rays of light, so that even the vision of objects placed sideways is interrupted; whereas in dull light, the pupil being dilated, the less opaque circumferential part of the lens is, to a considerable degree, uncovered, and more free entrance of light thus permitted. When the pupil is under the influence of belladonna, vision is still more decidedly improved, as the dilatation produced by belladonna is greater than that which takes place in dull light.

In the second and rarer case, *i. e.*, when the opacity is less in the centre than at the circumference, the rays of light from objects right in front of the eye are more freely admitted by the less opaque central part; whilst the rays of light from objects to one side are less freely admitted, or are altogether intercepted by the more opaque circumferential part of the lens. In bright light, though the pupil is contracted, the less opaque central part of the lens is still uncovered for the passage of the rays of light, and hence vision is uninfluenced.

When the opacity involves equally the central and circumferential part of the lens, vision is nearly equally defective, whether during a dilated or a contracted state of the pupil.

Objects, when they are still to be perceived, sometimes appear to the cataractous patient distorted and multiplied.

Objective symptoms.—The general bearing of the cataractous patient, the expression of his features, and the movements of the eyeball, have been above noticed (p. 34). By keeping his head bent forwards, his eyebrows knit and depressed, his eyelids half closed, and by looking at objects sideways, he appears as if intolerant of light. He does, indeed, by these means, seek to shade the eyes, but not because he cannot bear the light, but because he in general finds than when his eyes are shaded he sees better (p. 213).

As regards the appearance of the eye: The clear black of the pupil is wanting, and in its stead there is an opaque appearance, presenting, in various degrees of intensity, combination, and extent, the characters above described (pp. 211, 212). On examining carefully the opaque appearance, especially by looking into the eye sideways, it is seen in

the situation of the crystalline body. On making a catoptrical examination of the eye (p. 55), it is found that the inverted image is no longer seen, and that the deep erect one, if still seen, is very indistinct.

That the opacity is seated in the lens, may generally be determined by a practised surgeon without dilating the pupil by belladonna, but of course no formal opinion should be pronounced by beginners of the exact nature of the case until an examination has been made whilst the pupil is under the influence of belladonna.

The pupillary margin of the iris, which is naturally darker than the rest of that membrane, is in cataract brought by contrast more distinctly into view than usual, and looks like a dark ring encircling the pupil.

The form and motions of the pupil are natural, unless the cataract be so large as to press upon the iris, which, however, is not usually the case in hard cataract, or unless the case be complicated with morbid adhesions, amaurosis, &c.

Rise and progress.—The dimness of vision, and objective opacity, in general, begin in a very marked manner, and increase slowly for perhaps months or years, until they have attained the degree above described. Usually one eye is affected first, and by and by the other. In rarer cases both eyes become affected at the same time.

Nature and causes.—Lenticular cataract consists in a marasmus and opacity of the proper substance of the lens; the fibres are shrivelled and dry-looking when examined under the microscope, and instead of a homogeneous interfibrous substance there is a granular deposit. It may be looked upon in some degree as a natural change with the advance of life; but there are circumstances which especially predispose to the complaint, such as hereditary tendency, habitual exposure to strong fires, &c.[1]

Diagnosis.—Glaucoma with amaurosis is the disease with which the lenticular cataract of old people is most likely to be confounded. It is, however, to be observed, that a case of this form of cataract, even in its incipient stage, is less likely to be mistaken for a case of glaucoma with amaurosis than a case of glaucoma with amaurosis is for one of cataract. The following diagnostical table displays the principal points of difference between cataract on the one hand, and glaucoma with amaurosis on the other.

Objective symptoms.

CATARACT.	GLAUCOMA WITH AMAUROSIS.
The eyeball presents to the touch the natural degree of firmness.	The eyeball is preternaturally hard to the touch.
The opacity is readily recognized to be well-defined, and distinctly seated in the lens, and not to change its place with the direction of the light. When the pupil is dilated by belladonna, the cataract is still more distinctly and extensively seen.	The opacity appears deep-seated, but where it is seated one cannot, by merely looking into the eye, say exactly, especially as it changes place according to the direction in which light is admitted to the eye, appearing always on the opposite side. It is not seen more distinctly when the pupil is dilated.

[1] [See Lawrence on the Diseases of the Eye, Am. ed., 1854, p. 6°6, for a full and instructive account of the pathology of lenticular cataract, by Dr. Hays.—Ed.]

CATARACT.

The pupil in its movements always quite natural. Readily and quickly dilates under the influence of belladonna.

Even in an early stage, the inverted image is obscure, or obliterated, and the deep erect one very indistinct.

The inverted image, long before the cataract is fully formed, is not produced, or but indistinctly, whether the candle be held opposite the central or the circumferential part of the lens, owing to the circumstance, that it is the superficial strata of the lens which are first affected, and which of course prevent the distinct formation of the inverted image, as well by the middle as by the circumferential part of the lens.

GLAUCOMA WITH AMAUROSIS.

The pupil is more or less dilated, and if not quite immovable, its movements are limited and slow. Yields slowly and imperfectly to the influence of belladonna, if not already quite dilated.

Glaucoma only when much advanced, obliterates the inverted image, while in all its stages, it renders the deep erect one more evident than it is in the healthy eye.

In glaucoma at a middle stage, the inverted image is pretty distinct when formed near the edge of the crystalline; but if the candle be brought in front of the eye, the inverted image is less distinct, and in some cases is altogether extinguished. This extinction of the inverted image, when the candle is brought in front of the eye, and not otherwise, is owing to a loss of transparency in the kernel of the lens, while the superficial strata are still transparent.

Subjective symptoms.

CATARACT.

Vision in general diminishes slowly; in rare cases, however, quickly. No photopsy, but muscæ volitantes sometimes very evident for the reason above indidated (p. 60.)

In general quite unattended by any constitutional disturbance. No internal inflammation nor pain.

Objects situated sideways more distinctly seen in general; inwards, outwards, upwards, downwards, indifferently.

Vision better in dull light. The opposite of this occurs, but rarely, when the circumference of the lens is more opaque.

The flame of a candle or lamp appears expanded and diffused, as it is seen when we look at it through obscured glass.

In general, the vision is not liable to be better some days, worse others.

Diminution of vision is in proportion to the opacity of the lens.

Perception of light at least never lost, even when the opacity is very dense.

GLAUCOMA WITH AMAUROSIS.

Diminution of vision often sudden; sometimes, however, slow and gradual, fiery and colored spectra before the eyes, are of common occurrence.

Generally accompanied by constitutional derangement. Often symptoms of internal congestion, or actual posterior internal inflammation with supra-orbital or temporal pain.

Objects situated to some *one* side, not any side indifferently, often more distinctly seen, as some *one* part of the retina may be less affected than the rest—inside or outside only, above only, or below only.

Vision worse in dull light. The opposite of this, however, sometimes occurs in the erethitic form.

The flame of a candle or lamp appears lost, but its place surrounded by spreading rays.

Often vision is better one day, worse another.

Diminution of vision much greater than the *appearance* of opacity of the lens would account for.

All perception of light may be lost, and yet the appearance of opacity may not be much greater. Complete cataractous opacity may, however, supervene.

Prognosis and treatment.—When once begun to form, it may be prognosticated that the opacity will go on to increase until all useful vision is prevented in the eye. And it may also be prognosticated, that the other eye, if not already, will likewise become affected. How quick or how slow the progress to loss of useful vision may be, cannot be prognosticated—it may be months, or it may be years.

Restoration of vision can be effected only by an operation, by which the opaque lens shall be removed from its situation to below the level of the pupil (*the operation of displacement*), or extracted from the eye altogether (*the operation of extraction*). [In many cases the lens may be divided and removed by absorption, p. 218.—Ed.]

Soft or common lenticular cataract of young people.

The cataract is of the same consistence as that which is natural to the lens, or softer, and of a grayish-white, or milk and water opacity. The superficial strata of the lens are commonly the first affected. It presents, in the earlier stages of its opacity, the glistening tendinous aspect and stellate appearance above described; in short, the soft cataractous lens at first very closely resembles a healthy lens, rendered opaque and swollen by the action of reagents. But by and by it may come to have less of the appearance of the original structure. The lens is generally of the natural size, but is sometimes larger.

Subjective symptoms.—Vision is diminished in proportion to the opacity, in a manner analogous to what is above described to be the case in hard cataract.

Objective symptoms.—These are, on the whole, much the same as those of hard cataract above described, with the exception of such differences as are produced by the differences in color, general aspect of the opacity, and size of the cataractous lens.

The iris and pupil may be natural, but according to the size of the lens, so will be its closeness to the iris and the breadth of the shadow. If, as is often the case, it is so large as to press on the iris, the motions of the pupil are impeded, and the shadow is altogether wanting.

Causes.—The occurrence of opacity of the lens in young persons, is very much rarer than in old persons. It is often met with as the result of injury. In children affected with lenticular cataract, we are sometimes told that the opacity made its appearance after convulsions. In other cases it cannot be traced to any cause. [In severe and confirmed cases of diabetes, the lens becomes, at times, opaque and enlarged. These changes commence, generally, about eighteen months or two years after the beginning of the disease, and progress, *pari passu*, with the increase of sugar in the urine. The lens may become opaque within the space of a few days, or the progress of the affection may be slow. According to Lécorché, who has written most extensively on this subject,[1] in the latter case, streaks have been observed in the posterior aspect of the lens, converging from the periphery to the centre, augmenting in number each day, and gradually overspreading the crystalline surface. When one eye alone is affected at the outset, it is, generally, the right that suffers; the disease, however, spreads inevitably, within a given lapse of time, to the opposite organ. When the cataract is complete, the lens is bulky, as it were swelled, and of a bluish-white tint.—Ed.]

[1] [In the Archives de Médecine. We would refer here to the very interesting remarks of Dr. Hays published in the Am. Journ. of Med. Sci. for July, 1863, p. 119. —Ed.]

Diagnosis.—There is no likelihood of this form of lenticular cataract being confounded with glaucoma, as the latter disease does not occur except in old persons. It is to be remembered, however, that this form of cataract is not unfrequently complicated with amaurosis. Soft lenticular cataract being whiter than hard, is less readily distinguished from capsular cataract.

Prognosis and treatment.—What is above said on these heads (p. 217), in regard to hard cataract, is in general applicable here, except that the kind of operation best adapted for the removal of the opaque lens, is that by *division*, in order to its solution and absorption. [This operation is no less efficient in many hard cataracts.—ED.]

II.—CAPSULAR CATARACT.

The anterior and posterior walls of the capsule may be separately affected with opacity. Hence are recognized anterior capsular cataract, and posterior capsular cataract. Opacity of the lens is apt to supervene, so that the case merges into capsulo-lenticular cataract.

Anterior capsular cataract.

The opacity in anterior capsular cataract has more analogy with opacity of the cornea than opacity of the lens, being owing to opaque exudation on the outer or inner surface of the capsule. It is usually dead white, and either implicates the whole anterior wall of the capsule, or, perhaps, one-half, or occurs in abruptly defined patches, spots, or streaks, quite irregular both in form and disposition, except in the case of *central capsular cataract*, in which the opacity occurs in the form of a single elevated opaque spot, seated in the centre of the capsule. This elevated opaque spot is sometimes of a pyramidal shape, its apex projecting towards the pupil.

According to the differences in the general aspect of the anterior capsular cataract, produced by the differences in the disposition of the opacities, such names as the following have been given to the cataract: *cataracta capsularis, anterior totalis, dimidiata, centralis, punctata, marmoracea, striata, &c.*

Motions of the pupil.—The motions of the pupil may be natural, but very often they are impeded by adhesions between the pupillary margin of the iris and the capsule of the lens.

Subjective symptoms.—According to the situation and extent of the specks, so the loss of sight may be greater or less than in lenticular cataract. Complications often exist which may disturb the vision more than the mere capsular opacity.

Causes.—Anterior capsular cataract appears generally to be the result of inflammation of the eye, of ophthalmia neonatorum, or scrofulous ophthalmia, for example, more frequently than of iritis. Often it is congenital.

The *diagnosis* of anterior capsular cataract is founded principally on the superficial seat and whiteness of the opacity, and its speckled disposition.

Prognosis and treatment.—Anterior capsular cataract is, like opacity of the cornea, not prone to extend, the inflammation which originally gave rise to it having ceased, and it may continue for many years, or for life, without the supervention of lenticular opacity. Not unfrequently so much vision is still preserved that no interference in the way of operation is required. Any operation that may be undertaken must be the same as for capsulo-lenticular cataract, for the capsule cannot be removed without sacrificing the lens.

Posterior capsular cataract.

Of simple uncombined opacity of the posterior wall of the capsule little is known. Opacity of the posterior strata of the lens (p. 212), has been sometimes mistaken for it.

III.—CAPSULO-LENTICULAR CATARACT.

In capsulo-lenticular cataract, the opacity may be partial or complete. It may be confined to a small spot on the middle of the anterior capsule, and of the lens, the rest of the body being healthy; or the opacity may be to a greater extent, and the lens hard, soft, or in a more or less fluid state. The opacity of the anterior capsule which varies in degree as in simple anterior capsular cataract, may be combined with thickening of it.

Sensibility to light is occasionally very feeble in capsulo-lenticular cataract, owing in some cases to the density of the opacity, in others to the presence of amaurosis. Cataract supervening to amaurosis, and especially to traumatic amaurosis, is frequently capsulo-lenticular. The cataract is slow in its progress under such circumstances. At length the vitreous humor dissolves, and the iris and cataract become tremulous.

According to the differences above enumerated, different species of capsulo-lenticular cataract are recognized.

Central capsulo-lenticular cataract.

This seems to belong to the same head as central capsular cataract, from which it differs merely in presenting a circumscribed opacity of the lens at the place corresponding to the opacity of the capsule. Both species occur congenitally, or make their appearance shortly after birth —often after ophthalmia neonatorum. The lenticular opacity may be broader, but is not in general so dense as the capsular. Central cataract is rarely capsular merely, it is in general capsulo-lenticular. It often coexists with congenital defects. I have met with it along with night-blindness.

The effect of central capsulo-lenticular cataract on vision is short-sightedness.

Prognosis and treatment.—No operation is called for. If the pupil is not habitually dilated so as to expose the clear part of the crystalline for the passage of light, the drops of belladonna or atropia are to

be used for that purpose (p. 67). The lenticular opacity is apt eventually to extend, and to render an operation necessary.

General capsulo-lenticular cataract.

The appearances are those principally of anterior capsular cataract, when the opacity of the anterior capsule is complete. When the opacity is incomplete, the opacity of the lens is seen through the transparent places. The lens may be hard, soft, or fluid.

When dissolved, the lens forms an opaque white or yellowish fluid, which distends the cataractous capsule. In some cases, the opacity and fluidity of the lens precede the opacity of the capsule; while in other cases the diseased state of the capsule appears to lead to the disorganization and dissolution of the lens.

What has been called Morgagnian cataract appears to be an early stage of fluid cataract, and to consist in softening and opacity of the exterior part of the lens, with perhaps absorption by endosmose of aqueous humor into the capsule, determined by the diseased state of the lens, similar to what takes place after death, and which is the true source of what is called the Morgagnian fluid. When the vitreous body is at the same time dissolved, the cataract presents tremulous movements with every turn of the eye or head (*cataracta tremulans vel natatalis*). Being no longer fixed, it falls down below the pupil, and is apt to pass through it into the anterior chamber. Tremulous cataract is almost always complicated with amaurosis, and is generally the result of a blow on the eye or its neighborhood.

Siliquose cataract.

This results from the more or less complete absorption of the lens, and collapse and thickening of the opaque capsule. It is of a grayish-yellow color, and softish, easily broken up, in young persons; whiter, firmer, and tougher in grown-up persons. It is sometimes so much shrunk in diameter, that when the pupil is dilated, the *zonula lucida* appears around it, and radiating white bands are seen extending from it to the ciliary body (*cataracta cum zonula*). It is also so much shrunk in thickness, that it is evidently at a considerable distance behind the iris, which may in consequence be inclined backwards.

Of course the movements of the pupil cannot be influenced by the cataract, but they may be so by concomitant complications.

THE OPERATIONS FOR CATARACT.

The restoration of vision in cataract cannot be effected by any means short of operation.[1] The different operations for this purpose have for their common object the removal of the opaque body from behind the pupil, so that the rays of light may be again allowed to pass on to the retina. This object is sought to be effected in one or other of three different ways, according to the circumstances of the

[1] [There are some good reasons for being less positive on this point at the present day. See the remarks of Dr. Hays, before referred to, in the Am. Journ. Med. Sci. for July, 1863.—Ed.]

case, viz. 1st. By at once extracting the cataract from the eye. 2d. By simply displacing it to below the level of the pupil. 3d. By lacerating the capsule and dividing the lens, in order that the latter, being exposed to the action of the aqueous humor, may be gradually dissolved and absorbed, and thus eventually removed from the eye. Of these three different ways, again, there are different modifications.

General observations and questions regarding the operations for cataract.

Prognosis of the operations for cataract in general.—The success of operations for cataract depends very much on the kind of cataract, the age of the patient, and the local and constitutional complications; but, as a general estimate, it may be admitted with Dr. Mackenzie, that three-fourths of patients operated on recover useful vision, and two-thirds excellent vision, when such cases only as are fitted for operation are operated on; when the mode of operating is adapted to the particular case; when the operation is well performed, and the after treatment skilfully conducted. [The experience of Wills Hospital is that at least four-fifths recover good vision. See note by Dr. Littell to p. 459 of Haynes Walton's *Operat. Ophthalm. Surgery*, Am. ed.—ED.]

Kind of cataract.—The prognosis in lenticular cataract is much more favorable than in capsular. As to hard and soft lenticular cataract, the prognosis in them merges into that of extraction and division.[1]

Age of the patient.—The prognosis is better in young children and old persons than in persons in the prime of life; but this is mainly because it is in early life and old age that the cataracts most favorable for operation occur. [It is, probably, the most discouraging in extreme old age. This, however, is in these cases as in many others, a relative condition, not dependent on years alone; since patients over eighty have done perfectly well.—ED.] The general complications connected with age which are unfavorable to the success of operations for cataract, are, in early life, scrofula, and in advanced life, gout.

Complications of cataract.—Before an operation for cataract is determined on, it is necessary to examine not only the state of the eye in other respects, but the state of the system in general, lest complications should exist which might interfere with the success of the operation. This they might do in two ways, viz., either by interfering with its success as an operation simply, or the operation as an operation being successful, by interfering with the accomplishment of its ultimate object of restoring vision.

The complications which might interfere with the success of the operation as an operation, *i. e.*, the successful removal of the cataract, without subsequent injury to the eye from undue inflammation or the like, may be either local, such as entropium, ectropium, trichiasis, ophthalmia tarsi, chronic ophthalmia, or the like, or constitutional, such as disposition to erysipelatous and catarrhal inflammation, scrofula, syphilis, gout, scurvy, chronic diseases of the skin, habitual ulcers of the legs, nervous complaints [also diabetes and albuminuria.—ED.].

[1] **[This statement we do not accept, of course, as we maintain that hard cataract can be operated upon by division.—ED.]**

In regard to local complications it is to be observed, that there are certain morbid states of the eye, which, though they might seriously interfere with the success of an operation as an operation, performed in one way, would be little or no impediment to the success of an operation performed in another way; thus, whilst synechia anterior, contracted pupil, or dissolution of the vitreous body, would be incompatible with the success of the operation of extraction, they would offer little or no impediment to the success of displacement or division.

The operation as an operation being successful, the complications which might interfere with the accomplishment of its ultimate object of restoring vision, are local, such as defective sensibility of the retina, extensive opacity of the cornea.

Of the different kinds of complications of cataract above enumerated, most admit of cure, or of such palliation as is calculated to remove or diminish the risk of their interfering to prevent the success of an operation. Defective sensibility, or total insensibility of the retina, however, in general, admits of no cure, and is therefore of course a complication rendering all operative interference fruitless. [This complication may be detected by having recourse to the production of what are called *phosphènes*, as described in another part of this work. —Ed.]

The *diagnosis* of the various complications of cataract above referred to, is either quite evident, or not obscured by the presence of the cataract; but it is different in the case of complication of cataract with defective sensibility of the retina; for without a careful consideration of all the circumstances of the case, including an inquiry whether, at the commencement, the loss of vision was accompanied by any symptoms of posterior internal ophthalmia (p. 153), and an examination of the eye, with the pupil under the influence of belladonna, the defect of vision might be attributed solely to cataract, especially as ready perception of light and shade still remains. In the case of total insensibility of the retina, the diagnosis is in general easy, seeing that cataract never produces complete blindness (p. 214).

When one eye only is affected with cataract, and the vision of the other good, should an operation be performed?—Under such circumstances the practitioner will not recommend recourse to an operation, and, indeed, the patient is not likely to desire it, except, as is sometimes the case with young persons, generally females, when the cataract is white and very evident, for the sake of getting rid of the deformity.

When in one eye useful vision is lost, and in the other, vision has become misty from cataract, should an operation be performed on the former?—The usual advice is to wait until useful vision is lost in the latter also; but it is better to operate at once on the blind eye, though the determination of the point may be left to the convenience of the patient.

When in an elderly person double lenticular cataract has become so far developed as to interfere with useful vision, when should an operation be had recourse to?—If extraction is to be performed, operate as soon as possible, for there is more chance of the vitreous body being sound than at a later period; if, on the contrary, displacement is to be per-

formed, the operation may be deferred until the cataracts be more developed.

When cataract is fully formed in both eyes, may both be operated on at the same time?—As a general rule, the answer is in the negative, if extraction is to be performed; in the affirmative, if displacement or division.

In cases of congenital cataract, at what age should the operation be performed?—It ought to be performed in infancy; and if possible, before teething commences; if not, soon after teething is completed.

Preparation of the patient for undergoing an operation for cataract.—If the case be free from local or constitutional complications, the patient requires no other preparation than a few days rest of mind and body, some attention to diet, and to the state of the bowels. If, on the contrary, any such complication exist, he ought, before the operation is undertaken, to be subjected to such treatment as is adapted either to remove them altogether, or to palliate them so far as to remove or diminish the risk of their interfering to prevent the success of the operation. The previous habits of the patient as to diet, the use of strong drinks, smoking, &c., should be carefully considered.

The treatment of the morbid states of the eye, which may complicate cataract, is discussed under their proper heads. In regard to the treatment of the various constitutional complications, it would be out of place here to enter into detail. It is proper, however, to observe, that in some cases, the abstraction of blood may be necessary, besides restriction of diet, even to abstinence from all strong drink, and animal food too, though in these respects care should be taken not to interfere too violently with confirmed habits. For the regulation of the bowels repeated purges may be required. In other cases, strengthening diet, and tonic, and even stimulating treatment may be called for.

It need scarcely be remarked, that if the patient is subject to gout, rheumatism, or erysipelas, the operation should be carefully avoided, when there is reason to fear an attack is impending. Shortly after an attack, is the occasion which should be chosen. In any case, the operation is not to be undertaken while the patient has a foul tongue.

On the morning of the operation, if there is no natural evacuation, a clyster should be given to procure one.

The only special preparation of the eye for the operation is the dilatation of the pupil, by means of the softened extract of belladonna, smeared on the eyebrows and eyelids, two or three hours before, or, what is more convenient, the atropia solution dropped into the eye.

Seasons of year best adapted for operations for cataract.—The operations for cataract may be performed during mild and steady weather at any season; and such weather most usually occurs from March to the end of October.

Position of the patient, assistants, and operator.—The patient may either sit on a chair, or he may lie extended on a sofa or table with a pillow under his head. In infants, great advantage is obtained by bringing them under the influence of chloroform [or sulphuric ether; which we decidedly prefer in most cases, using, if desirable, sometimes,

a small proportion of chloroform along with it—ED.], otherwise they are best secured by wrapping them in a shawl, to confine their arms and hands, and laying them on their backs on a table. In very timid adults, also, chloroform [or ether] may be occasionally resorted to, at least in operations with the needle, the vomiting which sometimes supervenes being an objection of some weight to its employment in extraction. [Though in certain cases, the use of chloroform or of ether may be desirable in the operations for the relief of cataract; it is, nevertheless, as a general rule, exceedingly objectionable. If it be thought necessary to administer one or the other, it should never be done unless the stomach is totally empty of food.—ED.]

When the patient sits, the operator usually stands, or if he sits, it is on a high chair, before the patient, whilst an assistant stands behind to support his head, and to take charge of the upper eyelid. The patient's head should be held with the face looking somewhat upwards; and in order to secure it in this position, the assistant supports it against his breast, and holds the chin by one hand, whilst the other—the right if the right eye, the left if the left eye is the subject of operation—rests on the forehead; with the latter hand the assistant secures the upper eyelid. The operator takes charge of the lower eyelid, and for this purpose he uses the fore-finger, the middle finger being applied to the inner corner, ready to prevent the rolling inwards of the eyeball, the ring finger is bent to be out of the way, the little finger rests on the patient's opposite cheek; with the right hand the operator holds the instrument, if it is the left eye which is to be operated on, and *vice versa*. When the patient lies extended on a sofa or table, the operator stands at his head; in which case, with one hand resting on the forehead, he secures the upper eyelid, whilst with the other he holds the instrument.

If the operator is not ambidexter, he, when the patient sits, can conveniently operate only on the left eye. When the patient lies extended on a sofa or table, the operator stands behind the head, and takes charge of the upper eyelid, if it is the right eye which is to be operated on. But if the left, then he must stand by the side of the patient; in this case, the assistant stands at the head, and secures the upper eyelid; the operator himself depressing the lower.

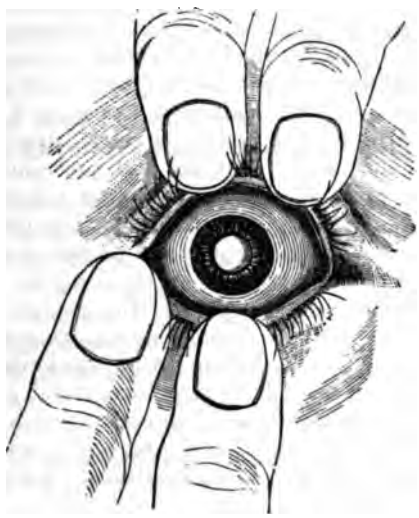
In operating on the eye, it is of the greatest moment to have good light. A window directed to the north should, if possible, be chosen. If there be more than one window in the room, the others should have the curtains drawn over them. In regard to the position of the patient to the light, it should be such that neither the operator's body nor his hand be interposed between the eye and the light during the operation.

Opening and securing of the eyelids.—The patient, assistant, and operator being in their places, the next business is to open and secure the eyelids. The proper securing of the upper eyelid is a most important point; it is effected by applying the points of two fingers, the fore and middle, or the middle and ring finger, according to circumstances, against the broad border of the tarsus, the eyelashes

being smoothly extended between the eyelids and the surface of the fingers, and gently raising the eyelid, by sliding its firm part back under the margin of the orbit, until the fingers come to press against that margin. The upper eyelid may thus be completely secured without any great force, and without the slightest pressure on the eyeball, without the eyeball even being touched.

The lower eyelid is secured in a similar manner, and still more easily, with the forefinger, whilst the middle finger is applied over the caruncle. (Fig. 28.)

Fig. 28.



It is seldom necessary to employ a speculum for securing the upper eyelid.

When the eyelids are held apart unskilfully, they are apt to become everted, while folds of the conjunctiva are thrust out between them by the action of the orbicularis muscle, so that the front of the eyeball is almost buried, and the operation consequently impeded. [Some surgeons use an artery forceps, or peculiar instruments devised for the purpose, to hold the eye by seizing the conjunctiva.—ED.]

A compress of charpie is laid over the closed lids of the eye not operated on, and secured by a roller. If, however, the patient has complete command over himself, the eye should be left uncovered that he may keep his gaze steadily fixed on some point, and thus properly direct and steady the eye to be operated on.

EXTRACTION OF THE CATARACT.

The kind of cataract, for the cure of which the operation of extraction is most commonly undertaken, is the common hard lenticular cataract of old persons.

The extraction may be effected through an incision, either in the cornea, or in the sclerotica. Extraction through an incision in the

cornea, is the operation commonly practised; extraction through a sclerotic incision not having been found so successful. Siliquose cataract and shreds of opaque capsule are, however, sometimes extracted through a small opening in the sclerotica.

Extraction of the hard or common lenticular cataract of old persons through the cornea.

Conditions necessary for, or at least favorable to, the successful performance of the operation.—1. Steadiness on the part of the patient during and after the operation. 2. Large palpebral fissure, so that the eyelids may be sufficiently separated to permit the due exposure of the whole front of the eyeball. 3. The eyeball neither much sunk nor very prominent: in the one case the section of the cornea cannot be well made; in the other, the healing of the wound does not proceed so favorably. 4. The cornea, healthy in structure (an *arcus senilis*, p. 50, is no impediment), and of due size and prominence. 5. The iris, free from synechia, and not inclined towards the cornea, so that the anterior chamber may be of good width. 6. The pupil natural, freely contracting and dilating according to the degree of light.

Conditions unfavorable to, or wholly forbidding, the performance of the operation.—Unsteadiness on the part of the patient; chronic cough; difficulty of breathing; very overhanging superior orbital margin and eyebrows; narrow palpebral fissure; very sunk or very prominent eyeball; the cornea unhealthy in structure, small and flat; the anterior chamber consequently small; synechia; small pupil, and not widely dilatable, even by belladonna; or, and above all, a dissolved state of the vitreous body and its connections. [Also, the presence of sugar in the urine.—Ed.]

When a dissolved state of the vitreous body exists, as it often does in old persons, the section of the cornea is perhaps no sooner made than the cataract, along with a greater or less quantity of the vitreous humor, bursts out from the eye; or, the cataract, sinking down behind the iris, a large quantity of vitreous humor alone bursts out. If the dissolution of the vitreous body be great, it will be evacuated wholly or in large quantity, and the eyeball may thus be destroyed, notwithstanding the utmost dexterity, delicacy, coolness, and circumspection on the part of the operator. But how is the existence of this state of the vitreous body ascertained before operation? (See p. 187.)

If during the operation of extraction on one eye, any indications of softening of the vitreous body should be observed, this ought to be a warning against proceeding at once to operate on the other; because, during the second operation, the muscles of the eyes and eyelids are apt to be involuntarily contracted, and the vitreous humor of the eye already operated on squeezed out.

It is to be observed, that in the eye in which the cataract has more lately formed, the vitreous body is less likely to be softened than in the other; so that, supposing it to be determined to operate by extraction on both eyes at the same time, it would be advisable to operate first on that in which the cataract has more recently formed.

Prognosis.—When the case is one of common hard lenticular cataract, and when the other conditions are favorable, the prognosis is good. Recovery of the eye, from the effects of the operation, sometimes takes place in less than three weeks; but, not unfrequently, some degree of external, or even anterior internal inflammation occurs, so that recovery is retarded. In general, convalescence should not be calculated on sooner than from four to six weeks; in some cases dangerous and destructive inflammation occurs, although the case appeared to be in all respects a proper one for operation, and the operation well and successfully performed.

The operation having succeeded as an operation, more perfect vision is in general obtained after extraction than after any other mode of operating.

Instruments and dressing.

A Beer's knife, for making the section of the cornea.[1] (Fig. 32, p. 228).

A set of two pairs of Daviel's scissors (Figs. 40, 41, p. 234), for enlarging the corneal incision, if necessary, or the knives more commonly used for the purpose. (Figs. 35, 39, pp. 231, 233.)

A bent point for lacerating the capsule. (Fig. 42, p. 235.)

Daviel's curette or spoon. (Fig. 43, 235.)

A fine hook (Fig. 44, p. 236), or slender-bladed forceps (Fig. 47, p. 243), for extracting or assisting out the lens, in case of its sinking in the vitreous humor.

Two strips of black court plaster, about an eighth of an inch broad, and long enough to extend from the eyebrow to the cheek, over the eyelids.

Some small pieces of lint.

The operation of extracting a lenticular cataract, through an incision in the cornea, may be viewed as comprehending two principal parts, viz., 1st, the section of the cornea; and 2d, the laceration of the capsule, and extraction of the lens.

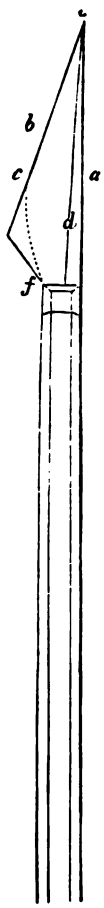
Section of the cornea.—This is usually considered the nicest, if not the most difficult part of the operation. It is made concentric with the margin of the cornea, and in order to be of sufficient size for the escape of the lens, about one-fortieth of an inch from the sclerotica, and to an extent corresponding to rather more than half—to the extent say of nine-sixteenths of the circumference of the cornea. This section may be made in the lower half of the cornea (Fig. 29), or the upper half (Fig. 30), or the outer and lower half (Fig. 31), thus:—

Fig. 29. Fig. 30. Fig. 31.

[1] The sharpness of the point of the knife is tested by making it pierce very thin leather put on the stretch. If the knife pierces without force, and without making any noise, the point is good.

The instrument usually employed for making the section of the cornea is Beer's cataract knife, which is represented in the annexed figure.

Fig. 32.



The back of the blade *a* is straight with the handle, the cutting edge *b* oblique, and forming with the back at the point *c* an angle of about 18° or 19°. For about one-tenth of an inch from the point, the back is cutting, as well as the edge.

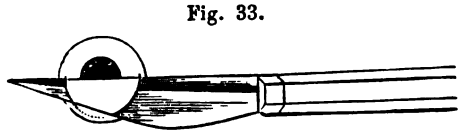
The back of the blade generally, though blunt, should be thin, but in a line between the back and the edge, extending from point to heel, the blade is thick, the thickness increasing gradually from point to heel on the one hand, and from the edge and back respectively on the other. The line in the direction of which the thickness is greatest, is indicated by *d*. This conformation imparts the necessary rigidity to the blade, and is farther of use, during the performance of the operation, in filling up the incision as it is made, and thus preventing the premature escape of the aqueous humor, until the section of the cornea is nearly completed, which is a very important condition for its successful performance.

It may be remarked, that the greater breadth of the blade towards the heel is quite unnecessary for the completion of the section of the cornea, as may be seen in Fig. 33, and is sometimes positively inconvenient during the operation, by coming into contact with the edge of the eyelid. All the part, therefore, comprised between *e* and *f*, Fig. 32, might be advantageously cut away as far as the dotted line.

The handle of the knife should be broad, as much as one-fifth or one-fourth of an inch broad, and flat, the flat sides to correspond to the flat surfaces of the blade.

The mode in which the section of the cornea is made with the knife, which has now been described, is to pierce through the cornea on the temporal side into the anterior chamber, which constitutes the act of *puncturation;* then to push the point of the knife, the flat surfaces of the blade being to and from the operator, through the anterior chamber, across to the nasal side of the cornea, where the point of the knife is again made to pierce through the cornea from the anterior chamber, an act called *counter-puncturation.* By now continuing

Fig. 33.



to push the knife onwards, it, by its increasing breadth, *cuts itself out* in the direction of the dotted line, Fig. 33, and so the section of the

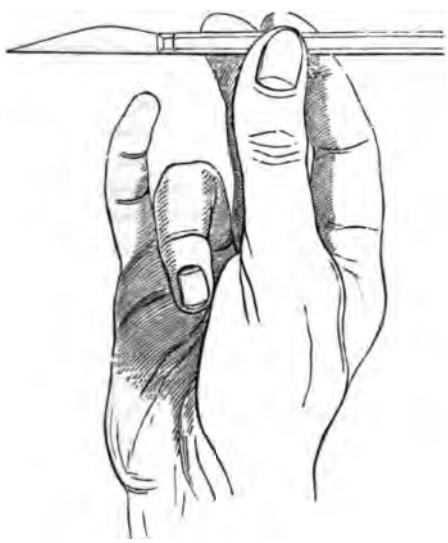
cornea is completed. The section of the cornea thus comprehends three acts, viz., *puncturation*, *counter-puncturation*, and *cutting out*.

Method of holding the cataract knife.—The handle is to be held not exactly in the middle, but rather nearer the blade; its flat surfaces between the points of the fore and middle fingers on the one hand and the point of the thumb on the other, and the general direction of the handle somewhat at right angles to the thumb. (Fig. 34.)

By having the handle of the knife broad and flat, and by holding it in the manner just described, it is not liable to roll betwixt the fingers, and the little finger resting on the patient's cheek, all the manœuvres after puncturation can be readily executed by the movements of the fore fingers alone, so that the surfaces of the blade can be kept unerringly parallel to the surface of the iris, and the base of the cornea, during the passage of its point, through the anterior chamber: consequently its edge will have no tendency, either to cut abruptly out from the cornea; or, on the contrary, to be so inclined as to come upon the sclerotica, and cut out there.

The position of the patient, whose pupils should be dilated by belladonna (p. 223), assistant and surgeon being arranged as above

Fig. 34.



recommended (p. 223 et seq.), the operation is proceeded with as follows:—

Section of the cornea, downwards — Puncturation.—The surgeon, holding the cataract knife in the manner above described, and with its back upwards and horizontal, rests the hand by means of the little finger on the patient's cheek, in such a way, that the blade of the knife may be by its corresponding flat surface close in front of the cornea, and with its point as far advanced towards the nose, as it must be, when counter-puncturation is effected.

Things being thus disposed, the surgeon, after touching the cornea, with the flat surface of the blade of the knife, to see whether or not the eye is disposed to start, and warning the patient not to hold his breath when the knife pierces, prepares for puncturation by first retracting the fingers, holding the knife, and then slightly turning the hand, so that the point of the knife may be brought opposite, and somewhat perpendicular to the point of the cornea, where puncturation is to be made, viz., about one-fortieth of an inch from the temporal margin, and as much above the transverse diameter.

Watching his time, then, when the eye is directed steadily forwards, the surgeon by a quick but assured movement, enters the knife first somewhat perpendicularly to the surface of the cornea,[1] but just as it is about to penetrate, and thus gain the anterior chamber, the handle of the knife is to be inclined backwards, by bringing the hand into its former position, so that the surfaces of the blade may become parallel to the iris and base of the cornea. At the same time that this manœuvre is executed, the handle of the knife is to be inclined a little downwards, so that the point may be directed a little upwards, as if to make counter-puncturation at a point higher than is really intended, otherwise, in consequence of the depression which the point of the knife necessarily experiences in its progress towards the opposite side of the cornea, counter-puncturation would fall too low, and the section of the cornea would consequently be too small.

Passage of the knife across the anterior chamber, and counter-puncturation.—Immediately on puncturation being effected, the knife is pushed steadily and quickly on through the anterior chamber, to the opposite side of the cornea, and until counter-puncturation is accomplished. The point of the cornea where this should take place is one-fortieth of an inch from its nasal margin, and corresponding to, or a little above, the transverse diameter.

If, before counter-puncturation is effected, the aqueous humor should escape by any accident, such as the sudden movement of the eye away from the knife, in such quantity that the iris falls forward against the cornea, further proceedings should be desisted from, and the operation deferred until the restoration of the aqueous humor, and the subsidence of the reaction, if any, which may have taken place in consequence of the simple puncturation. Or if the eyeball should roll inwards and upwards so much that the surgeon cannot see the opposite side of the cornea, and if the patient cannot turn the eyeball right, it is better to withdraw the knife than counter-puncture at hazard.

Cutting out.—In pushing the knife on in order to cut out, its edge must not be pressed down against the substance of the cornea which

[1] The perpendicular direction recommended to be given to the point of the knife, in commencing puncturation, is to obviate the risk of the point of the knife being thrust obliquely into the substance of the cornea, instead of penetrating directly through its substance into the anterior chamber. That the knife has been thrust into the substance of the cornea, and not penetrated into the anterior chamber, is readily perceived by the dull-looking way in which the knife shines through, in comparison to what it does when it is fairly in the anterior chamber; and also by the continuance of resistance to the onward progress of the knife. All this can be readily illustrated by practising on the eye of a sheep or pig.

it is cuting, but by lowering somewhat the handle, the back of the knife should rather be kept pressed up against the upper angle of the wound of counter-puncturation. By this means the blade of the knife is made to fill both the incision and counter-incision in the cornea, in proportion as it makes them, and thus no room is given for a premature escape of aqueous humor.

When the knife has almost cut itself out, a pause is to be made; the surgeon, having now complete command over the eyeball, makes it turn rather outwards, if in completing the section of the cornea, the point of the knife threatens to come upon, and be stopped by, the parts at the inner canthus. After this, the tag of the cornea which remains is to be slowly and cautiously cut by a sawing motion. The upper eyelid is at the same time to be let go, and as soon as the tag is cut, and the knife withdrawn, the lower eyelid is to be allowed to rise, care being taken that its border does not interfere with the corneal incision.

Whilst the cutting out is thus being accomplished, the patient is to be cautioned not to hold his breath, or make any effort to squeeze the eyelids together, for at this moment the lens, with a portion of vitreous body, if the latter is at all in a dissolved state, is apt to burst out. For fear of this it has been advised to leave the tag of cornea uncut, allow the eyelids to close, and cut the tag only after laceration of the capsule has been effected.

If, in cutting out, the iris should fall against the edge of the knife, in consequence of premature escape of aqueous humor, the surgeon should pause, and whilst pulling the eye forwards with the whole knife, apply the point of the middle finger against the cornea, and try by gentle pressure to disengage the iris from the edge of the knife, and to keep it so whilst completing the section. If this does not succeed, and if much of the iris lies before the edge of the knife, this instrument should be withdrawn, and the section completed as well as possible with the probe-pointed knife, or Daviel's scissors. But if a small part merely of the iris falls before its edge, the knife may be pushed on, even although the piece of the iris be cut off. If in consequence of this excision of a piece of the iris an opening is made, this and the pupil should be thrown into one by dividing the isthmus before concluding the operation.

Fig. 35.

Section of the cornea upwards.—This has of late years been the method preferred. The procedure differs from that above described only in the circumstances, that the edge of the knife is directed upwards—the back, which is directed downwards, as in the former case, being horizontal—and that the points of puncturation and counter-puncturation should be *below* instead of *above*, the transverse diameter of the cornea. In this case also, greater care is required at the time of completing the section of the cornea, in withdrawing the knife, and allowing the upper eyelid to fall down, for in consequence of the tendency of the eyeball to

roll up suddenly, the flap of the cornea is apt to be caught either by the knife or by the edge of the upper eyelid, and to be folded down.

Section of the cornea in its outer and lower half.—This was the section generally adopted by the first Wenzel (who used a double-edged knife for the purpose), and has again been pretty extensively practised by Professor Rosas, of Vienna (who uses a Beer's knife, with a sharp-cutting back), and the late Mr. Tyrrell, who used the common Beer's knife. To effect the section, puncturation is made on the temporal side, 45° above the horizontal diameter of the cornea, and counter-puncturation below the horizontal diameter on the nasal side; so that of the semi-circular incision, one-fourth is above, and three-fourths below, the horizontal diameter.

If, in consequence of the iris having fallen against the edge of the knife, it has been necessary to withdraw this instrument, the section of the cornea is best completed with the probe-pointed convex-edged knife (Fig 35, p. 231). It is to be entered into the anterior chamber of the wound of puncturation, and its blunt point run close along the posterior surface of the cornea until it passes out by the wound of counter-puncturation. The convexly curved edge of the knife approaching so near the part of the cornea to be cut does not leave room

Fig. 36.

for the iris to fall against it, while by a sawing motion the section is completed.

The incision made in this manner by a knife heals better than one made by scissors. If, however, the surgeon finds he can effect his purpose more easily by means of Daviel's or even the common curved scissors, the disadvantage attending a division made by them is, on the whole, not so great as to deter from their employment. Daviel's scissors, and the mode of using them in enlarging the section of the cornea when too small, are described below.

Enlargement of the section of the cornea when too small.—The section of the cornea may prove too small, either in consequence of the incision being too much within the margin of the cornea, thus—Fig. 37—

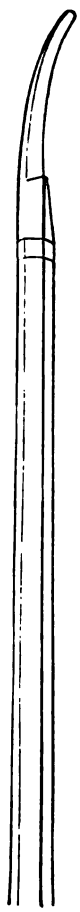
Fig. 37.

Fig. 38.

or not extending to the half of the circumference, as Fig. 38. The first mentioned defective section can scarcely be remedied, the second may be so very readily.

For enlarging the section of the cornea when too small, either a probe pointed concavely-curved edged knife, such as is here represented, Fig. 39, or a pair of curved scissors, may be employed.

Fig. 39.



When the knife is used, it is held as the cataract knife, and it is introduced through the incision of the cornea flatways, its round and blunt point gliding against the posterior surface of the cornea, contact with the iris being avoided as much as possible, and its edge directed against the angle where the incision is to be enlarged. By withdrawing the knife a little the cornea is cut; the knife being again pushed in, it is again a little withdrawn, and an additional cut made, and so on, cutting only on withdrawing the knife, until the wound is sufficiently enlarged, and that as much as possible in a line concentric with the margin of the cornea.

When the scissors are had recourse to, Daviel's are those recommended, though a pair of simple curved scissors will answer the purpose. Daviel's scissors have a double curve, to adapt them to make as direct a snip of the cornea as possible. Two pairs bent in opposite ways are consequently required. One pair to enlarge the incision, supposing the section downwards, on the temporal side of the right eye, and on the nasal side of the left; or supposing the section upwards, to enlarge the incision on the temporal side of the left eye, and on the nasal side of the right. Another pair to meet the opposite circumstances. (Figures 40 and 41, p. 234.)

The way in which the scissors are to be held is this: The thumb in one ring, the ring finger in the other, the point of the forefinger on the joint, the middle finger, on the branch in the ring of which the ring finger is. The thumb and ring finger may be inserted into the rings, either from the convex or concave surface of the scissors, according to circumstances; but the convexity of the instrument ought of course always to be towards the eye.

Supposing the eye operated on to be the left, that the section of the cornea is downwards, and that it is on the temporal side, the incision is to be enlarged, the pair of scissors to be used is that which when held as above described, will present the concavity of its lateral curve towards the centre of the cornea. The blades then being sufficiently open, the point of the one next the centre of the cornea is to be introduced flatways behind the flap of the cornea, and carefully slid up between the cornea and iris to opposite that part of the circumference of the cornea which is to be cut.

There are now two precautions to be observed:—

1st. In order to avoid haggling, the edges of the scissors should be directed, as much as possible, at right angles to the part to be cut, which is done by turning the scissors a little on their axis towards the nose.

2d. In order that the cut may be made as large as desired at one stroke, their points should extend somewhat beyond the point in the

cornea to which it is wished to enlarge the incision, because during the stroke the instrument necessarily slips somewhat back.

General observations on the precautions to be observed in making the section of the cornea.—According to the direction in which the edge of the knife is inclined, when it pierces the cornea, and is passing across the anterior chamber, so must that of the section be. If the knife is properly held and entered, all that the surgeon has to do in carrying it across the anterior chamber, is to watch its point, so that the counter-puncturation may be made at the proper place; this being effected,

Fig. 40.

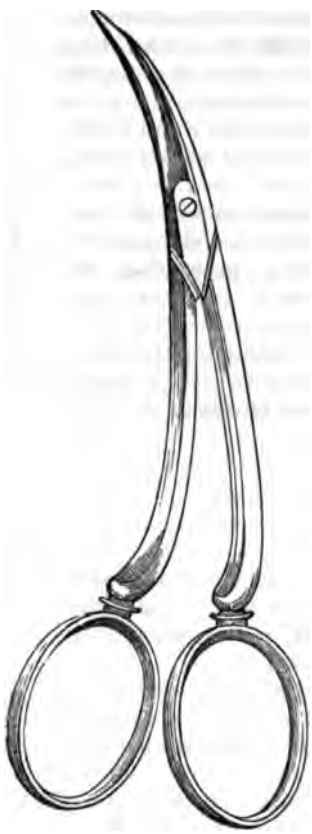


Fig. 41.

all that is now required is to push the knife steadily on in the manner above described, and it inevitably goes right. But if it has been ill-entered at first, though the deviation of its surfaces from parallelism with the surface of the iris and base of the cornea may have been very slight, the deviation of the edge from the right direction of course increases with the progressive movement of the knife, and then if attempts are made to bring the knife again into a proper direction, they cause the opening in the cornea already made to gap, and thus the aqueous humor is allowed to escape, so that the iris falls against the edge of the knife.

If the faulty direction of the edge of the knife is such that it will cut out too soon, so that the section will turn out too small, the operator should nevertheless proceed, and enlarge the incision afterwards. If, on the contrary, the direction of the edge of the knife is too much inclined towards the sclerotica, so that if the knife were pushed on it would cut both it and the conjunctiva, it should be withdrawn in time, and the section of the cornea completed with the probe-pointed knife or Daviel's scissors.

Fig. 42.

Laceration of the capsule and extraction of the lens, when the downward section has been made.—Different shaped instruments are in use for lacerating the capsule; sickle-shaped, or straight broad-pointed cataract needles, but the simplest instrument is one like a common sewing needle, bent at the point (Fig. 42). The instrument, of whatever form it may be, is commonly fixed on the same handle with the curette (Fig. 43), which is employed for assisting in the extraction of the lens.

The assistant having gently raised the upper eyelid, without making the slightest pressure on the eyeball, and the patient being directed to turn the eye a little upwards, the surgeon with one hand depresses the lower eyelid, and with the other slips the bent needle with the convexity of its curve first behind the flap of the cornea, until opposite the pupil, and then up as far as he can behind the iris. This being done, he rotates the handle of the instrument so as to turn the point against the upper part of the cataract. By a rotatory movement now of the handle whilst held horizontally, he makes the point of the instrument lacerate the capsule from above downwards as far as the middle. He next, in a similar manner, lacerates the lower part of the capsule by a stroke from below.

Fig. 43.

In its natural state, the capsule, when punctured merely, will readily tear and allow the lens to escape; and although in lenticular cataract the same thing will often take place, it is proper not to trust to this, but to take pains to lacerate the anterior capsule freely, as just described.

The capsule having thus been freely lacerated, the instrument is to be carefully withdrawn with its convexity foremost, so as not to hook the iris or cornea.

It often happens that immediately on the laceration of the capsule, the lens begins to escape; if it does so, the surgeon will at once proceed to help it out in the manner to be described below; but if it does not, the eyelids are to be allowed to fall together for a minute or so before the extraction is proceeded with.

In the former case, the assistant still keeps the upper eyelid carefully elevated without making pressure on the eyeball, whilst the operator, continuing to keep down the lower eyelid with the hand, takes the curette in the other, and watches the progress of the escape of the lens, the advance of its lower edge through the pupil, its clearing the pupil, and its

final escape through the incision of the cornea. Whilst this is going on, the patient is to be directed to turn the eyeball upwards. No farther interference may be required, but, if necessary, gentle pressure is to be made on the lower part of the eyeball, at some little distance from the margin of the cornea, and this may be done either by the surgeon pressing the margin of the lower eyelid which he is holding against the eyeball, or employing the curette for the purpose.

In the latter case, after the pause, the eyelids are opened as before, and the patient being directed to look upwards, the surgeon makes gentle pressure on the lower part of the eyeball, when the lens will be seen to slide by its lower edge through the pupil, which it stretches, to raise the flap of the cornea, and finally makes its escape through the incision. If its escape through the incision of the cornea should be stopped, the lens is to be helped out by the bent point or by the curette from between the lips of the incision.

Fig. 44.

Laceration of the capsule, and extraction of the lens when the upward, or the downward and outward section has been made.—This part of the operation is effected in a manner essentially similar to that above described for the downward section; only in the one case, the laceration of the capsule is to be made from below upwards, and in the other from above downwards to below and outwards. In the extraction of the lens again, the patient should in the one case be directed to turn the eye downwards, and any pressure on the eyeball which may be necessary is to be made with the curette on its upper part, whilst in the other the patient turns the eye inwards and upwards, and pressure with the curette is made on the lower and outer part of the eyeball.

In its passage out, some of the soft exterior of the lens is often stripped off and retained in the aqueous chamber. No attempt need be made to remove this, as it becomes by and by absorbed. If, however, the lens should break in pieces, and a considerable piece be left in the anterior chamber, it should be scooped or hooked out.

After a few minutes' rest to the patient, the surgeon gently opens the eyelids to see if the iris and flap of the cornea are in their proper position, and the pupil clear. If the iris and pupil do not appear to be quite right, the upper eyelid is allowed to close, and is to be rubbed gently with the finger over the front of the eyeball, and then quickly opened to the light, when the iris will contract and will thus, along with the pupil, be brought into a proper situation. This being the case, and the flap of the cornea in accurate apposition, the eyelids are to be closed—first the upper and then the lower.

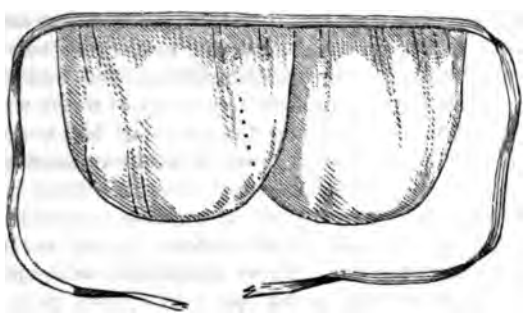
If, after laceration of the capsule and moderate pressure on the eyeball, the lens does not advance, the surgeon must consider whether or not the section of the cornea is large enough, and whether or not the

capsule has been sufficiently lacerated. If he is assured that everything is right in these two respects, an attempt is to be made to extract the cataract with a hook (Fig. 44).

Bandaging of the eye and treatment after the operation.—The flap of the cornea lying in proper apposition, the eyelids are to be closed. The upper eyelid is allowed to fall slowly over the eye, when the upper section has been made. If it has been the lower section, it must be carefully seen that the edge of the lower lid does not interfere with the lower part of the flap; if it does so, the lower lid should be kept somewhat retracted by a strip of plaster, extending from it down on the cheek.

Both eyes are to be kept closed, and for this purpose a narrow strip of court-plaster, extending from the eyebrow to the cheek, is to be applied over the eyelids on each side; whilst over all a shade composed of a fold of soft linen, to which is fixed a tape to tie round the head, thus—is to be hung.

Fig. 45.



Another method of bandaging is to lay over the eyes when closed a light compress, and secure it by a band, the middle of which is laid over the nape of the neck, and the ends brought over the eyes, crossed on the forehead and pinned to each other behind.

The patient need not be put to bed immediately after the operation, unless he desires it, but may recline on an easy chair or sofa, until about his usual bedtime. The room should be somewhat darkened, and perfect quietness observed in the house. The patient should refrain from speaking, and endeavor to keep himself as composed as possible. His food should be so prepared as not to require much chewing.

At bedtime an opiate should not be omitted, if the patient is in the habit of taking one to procure sleep; if not in the habit, an opiate is to be given only if the patient is restless and not disposed to sleep.

Some practitioners make it a practice to bleed the patient to ℥viij or ℥xvj, on the evening of the operation, if he has not been bled before; but this is unnecessary, if the patient is, as he should be, in a proper condition at the time of the operation. It is time enough to take blood, when symptoms of undue inflammation, such as pain in

the eye, redness and swelling of the eyelids, begin to manifest themselves; and these symptoms ought to be carefully watched for from day to day. The third or fourth day is the time at which they most generally occur.

During the night the patient should be watched, lest by turning in bed or rubbing the eye with his hand while asleep, the eye should be injured. A good precaution is to secure the patient's hands to his side, so far that they may be prevented from being carried to the eye.

The patient should lie on his back until at least the third day, when, if matters go on well, he may sit up in bed. On the fourth day, he may be allowed to get out of bed for a few hours in the afternoon.

During the twenty-four or forty-eight hours succeeding extraction, the patient feels as if he had received a blow on the eye, and also from time to time experiences a slight smarting and pressing sensation, which is always relieved when a watery fluid, partly tears, partly aqueous humor, escapes from the eye. From these and incrusted Meibomian secretion, the eye is to be from time to time carefully cleansed with tepid water and a soft linen rag. The eye is not to be opened until the fourth or fifth day, but that things are going on well may be inferred if there is no pain, and the upper eyelid neither red nor swollen. On the fourth day, after the borders of the eyelids have been cleansed from any adherent matter, by means of tepid water, and a bit of soft lint, as just mentioned, and the strips of black court-plaster, if they have been used, removed, the eye may be opened and looked at, but closed again, and so on, from day to day, until the ninth or tenth. After that, the eyes being protected by a shade, the patient may freely open them. [Great mischief may be done by too early and too frequent examination of the eye. There is nothing to be gained by such interference, and everything to be lost. We have no doubt that it is a common cause of delay, if not of greater injury, after needle operations as well as after extraction. See *Haynes Walton*, p. 431, and Hays' *Lawrence*, p. 714.—Ed.]

The corneal incision heals in the course of two or three days or even sooner, if there is nothing to prevent union by the first intention, such as prolapsus iridis, with or without prolapse of the vitreous body, or non-apposition of the edges of the incision. The incision, when enlarged by scissors, is apt not to heal completely by the first intention.

Untoward occurrences during the operation.—Protrusion of the iris may take place on the completion of the section, and again after the lens has been extracted. If uncomplicated with escape or protrusion of vitreous humor, the protruded iris is in general readily replaced by means of the curette. After which the upper eyelid is to be drawn down, the finger rubbed over it at the place corresponding to the cornea, and then suddenly raised so as to expose the eye to the light. By this means, contraction of the pupil is excited, and the iris more fully drawn into its place.

Of all the untoward circumstances which may occur in performing the operation of extraction, the protrusion or escape of the vitreous humor in greater or less quantity is assuredly that most to be dreaded. For though it may be promoted by undue pressure on the eyeball,

either by the operator or assistant, restlessness of the eye, or spasmodic contraction of the muscles of the eyeball at the time of completing the section of the cornea or afterwards, the condition on which it essentially depends is a softened or dissolved state of the vitreous body and its connections.

When the vitreous body is of its natural consistence, and its connections unweakened, as in young persons, there is little danger of its escape—nay, if its escape were desired, it would perhaps not be easy to produce it by any ordinary pressure. To be convinced of this, take the eye of an animal newly slaughtered, make a free section of the cornea, and then try to squeeze out the vitreous humor. It is only when the connections of the vitreous body have become dissolved by keeping the eye for twenty-four hours or so after death, that the vitreous body can be readily squeezed out. With the advance of age, however, softening of the vitreous body and its connections, as above observed (p. 187), tends to take place; hence it is that in the operation at present under consideration, viz., extraction of the common hard lenticular cataract of old persons, bursting out of the vitreous humor, with or without the lens, is so apt to occur.

Bursting out of the lens together with a greater or less quantity of vitreous humor immediately on completing the section of the cornea.—In this case the operation is completed, and whether it is likely to be followed by a good or bad result will, in a great measure, depend on the quantity of vitreous humor lost. If the quantity does not exceed one-fourth, it is possible for the eye to recover with pretty good vision; if more is lost, such an event is not to be hoped for.

In any case the mode of procedure is to close the eyelids immediately, and after some time, cautiously open them to see how the flap of the cornea lies. If the iris, as is very apt to be, is protruded, an attempt is to be made by the manœuvres above described, to replace it, and bring the edges of the corneal wound together, as far as can be done, preparatory to bandaging the eye. A portion of the hyaloid, however, may protrude, and thus prevent the replacement of the iris, and accurate closure of the corneal wound. All that can be done now is to close up the eyelids, and leave things to nature. Under the most favorable circumstances, the wound of the cornea heals slowly, and the pupil is dislocated towards the cicatrice. Still, good vision may be restored.

Vitreous humor may begin to escape without the lens.—In this case the small hook is immediately to be introduced, and the cataract hooked by its lower edge, and brought out as quickly as possible.

If the cataract should sink in the vitreous humor nearly or quite out of sight, some attempt may be made to hook it out, but not persisted in if unsuccessful. In this case it must be left, and the eye closed, otherwise the complete evacuation of the vitreous humor will inevitably take place.

Untoward occurrences after the operation.—Inflammation, &c., occurring in consequence of the operation.—Though the cataract may have been extracted without accident, and though when the eye is bound up everything appears right, untoward circumstances may yet occur

in the course of the following seven days. The most to be dreaded is inflammation, both external and anterior-internal, and which may be acute or slow, in either case impeding the union of the corneal incision and disposing to protrusion of the iris.

In the *acute inflammation*, along with severe pain, the eyelids are swollen, red, and tender to the touch, the conjunctiva is red, and perhaps in a state of inflammatory chemosis, the edges of the corneal incision are opaque, swollen, and everted, and the iris is discolored.

In the *slow inflammation*, which is apt to occur in old weakly persons, the pain may not be less severe than in the acute, but the swelling of the eyelids is merely œdematous, and the chemosis of the conjunctiva serous. The edges of the corneal incision are whitish-gray, the iris is discolored; pulse small and feeble; the patient is low and restless.

The acute inflammation requires to be treated actively by venesection and mercury, with low diet, and laxatives. Under the circumstances, the use of mercury has been dreaded, lest it might check the adhesive process, and thus prevent union of the section of the cornea. Experience, however, shows that after the operation of extraction the patient may be put under the use of mercury, without any prejudice to the union of the section of the cornea, but the reverse; for the mercury, reducing inflammation, promotes adhesion.

The slow inflammation is equally dangerous with the acute, but requires to be treated on an opposite plan, viz., with cordials and generous diet.

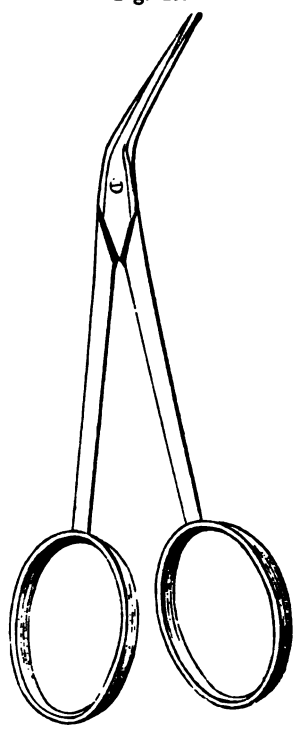
Secondary prolapsus iridis.—It has been above stated that prolapsus iridis is apt to take place at the time of the operation (*primary prolapsus iridis*); but though such has not occurred, the eye is not yet safe from prolapsus iridis, for in the course of the three or four days following the operation, the iris may yet protrude. This secondary prolapsus iridis may be occasioned by the bursting open of the half-healed corneal wound in consequence of some such effort as coughing, but it is generally owing to non-union of the corneal incision, and swelling of the iris, occasioned by the supervening inflammation.

Nothing should, in general, be done directly. If the protruded iris be large, and appear to be much distended by fluid behind, the propriety of puncturing may come to be a question. As the inflammation subsides, the protrusion sinks, and the iris will be involved in the cicatrice of the cornea, which will be broad and unsightly, whilst the pupil will be displaced and contracted, or altogether closed. By and by, touching the protruded iris once a day or every second day with the nitrate of silver pencil, will promote cicatrization. This may even be done from the first, if, instead of inflammation, there is defective action in the part.

[An accident not mentioned here, and which is not uncommon after the operation of extraction, and an obstacle to its success, is *spasm of the eye*. From the mode in which the muscles of the eye are arranged, any sudden and strong contraction of them must compress that organ, and may force the iris between the edges of the corneal section, and interfere with the success of the operation.

The symptoms of spasm of the muscles are sudden, acute, grasping pain, with a sensation as if the eye were drawn back in the socket, generally attended with coruscations of light and colors, the result of compression of the retina. In the majority of cases it comes on within the first thirty-six hours after the operation, generally during the time when the patient is just dropping to sleep. The immediate indication is to tranquillize the nervous system, and this is best attained by Hoffmann's anodyne, with morphia. Light should be thoroughly excluded from the room, in preference to covering the eye with bandages, which often irritate it.

Fig. 46.



The effect of these spasms is almost certainly disturbance of the section in the cornea, and prolapsus of the iris.

For the cure of prolapsus of the iris the main agents are time and quiet. For the relief of the severe frontal neuralgia by which it is often attended, nothing is more efficacious than painting the painful surface freely with a lotion composed of one grain of nitrate of silver dissolved in half an ounce of nitric ether.

Sometimes, though very rarely, intra-ocular hemorrhage follows extraction of the lens. In some cases it has been so extensive as to threaten life.—ED.]

Extraction in a case complicated with synechia posterior.—In such a case the section of the cornea must be the lower, or the lower and outer. This is in order to permit of the introduction of Maunoir's scissors (Fig. 46), with which the iris along with the anterior capsule is to be cut to an extent sufficient to allow of the escape of the lens.

Advantages and disadvantages of the three different sections of the cornea.—The section downwards is on the whole more easily made than that upwards; the lower half of the cornea in general admitting of being better exposed, and thus more accessible to the knife than the upper half.

When the section of the cornea downwards is completed, the knife is more readily withdrawn, and the upper eyelid can be allowed at once to fall gently down over the flap without disturbing it; whereas, when the section upward is completed, more nicety is required in withdrawing the knife and letting down the upper eyelid, in order that its border may not catch the flap of the cornea, and turn it down.

When the section downwards has been made, the escape of the lens takes place more easily, and less injuriously to the iris and corneal flap, than when the section upwards has been made, the tendency of

the eyeball to roll upwards and inwards being a great impediment to the escape of the lens in the latter case.

Escape of vitreous humor, it has been thought, takes place more readily when the section is downwards than when it is upwards, in consequence of the operation of gravity, but this is not the case. It has been above seen, that this accident is owing to the vitreous body being in a dissolved state, and thus readily squeezed out by the spasmodic action of the muscles of the eyeball, an effort which is produced in whatever direction the section may be made, and whether the patient be lying horizontally or seated upright.

Nor is prolapsus iridis more prone to take place when the section is downwards than when it is upwards; but if it does take place when the section is downwards, the bad cicatrice which results is more readily seen, interferes more with vision, and if the pupil be closed, an artificial pupil cannot be made in so advantageous a situation afterwards. The contrary of all this is the case when the section is upwards; a bad cicatrice from protrusion of the iris and vitreous body is not seen, nor does it interfere with vision, and, supposing the pupil closed, the eye is in a better state for artificial pupil.

On the other hand, the pupil, though drawn towards the incision, may be of good size. In such a case, it is more useful when situated next the lower margin than when it is next the upper margin of the cornea.

The flap of the cornea when the section is upwards, is kept in good apposition by the upper eyelid, whereas when the section is downwards, the tarsal border of the lower eyelid is apt to displace the edges of the corneal flap, and so give rise to inflammation, prolapse of the iris, &c. This may, however, be obviated by care.

The section downwards and outwards shares in the advantages and disadvantages of the other two sections.

Extraction of capsulo-lenticular cataract.

It is well known that an opaque capsule does not become dissolved and absorbed as the lens may be. In capsulo-lenticular cataract, therefore, it may be necessary to remove the opaque capsule as well as the lens, out of the axis of vision.

The lens being extracted in the usual way, if shreds of the opaque capsule occupy the axis of the pupil, an attempt may be made to extract them. For this purpose the slender-bladed hooked forceps is employed (Fig. 47). This instrument, closed, being introduced through the incision of the cornea, and its point passed through the pupil, is opened, and the shreds of opaque capsule laid hold of, cautiously detached by a gentle twitch, and extracted. If there be any indications of a dissolved state of vitreous body, this attempt to remove an opaque capsule is not safe. It is better to leave it, and by a subsequent operation with the needle, displace it from the axis of vision, or extract through a small opening of the cornea, as in the following case.

Extraction of siliquose cataract.

For the extraction of siliquose cataract a section one-third of the circumference of the cornea is sufficient. The section being made, the slender-bladed hooked forceps (Fig. 47), or a hook, is introduced, the cataract seized, cautiously detached from its connections, by being twisted and moved in different directions, and extracted.

Fig. 47.

Dr. Mackenzie recommends the siliquose cataract to be first detached and pushed into the anterior chamber by means of a cataract needle, introduced through the sclerotica, then the small section of the cornea to be made, a hook introduced, the capsule laid hold of and extracted.

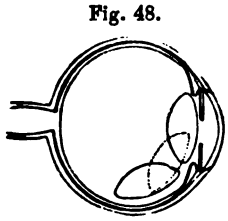
In cases of capsulo-lenticular and siliquose cataract, the same good vision is not in general restored by extraction, as in cases of common hard lenticular cataract; but this is because the retina in those cases is not in general quite so sound. The result may be as good, however, as is consistent with the nature of the case, and better than could be obtained by any other mode of operating.

Shreds of opaque capsule and siliquose cataract have been sometimes extracted through a small opening in the sclerotica and subjacent ciliary body. The opening is made at the place of puncture in needle operations. Various ingenious hooks, forceps, &c., have been invented for effecting the extraction.

DISPLACEMENT OF THE CATARACT AND ITS MODIFICATIONS.

There are two modifications of the operation of displacement, viz., *couching*, or *simple depression, and reclination*. In the one case, the displaced lens has its anterior surface downwards and somewhat forwards—its posterior surface, upwards and somewhat backwards—its superior edge forwards and somewhat upwards—its lower backwards and somewhat downwards, thus:—

Fig. 48.



In the other case, the displaced lens has, at the same time that it was depressed, been made to turn back on its lower and outer margin, so that, its upper edge being forced back into the vitreous humor, its

anterior surface comes to be uppermost, its posterior surface directed downwards, thus:—

Fig. 49.

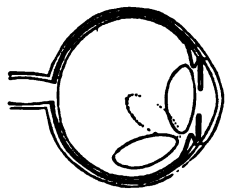
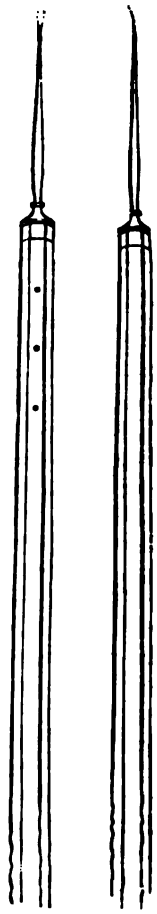


Fig. 50. Fig. 51.



Both couching and reclination of the cataract may be effected by introducing the cataract-needle, either through the sclerotica, that is, *by sclerotic puncturation* (*scleroticonyxis*), or through the cornea, that is, *by corneal puncturation* (*keratonyxis*).

Reclination effecting all that couching can, and being in every respect a better operation, couching has altogether fallen into disuse. It is, therefore, unnecessary to say more about it here.

Indications for the operation of displacement.— The kind of cataract best fitted for displacement is the same as that best fitted for extraction. Whether or not, therefore, displacement should be performed instead of extraction, will depend upon the absence of the conditions necessary for or at least favorable to the successful performance of extraction (p. 226), or the existence of the conditions unfavorable to or wholly forbidding it (p. 226).

Prognosis.—The displaced lens, if disengaged from its capsule, may eventually disappear, or be reduced to a small size by solution and absorption. In many cases, however, it does not dissolve, and is always apt to rise again. The success of displacement is apt to be marred by posterior internal inflammation, either of an acute character supervening immediately on the operation, or of a slow destructive character, coming on some time subsequently, and leading to loss of sensibility of the retina.

Instrument and dressing.—The only instrument required is a lance-shaped cataract needle, either straight or curved. (Figs. 50, 51.) The dressings are the same as above mentioned for extraction.

Reclination by sclerotic puncturation.

For the convenience of description, the operation may be supposed to be divided into different steps.

The first step comprehends puncturation. The point of puncturation

should be about three-twentieths of an inch from the temporal margin of the cornea, and in the line of its transverse diameter.[1]

The second step comprehends laceration of the posterior wall of the capsule, and corresponding part of vitreous body.

The third step comprehends the introduction of the needle into the posterior chamber, so that its lance-head is seen through the pupil.

The fourth step, laceration of the anterior wall of the capsule, and the reclination of the cataract.

The pupils of the patient should be well dilated preparatory to the operation.

The position of the patient, assistant, and operator is arranged as above recommended (p. 223 et seq.).

Method of holding the cataract needle.—The handle of the needle is to be held between the fore and middle fingers on the one hand, and the thumb on the other, much in the same way as above recommended for the cataract knife.

Puncturation.—The surgeon thus holding the needle, and resting his hand by the little finger on the patient's cheek, disposes it in such a way, that the blade of the needle is close in front of the cornea, in a line corresponding to the transverse diameter of the latter, and its point extending to opposite the nasal margin of the dilated pupil. He now prepares for puncturation, by retracting the fingers holding the needle, and slightly turning the hand, so that the point of the instrument may be presented to the point of the sclerotica, where puncturation is to be made.

If it be a straight needle that is used, its point, with the cutting edges looking to and from the cornea, the flat surfaces upwards and downwards, is directed perpendicularly to the surface of the eyeball at the place above mentioned, and steadily thrust in in a direction towards the centre of the eyeball, but no deeper than until the lance-head of the instrument disappears.

When a curved needle is used, its convexity should look upwards, and its concavity downwards in making the puncture; and in order that the point may be applied perpendicularly to the place to be punctured, it is necessary to depress the handle of the instrument; but of course, in proportion as the instrument penetrates, the handle is raised to the horizontal.

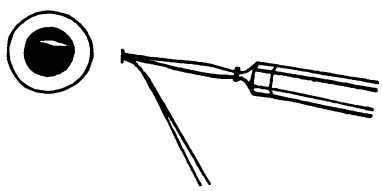
Laceration of the posterior wall of the capsule, and breach in the vitreous body for the reception of the lens.—Puncturation being accomplished, the head of the needle, with its cutting edges upwards and downwards—if a curved needle, the concave surface of course forwards—is to be directed against the posterior wall of the capsule, and made to lacerate it and the vitreous body behind and below it, to the necessary extent.

[1] The direction to introduce the needle either above or below the transverse diameter of the eye is that which is most generally given; and the reason assigned for it is, that the long ciliary artery runs in the line of the transverse diameter; but as at about a quarter of an inch from the iris the long ciliary artery of the temporal side divides at an acute angle into two branches, an upper and a lower, it is obvious that the artery cannot be touched, and the surest way to avoid the branches is, to enter the needle as above recommended.

Introduction of the needle into the posterior chamber, so that its lance-head is seen through the pupil.

Having lacerated the posterior wall of the capsule, and made a breach in the vitreous humor for the reception of the lens, the surgeon, withdrawing the instrument now so far that its neck comes again to correspond to the point of puncture, as it did when first introduced, and assuring himself by the marks on the handle, that the edges of the lance-head are directed upwards and downwards; and, if the needle be a curved one, that the convexity of the curve is forwards,

Fig. 52.



and the concavity backwards, inclines the handle of the instrument well back towards the temple of the patient, and proceeds to put its lance-head into the posterior chamber, where it will be seen through the pupil with one surface looking forward, the other towards the cataract, and its edges upwards and downwards. (Fig. 52.)

In this step the needle necessarily passes through the circumferential part of the crystalline lens and capsule. But care should be taken not to spit the firm nuclear part of the lens, on the one hand, or the ciliary body on the other. If this should occur, the needle ought to be a little withdrawn, to get its point free again, before pushing it on. In entering the posterior chamber, the point of the needle is apt to spit the iris, especially if the needle be a straight one. The remedy for this, also, is to withdraw the instrument, until its point gets free, when it may again be pushed on. The importance of having the point of the needle free is evident. Again, the point of the needle may be made to project through the pupil, and spit the inner surface of the cornea.

Laceration of the anterior wall of the capsule, and reclination of the cataract.—In the last step, the lance-head of the needle appeared in the posterior chamber, by piercing the anterior wall of the capsule from behind. Such movements are now to be executed with the point of the needle as are calculated to insure the free laceration of the anterior wall of the capsule both vertically and horizontally.

Being sure that the point of the needle is free from entanglement, the surgeon now applies its lance-head flat against the lens, a little above its transverse diameter (if the needle is a curved one, it is by its concave surface that its lance-head is to be applied to the lens), and then by moving the handle of the instrument gently forwards a little, he presses back the upper part of the lens. When the upper part of the lens has yielded to this backward pressure, he rotates the needle slightly to keep it flat on the surface of the lens, and then presses the latter downwards, backwards, and outwards, by gently raising the

handle of the instrument upwards, forwards, and inwards. The lens being thus depressed, is to be moved a little backwards, if its lower edge, now become anterior, should appear to press on the iris or ciliary body.

If the needle used is a curved one, it will be necessary, in order to complete the depression, to apply the convexity of its lance-head to the cataract. This is done by depressing the handle a very little, so as to lift the lance-head from off the cataract, and then rotating it one half round its axis.

Withdrawing the needle from the eye.—Having for half a minute or so kept the point of the instrument resting on the depressed cataract to prevent it from rising, the surgeon now lifts it slowly from off the cataract, by lowering the handle. Seeing that the cataract does not rise, he brings the head of the instrument back into the posterior chamber, by moving the handle a little backwards. Here the surgeon still retains the instrument within the eye for half a minute longer. The cataract remaining depressed, the needle may now be withdrawn from the eye by a series of manœuvres exactly the converse of those performed in introducing it. This is especially to be attended to, when its head comes to the puncture in the coats; here it is to be so rotated, that the surfaces shall be above and below as at the introduction of it, and then it is to be drawn out at right angles to the surface of the sclerotica, for which purpose, when the needle is curved, its handle must be depressed in proportion as the head is withdrawn.

If instead of being hard, as was supposed, the cataract should be found friable, breaking under the needle, reclination ought not of course to be persisted in, but the lens left to be dissolved and absorbed; in short, division is to be substituted for reclination. Sometimes the exterior strata of the lens are soft, and the nucleus hard; in this case the latter should be reclined and the former divided.

Reclination as now described, is in general readily effected in the common lenticular cataract of old people; but sometimes the cataract rises as soon as the point of the needle is withdrawn from it, and this over and over again. Such a cataract has been called *elastic cataract.*

The cause of the elastic reascension of the cataract is, I am disposed to believe, that in such cases the vitreous body still possesses its natural consistence, and therefore resists the sinking of the lens into its substance, as every one who has been accustomed to dissect healthy eyes, knows the vitreous body will do.

A persistence in attempts at displacement in such a case, would prove extremely detrimental to the internal structure of the eye. The attempt, therefore, ought not to be repeated, until the posterior wall of the capsule has been again lacerated, and a freer breach made in the vitreous body, for the reception of the reclined lens.

I would however remark, that when the vitreous body is of such firm consistence as to resist the lens being forced into its substance, extraction of the cataract would be a much better and safer operation, if there existed no particular indication of any weight against it.

The lens may, instead of going down before the needle, suddenly

burst through the pupil into the anterior chamber. In such a case, if it appears that it was on account of the firmness of the vitreous body that the lens did not yield to the needle, the surgeon should immediately proceed to extraction; but if it appears that the vitreous body is dissolved, the connections of the lens weakened, and that on these accounts it was that the lens slipped into the anterior chamber, it would be safer practice, instead of extracting, to endeavor with the needle to bring the cataract back through the pupil, and to depress it.

If extraction be had recourse to, it will be sufficient to make a section of one-third only of the circumference of the cornea. This being done, a hook is introduced, the lens laid hold of, and extracted.

Reclination by corneal puncturation.

The instrument for this operation is the curved cataract needle.

The pupil should be well dilated, preparatory to the operation, and the position of the patient, assistant, and operator, arranged as above recommended (p. 223 et seq.).

The needle is held between the thumb on one side, and the fore and middle finger on the other. The side of the handle on which the thumb is, corresponds to the convexity of the instrument; that on which the fore and middle fingers are to the concavity.

The first step comprehends the puncturation, the advance of the point of the needle through the dilated pupil, towards the cataract, and the application of the convexity of the needle against the upper part of the anterior surface of the cataract.

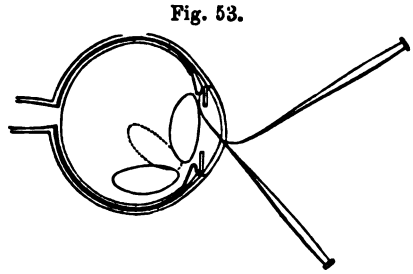
The second step is the reclination of the cataract.

The third step is the withdrawing of the needle from the eye.

Puncturation, &c.—The point of the cornea where puncturation is made, is about one-twentieth of an inch below its centre.

Holding the needle as above directed, the operator directs the lance-head of it towards the place of puncturation in such a way that the

Fig. 53.



convexity of the curve is downwards, the concavity upwards, the extreme point perpendicular. The handle of the needle must therefore be directed upwards. (Fig. 53.)

When the eye is in proper position, the operator pierces the cornea perpendicularly, with a quick but steady thrust, executed solely by

the movements of the thumb and fingers holding the instrument. When the lance-head of the needle has penetrated as far as the middle of its curve, the handle of the needle is to be gradually depressed towards the cheek, the puncturation completed, and the needle pushed on through the pupil, with the point upwards, and the convexity of its curve towards the upper part of the cataract behind the upper part of the iris. (Fig. 53.)

Reclination of the cataract.—Having applied the convexity of the needle against the upper part of the anterior surface of the cataract, and right in the middle line, the operator raises, gently at first, the handle of the instrument. The instrument acting as a lever, the fulcrum being the point of puncturation in the cornea, the point of the needle is by this movement made to press back the upper part of the cataract.

When the operator sees that the upper part of the cataract yields, he continues to raise the handle of the instrument firmly and steadily, thus turning the cataract before the needle downwards and backwards, and sinking it in the vitreous humor.

Having kept the point of the needle for half a minute or so resting on the reclined lens to prevent it from rising, the surgeon now withdraws it a little slowly, still keeping the handle elevated, and watches for another half minute whether or not it is disposed to rise again. If not, he continues to withdraw the needle still in the same direction until it is quite free of the cataract and the vitreous humor immediately surrounding, when he depresses the handle, and then brings its point again into the pupil.

Withdrawing of the needle.—The cataract not rising, the needle, after another pause, is finally withdrawn from the eye. And this is done by drawing it out in a horizontal direction, until the middle of the curved head becomes engaged in the puncture of the cornea, when the handle is to be raised; so that the extreme point may be withdrawn at right angles to the place of puncturation, as it was introduced.

In this operation, care is to be taken that the pupillary margin of the iris is not caught by the needle, and during the reclination, that the lower pupillary margin of the iris be not pressed on.

In elastic reascension of the cataract, attempts at reclination should not be persisted in, but the plan of operation relinquished. In this case, laceration of the vitreous body and posterior capsule cannot be effected, as it can in reclination by sclerotic puncturation.

Reclination by corneal puncturation has not been found to answer so well as that by sclerotic puncturation, and therefore has fallen into disuse.

Bandaging and after-treatment.—The light fold of linen (p. 237), to hang over both eyes, is sufficient bandage. In other respects the same general management is to be adopted as above recommended after extraction.

Accidents attendant on the operation of reclination.—In the course of a few hours after the operation, vomiting sometimes occurs. Reascension of the lens may be thereby occasioned.

Acute internal inflammation of the eye is apt to be excited by the

operation. Most frequently, however, the supervening inflammation is of a chronic character, ending in disorganization of the eye and loss of vision. The inflammation appears to be at first posterior internal, with exudation on the surface of the retina, and into the vitreous humor, but by and by extending to the anterior segment of the eye. It commences from four to eight days after the operation. When the operation is performed by corneal puncturation, corneitis and iritis are apt to be excited primarily. [For the reasons here presented in stating the liabilities attending the operations of displacement, they are justly considered unscientific and objectionable. See Hays' *Lawrence*, p. 723; Walton, *Operat. Ophth. Surg.*, p. 448, Am. ed.; also Dixon, *Diseases of the Eye*, p. 314.—ED.]

DIVISION OF THE CATARACT.

The object of this operation is to lacerate the capsule, and divide the lens, so that the latter may be gradually dissolved and absorbed, and thus ultimately altogether removed from the eye.

Considered as an operation, this is the most simple of all those for cataract, both in performance and in the extent of injury necessarily inflicted on the eye.

Indications.—Division is indicated in:—

Soft or fluid cataracts—the cataracts of most common occurrence in early life. To this head belongs congenital cataract. [By using a knife of the proper construction, the hardest cataract may be operated upon by this method.—ED.]

Prognosis.—In the cases proper for the operation, the prognosis is good. There is in general little reaction, but though the lens may be perfectly absorbed, the capsule, which does not admit of solution and absorption, if not already opaque, may become so and form what is called *secondary capsular cataract.* To anticipate this, the anterior wall of the capsule should, during the first operation, be as completely cut up as possible at the part corresponding to the pupil. The rapidity with which solution and absorption go on, varies from a few days to several months. In general it may be said that in children the absorption proceeds more quickly than in adults.

One operation may suffice, but, generally, solution proceeding slowly, the operation requires to be repeated, and that more than once. This, as the operation is so simple and painless, is no great objection. The interval between the repetitions of the operation should be about six weeks.

It is best to operate on both eyes at the same time. I have observed the solution to proceed more quickly after the operation on both eyes at the same time, than after the operation on one eye only. When the eye becomes inflamed, solution appears to be arrested.

If the retina was previously quite sound, a perfect restoration of vision may be calculated on, if solution and absorption go on pretty quickly; if not, by the time the cataract disappears, the sensibility of the retina may be found impaired.

The operation of division may be performed either by sclerotic puncturation, or by corneal puncturation.

Division of the cataract by sclerotic puncturation.

The instrument best adapted for this operation is a curved lance-shaped needle. The pupil should be well dilated, and the patient, assistant, and operator placed as above recommended (p. 224).

Except making the breach in the vitreous humor, and substituting division of the cataract for displacement, all the steps above described for reclination by sclerotic puncturation may be followed in this operation, viz.—1st. Puncturation. 2d. Laceration of the posterior wall of the capsule and division of the lens from behind. 3d. Introduction of the needle into the posterior chamber, so that its lance-head is seen through the pupil. 4th. Laceration of the anterior wall of the capsule and division of the lens from the front, if a first operation on the eye; if it be a repetition of an operation, the further division of the lens is all that is required.

As generally performed, the operation does not comprehend laceration of the posterior wall of the capsule and division of the lens from behind, but simply laceration of the anterior wall of the capsule and division of the lens from the front.

In this case the *first step* comprehends the puncturation. The *second step*, the introduction of the needle into the posterior chamber, so that its lance-head is seen through the pupil. The *third step*, the laceration of the anterior wall of the capsule and the division of the lens.

The anterior wall of the capsule is lacerated by directing the point of the curved lance-head of the needle against it, and by slight rotatory movements of the handle of the instrument making several vertical incisions in the part of it corresponding to the pupil. The capsule is then to be divided horizontally, by pressing one of the edges of the needle against it, which is done by slightly moving the handle of the instrument forwards.

Division of the lens.—Having thus freely divided the capsule, the surgeon turns the sharp point of the needle against the lens opposite the pupil, and by slight rotatory movements of the handle of the instrument, breaks up its substance; if the lens is firm enough, he shaves off pieces with the edge of the lance-head of the needle, its concavity being directed forwards, and spoons the detached fragments into the anterior chamber.

It is to be remembered, that it is better not to risk reaction by attempting too much at one time, in the way of breaking up the lens, but the capsule ought always to be freely lacerated at first. Especial care should be taken not to displace the whole lens, or even any considerable piece of it unbroken up.

The withdrawing of the needle from the eye is effected by a series of manœuvres, exactly the converse of those performed in introducing it, as above described (p. 249).

[As has just been said, by making use of a properly constructed

knife, the operation for the removal of cataract by solution or absorption, which is, as Mr. Jones truly states, the most simple of all the operations for cataract, both in performance and in the extent of injury necessarily inflicted upon the eye, may be had recourse to in hard cataracts as well as in soft.

Fig. 54. Fig. 55.

The common straight needle cannot be made to cut well, beyond a short distance from the point, without being so thin as to endanger its breaking; and with a curved needle it is impossible to cut up the lens. By means, however, of an instrument such as that represented in Figs. 54 and 55, which was made under the directions of Dr. Hays, and which we believe to be the best yet constructed for this purpose, and can confidently recommend, the cutting up of a hard lens can be satisfactorily accomplished.

This instrument is thus described by Dr. Hays in the number of the *American Journal of the Medical Sciences* for July, 1855:—

"This instrument, from the point to the bead near the handle (*a* to *b*, see Fig. 55), is six-tenths of an inch, its cutting edge (*a* to *c*) is nearly four-tenths of an inch. The back is straight to near the point, where it is truncated, so as to make the point stronger, but at the same time leaving it very acute; and the edge of this truncated portion of the back is made to cut. The remainder of the back is simply rounded off. The cutting edge is perfectly straight, and is made to cut up to the part where the instrument becomes round, *c*. This portion requires to be carefully constructed, so that as the instrument enters the eye it shall fill up the incision, and thus prevent the escape of the humors. In the diagram (Fig. 55) the proportions of the blade are not very accurately represented, the rounded part being rather too slender, and the handle should be octagonal, with equal sides, and of the same thickness its whole length."

Dr. Hays, in the last American edition of *Lawrence*, describes his mode of operating as follows: The patient, with his pupil well dilated, being placed recumbent on his back, at a convenient height on a table or a settee, with his head supported by a round hair pillow, the eyelids are separated and the eyeball is steadied in the usual way. "The point of puncturation of the sclerotica should be a line and a half or two lines from the temporal margin of the cornea, and in the line of its transverse diameter. The straight needle is introduced perpendicularly to the surface of the eyeball, the edges looking upwards and downwards. The puncturation should be made quickly, and the needle introduced only a short distance. This accomplished, the surgeon should steady the eye with the needle, and wait an instant until the patient has recovered from the shock. The direction of the needle should then be changed, so that its point may be advanced

between the iris and the lens; when the instrument should be steadily pushed down until its point reaches the opposite pupillary margin of the iris. In executing this step, care must be taken not to wound the ciliary body or iris, on the one side, or to spit the lens on the needle. If the former accident happens, injurious inflammation may result; if the latter, especially if the lens be hard, it will probably be dislocated, and in this case it must be either at once depressed or extracted; the latter is the preferable alternative. When the needle is pushed into the lens without dislocating it, the instrument should be carefully withdrawn until the point is free, and then pushed on again in a better direction. This step being accomplished, the needle should be rotated, one quarter round its axis, so as to present its cutting edge towards and exactly over the diameter of the lens. This last direction is highly important, as the lens will thus offer the firmest resistance, and will not tilt over and be dislocated in being cut. A free incision should then be made by withdrawing the needle a short distance, pressing firmly its edge against the cataract. If the lens is hard, several incisions should be made in the anterior capsule; and then this membrane freely lacerated crosswise with the point of the instrument; this accomplished, the instrument should be withdrawn. The lens exposed to the aqueous humor will become softened, partly absorbed, and at a subsequent period the operation may be repeated, and the lens completely broken up.

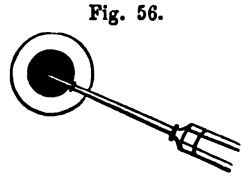
"If the lens is not very hard, in addition to lacerating the anterior capsule, more or less of the anterior portion of the lens may be broken up and placed in the anterior chamber; and if the lens is sufficiently soft, the whole of it may be broken up at the first operation. We have often, by adopting the method pointed out, completely divided the cataract into halves by a single cut" (*op. citat.*, p. 727). In conclusion, we may adress a very important caveat to the inexperienced reader of the foregoing, in the language of its distinguished author. "To perform this operation well, requires skill, experience, coolness, and judgment. No one should attempt it, until he has studied well the relations of the parts involved, and has fully considered all the difficulties he may encounter, and is prepared to obviate them." (*Idem*, p. 726.)—ED.]

Division of the cataract by corneal puncturation.

The instrument with which the performance of this operation is most simple, is a straight needle, ground flat on the side towards the point, so that as it penetrates the cornea, it fills completely the puncture, though not in a forced manner, and thus prevents the escape of aqueous humor.

Preparatory to this operation, the pupil should be well dilated by belladonna.

Fig. 56.



First step.—This comprehends the puncturation and the advance of the point of the needle through the dilated pupil towards the cataract.

The point of the cornea where the needle is

to be made to pierce, is about half way between its centre and its outer and lower margin.

The flat surfaces of the needle being, the one towards the centre of the cornea, the other towards the margin, the point of the instrument is directed perpendicularly to the place above indicated, when it is to be made to pierce by a quick thrust, executed solely by the movements of the fingers. Having thus pierced the cornea, the handle of the instrument is depressed, and its point steadily pushed on towards the cataract, still by the movements of the fingers.

Second step.—This comprehends the laceration of the anterior capsule, if a first operation, or the breaking up of the lens if a repetition.

One of the edges of the instrument being directed against the capsule, one or more incisions are to be made in it from above and outwards, downwards and inwards, by a lever-movement of the handle of the needle.

The division of the lens is affected, so far as is proper, by similar incisions.

Withdrawing of the needle from the eye.—In doing this, the surfaces of the instrument are to be directed in the same way as when it was introduced.

On repeating the operation of division, it is usually found that the lens has become more brittle and more easily broken up into fragments than at the first operation.

Treatment and accidents after division.—The treatment after division, is the same in general as after displacement; except that the pupil is to be kept dilated.

Vomiting often occurs after division through the cornea, especially when the cataract is fluid, and may continue several hours. Opiates are to be given to relieve it.

Corneitis, aquo-capsulitis, and iritis are not unfrequently excited by corneal puncturation.

In cases of cataract complicated with extensive synechia posterior and contraction of the pupil, the consequence of iritis, the late Mr. Tyrrell recommended a modification of division by corneal puncturation, which he designated *drilling*.

He passed a very fine straight needle, of uniform thickness, somewhat obliquely through the cornea at the outer part; and then, directing the point towards the anterior capsule of the lens, close to the inner margin of the pupil (taking care not to injure the iris), and causing the instrument to penetrate the capsule, and enter the substance of the lens, to the extent of about one-sixteenth of an inch, he rotated the handle of the needle between the forefinger and thumb, so as to make the point act as a drill, and then withdrew the needle. An opening was thus secured more free than could be effected by a single puncture.

He usually had to repeat this operation seven or eight times at intervals of from three to five weeks, taking care to puncture the opaque capsule in a fresh place at each operation, before the pupil was cleared.

The operation in no instance produced inflammation of any consequence, and did not confine the patient for more than two or three days.

In a few instances it was necessary to make an artificial pupil subsequently by incision with Maunoir's scissors. (See *Artificial Pupil.*)

Operation for cataract in infants.

Cataract not unfrequently occurs congenitally or supervenes shortly after birth. It is most commonly dotted, or central capsular, or central capsulo-lenticular. If limited to this small extent of opacity, no operation is called for. When, however, the opacity is obviously so extensive as to prevent objects being seen, it is advisable to operate.

The period after birth at which the operation should be performed, is before teething commences, or soon after it is completed (p. 219). A principal reason for performing the operation at so early a period is to obviate the occurrence of those irregular movements of the eyeballs, to be described below under the name of Oscillation and Nystagmus, which so often attend defective vision which has existed from birth or from an early period of life.

The operation for congenital cataract is division (p. 251 et seq.) by sclerotic puncturation. For the position and mode of securing the infant, see p. 224, or chloroform may be given.

Secondary cataract.

After the operation of extraction, some portion of the cataractous lens may remain obstructing the pupil, forming what is called secondary lenticular cataract. In such a case no interference is in general required, except keeping the pupil dilated by belladonna, the lenticular fragments being eventually absorbed. The posterior strata of the lens, both opaque and firm, sometimes remain adhering to the posterior wall of the capsule, and show little disposition to become absorbed. In such a case I have found it necessary to perform the operation of division some months after the extraction had been performed.

After the operation of division, the capsule is especially apt to become opaque and obstruct the pupil. This forms secondary *capsular* cataract.

Operation for secondary capsular cataract.—At the same time that the capsule becomes opaque, it is apt to become thickened and very tough; it may not therefore be easy to divide it with the needle, so as to make an opening through it, opposite the pupil, but this should be first attempted; though the opaque capsule may often be detached in a mass, it does not admit readily of being depressed, as it always tends to rise again. This is owing to the resistance of the vitreous body, if sound, or if in a dissolved state, to the opaque capsule being lighter than the fluid. In the former case, the opaque capsule should be extracted through a small section of the cornea, as above recommended for siliquose cataract; in the latter case, the capsule should

be detached from below, and pushed upwards behind the iris, where it will float out of the way of vision. The same proceeding should be adopted in siliquose cataract, if there is reason to suppose that the vitreous body is in a state of dissolution.

Comparative advantages and disadvantages of extraction, displacement, and division.

By the operation of extraction, the cataract is removed wholly and at once from the eye, and very good vision restored; but the operation is a nice, if not a very difficult one, and liable to the occurrence of the various untoward circumstances above mentioned, by which its success is readily marred.

The operation of displacement, which may be performed in the same cases as extraction, is neither so nice nor so difficult an operation, does not expose the eye to the same risk of immediate destruction, and though the cataract is apt to return to its former place, the operation may be repeated; but though displacement may have succeeded as an operation, and vision be restored, the eye is not so safe as after successful extraction, but, as above mentioned (p. 250), is liable to become affected with internal inflammation, which ends in amaurosis.

Extraction thus possesses a decided advantage over displacement, and is therefore generally preferred, except when the unfavorable complications above mentioned exist (p. 226).

The degree of softening of the vitreous body requisite to admit of safe displacement of the lens is not so great as to forbid extraction, but, of course, if, in the cases in which the vitreous body is so much dissolved that the displaced lens is apt to float up again, displacement be contra-indicated, extraction is much more so.

All other things being equal, it might perhaps be laid down, as a general proposition, that in the very cases in which displacement admits of being most readily and safely performed, extraction is less safe, whilst, on the other hand, in the cases in which, in consequence of the soundness of the vitreous body, extraction is most safely and easily performed, displacement is least so.

As the cases for which division is best fitted are different from those in which extraction or displacement is indicated, there is no comparison to be made between them. It is, however, to be observed, that a combination of division and extraction has sometimes been had recourse to in cases of common lenticular cataract of old people. The object of this compound operation being that the lens may, by solution and absorption of its soft exterior part, be reduced to its hard nucleus, which, in consequence of its small size, will admit of being extracted through a small section of the cornea. This is a proceeding, however, not at all to be recommended. In any such case, where there is reason to dread making a larger section of the cornea, it is better not to extract at all, but divide the soft exterior of the lens and recline the nucleus.

In the case of a mad woman, about sixty years of age, on whom I could not venture to perform extraction, I divided the soft exterior of

the lens and reclined the nucleus on both eyes at the same sitting, with good success, one repetition of the division being required. The operations were performed while the patient was under the influence of chloroform. [There are very few cases in which we should not be tempted to try the operation of division first, even if we were obliged, as in the contingency of a hard nucleus or a dislocated lens, to resort eventually to extraction. The operations of displacement are only justifiable, when neither of the others can be successfully performed. Even in combination with previous division of a soft exterior, we doubt whether displacement of the nucleus ought to be preferred to extraction, unless the latter were otherwise positively contra-indicated.—ED.]

[Within the last few years several methods of curing cataract have been proposed, of which it seems necessary to make mention. Mr. Tavignot's plan is to puncture the cornea by needles at two opposite points of its circumference; one needle being attached to the positive, the other to the negative pole of a galvanic battery. The two needles are approximated on the surface of the anterior capsule and brought to a white heat by means of the battery.

This plan finds a rival in that of a Dr. Langenbeck, who recommends what he calls *isolation*. This consists in the application of the concentrated rays of the sun to the lens, which is done by directing the focus of a burning-glass into the eye for several minutes, so that it falls exactly on the opaque lens. This is repeated three times within a quarter of an hour.

Another plan is one recommended by Professor Sperino, of Turin, who asserts that by repeated evacuation of the aqueous humor he has succeeded in causing the absorption of the opacities of the crystalline lens.

As respects this last plan, we will quote what is said in reference to it by Dr. Hays (*Am. Jour. Med. Sciences*, July, 1862, p. 256): "Though we are far from hopeful of the success of this mode of treatment of cataract, it must be confessed that the evacuation of the aqueous humor is likely to affect the nutrition of the lens, as would also its replacement by injecting fluids of different densities. The experiments of Drs. Mitchell and Richardson seem to open a wide field for investigation in regard to this subject." For some most interesting observations upon this subject of the amenability of cataract to medical treatment, we would refer to the remarks of Dr. Hays, published in the same Journal, for July, 1863, p. 119.—ED.]

Cataract glasses.

The difference in refractive power between the air and the cornea, being much greater than between the aqueous humor and crystalline body, the greatest amount of refraction which the rays of light undergo in the eye, in order that they may converge to foci on the retina, is that effected by the cornea on their first entrance. The crystalline body contributes comparatively little to the convergency. Hence, vision, after a successful operation for cataract, may be still *tolerably distinct* for objects at a certain distance. Still, in order that it may be *perfectly distinct*, the use of convex glasses is required.

But as with the loss of the crystalline body, there is loss of the faculty of the eye to adjust itself for different distances, except so far as variations in the size of the pupil contribute to this effect, glasses of different degrees of convexity are required, according as the patient wishes to view near or distant objects. Thus, convex lenses of two and a half inches focus are generally required for reading, and lenses of four and a half inches focus for viewing distant objects.

Of course before fixing on any particular powers, the patient will try which suit him best, and the test which should guide him in his choice is, that when the spectacles are put on, or, if hand-glasses, when they are held immediately before the eyes, he sees objects distinctly at the same distance as he saw them before he became blind.

Recourse is not to be had to the use of cataract glasses until the eyes have perfectly recovered from the operation and have been so for some time—say six months.

Section III.—Operations for Artificial Pupil.[1]

An artificial pupil is an opening made in the iris, to give passage to the rays of light, when the natural pupil is either covered by extensive central opacity of the cornea, with or without being contracted, or complicated with synechia; or when it is actually obliterated, with or without being complicated with opacity of the cornea or synechia, so that the rays of light can no longer be transmitted through it to the retina.

There are three principal modes of operating for artificial pupil which may be had recourse to, according to the nature of the case, viz., first, making the opening in the iris, by means of a simple incision or incisions—*the operation for artificial pupil by incision.* Second, making the opening by cutting out a piece of the iris—*the operation by excision.* Third, instead of actually making an opening in the iris, detaching the membrane at some part of its circumference from its ciliary connection—*the operation by separation.*

In some cases, the natural pupil admits of being so freed, as to be again available for the transmission of light to the retina. The operations by which this is effected, though not strictly operations for *artificial pupil,* are properly enough referred to the same head, as both in their performance and in their object they closely agree. The operations are: First, the restoration to its natural position of the pupil dragged opposite a leucoma by partial anterior synechia, by means of *abscission of the band of adhesion.* Second, the *dislocation* of the natural pupil to opposite a clear part of the cornea.

In the cases in which an artificial pupil is required, the crystalline body may be healthy, or it may have been removed by a previous operation for cataract (of which operation the condition requiring the

[1] Conformatio pupillæ artificialisis—Coremorphosis—Coreplastice.

formation of an artificial pupil may be an effect), or it may be cataractous. In the first case, the crystalline must, if possible, be preserved untouched; in the last case, the operation for artificial pupil will require to be combined with that for cataract.

General conditions necessary, or at least favorable, to the success of operations for artificial pupil.

An operation for artificial pupil is not to be thought of unless the patient has lost *all useful vision with both eyes;* and then, only when there is reasonable evidence that the retina is still sound.

Before the operation is undertaken, the eye must have quite recovered from the inflammation which has been the cause, or been coexistent with the cause of the altered state of the eye requiring the operation.

Besides being free from inflammation, the eye should be otherwise tolerably healthy, at least free from granular conjunctiva, vascular cornea, varicosity, unnatural hardness or softness, dropsy, atrophy &c. If there is dissolution of the vitreous body, operations through the cornea, like extraction of cataract under the same circumstances, require to be performed with extreme caution, or they may be altogether forbidden. If the inflammation which has caused the state of the eye requiring the artificial pupil has been scrofulous in a child, no operation should in general be attempted, until after puberty.

Prognosis of the operation for artificial pupil.—As the eye has in general already suffered so much from inflammation, this process is apt to be re-excited to such a degree as to occasion failure of the operation, or even complete destruction of the eye. Inflammation is especially prone to supervene if that which caused the state of the eye requiring the artificial pupil had been scrofulous, syphilitic, or gouty. The most promising cases are those in which the condition of the eye requiring the operation, is of traumatic origin, as after operations for cataract, or has been occasioned by purulent ophthalmia.

The amount of vision restored by the operation depends upon the previous state of the eye, and the mode of operating, which that state permitted to be adopted, together with the degree of reaction which follows the operation. The same good vision is seldom or never restored by the operation for artificial pupil, as by the operation for cataract; indeed it may in general be considered *success,* if, by means of an operation for artificial pupil, sufficient vision be restored to enable the person to move about by himself, and read a little.

Preparation of the patient for the operation of artificial pupil.—In addition to the same general treatment above laid down for the operation for cataract, in order to get the patient into as good a state of general health as possible, the preparation for undergoing the operation for artificial pupil should consist in bringing the eye into the favorable condition above mentioned.

Place of the iris where the artificial pupil should be made.—The artificial pupil should be made, 1st, as near the middle as circumstances of the case will allow; 2d, after the middle, the nasal or temporal side is the next best place; then the lower, and lastly, the upper.

Position of the patient, assistants, and operator.—This should be the same in general as above recommended for the operations for cataract in general (p. 223 et seq.).

The *securing of the eyelids* also is to be effected in the same way as above recommended (p. 224 et seq.).

ARTIFICIAL PUPIL BY INCISION.[1]

There are two principal ways of operating for artificial pupil by incision, viz., through the sclerotica, and through the cornea. An important condition for the success of incision performed either way is, that the larger circle of the iris be still in a healthy state, as regards intimate structure and contractile endowments, so that the opening made in it may, by its reaction, come to gape, and the edges of the incision thus be prevented from reuniting.

In the cases which may be the subject of the operation of incision, the closure of the pupil may have been the consequence of iritis succeeding an operation for cataract. If the lens is still present but cataractous, it must be divided or displaced in the operation through the sclerotica, extracted, if possible, in the operation through the cornea. The same must also be done even if the lens be quite healthy, as wounding it, which would of course be followed by opacity, cannot be avoided in the operation for artificial pupil by incision. It is, however, to be remarked, that if the lens be still clear, some other operation than incision must, if possible, be chosen, by which the lens may be preserved untouched.

Incision through the sclerotica.[2]

In this operation, a single incision is made through the iris in a transverse direction, above or below the situation of the natural pupil. The radiating fibres being thus cut across, the edges of the incision retract, and a fusiform opening is the result. The cases in which this succeeds best, are those in which the closure of the pupil is owing to the iris having been prolapsed through a wound or large ulcerated opening of the cornea, and is thus on the stretch. It will also succeed in simple closed pupil, provided, as above said, the substance of the larger circle of the iris is still quite healthy. There should be a sufficiency of clear cornea opposite the place where the incision of the iris is made.

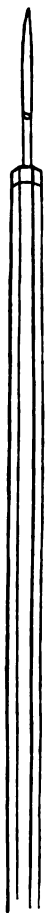
Fig. 57.

The instrument for incision through the sclerotica.—The instrument used for this purpose, and known under the name of Adams's iris knife, has a blade about nine-tenths of an inch long, about one-twentieth of an inch broad, single edged, and sharp, but somewhat bellied at the point. (Fig. 58.)

[1] Iridotomy.

[2] Cheselden's operation for artificial pupil. This was the first operation performed for artificial pupil. The two cases in which Cheselden operated, were cases of closed pupil, after the operation for cataract, by couching.—*Philosophical Transactions*, vol. xxxv. An. 1728.

The operation comprehends the following steps:— Fig. 58.

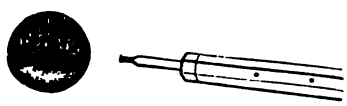


First step—Puncturation.—The point of puncturation is the same as in the operation of reclination of cataract, viz., three-twentieths of an inch from the temporal margin of the cornea, and in the line of its transverse diameter.

The operator holds the knife, like the straight cataract needle in reclination, its surfaces upwards and downwards, its cutting edge backwards, and rests his hand by the little finger, on the patient's cheek, in such a way that the blade of the knife is close in front of the cornea, in a line corresponding to its transverse diameter, and the point extending to nearly opposite the nasal margin. The hand being thus disposed, the thumb and fingers holding the knife are retracted, in order that the point may be applied perpendicularly to the surface of the eyeball, at the place above mentioned, when it is to be steadily thrust towards the centre of the eyeball, but no deeper than one-eighth of an inch.

Second step.—The handle of the knife is now to be inclined *very much back towards the temple*, more than in the operation for cataract, in order that the point of the knife, when

Fig. 59.



pushed on, may come to pierce the iris from behind, near its temporal margin, say one-tenth of an inch from it, and appear in the anterior chamber. This being effected, the handle of the knife is now to be inclined forwards a little, so that when the knife is pushed further on, its point may pass across the anterior chamber, towards its nasal side (Fig. 59).

Third step—Incision of the iris.—By now inclining the knife still more forwards, so that its edge may be fairly applied against the iris, and then by withdrawing it somewhat, it is made to cut the iris. If by this first stroke the incision of the iris is not sufficiently large, the knife is to be again pushed on and again withdrawn, its edge being still kept fairly directed against the part of the iris to be cut. This is to be repeated until a sufficiently large incision, at least one-fifth of an inch, has been made. By the contraction of the iris, previously on the stretch, this incision immediately gapes, and that to a considerable degree, and so the fusiform pupil is made.

Incision of the iris being effected, the lens, if still present, must, whether clear (p. 260) or cataractous and soft, be divided, in order to its removal by solution and absorption; if cataractous and hard, it should be displaced.

In this step of the operation, it may happen, especially if the edge of the knife is unduly pressed back against the iris, that the iris be-

comes detached from its ciliary connection at some point, most frequently at the nasal side. This will impede the completion of the incision to the proper size. The aperture left by the separation may continue open, especially if the iris is healthy in its texture, but more frequently it will close from supervening inflammation. In such a case, incision, or some other operation through the cornea, may be subsequently had recourse to.

Incision through the cornea.

The particular modification of this operation usually adopted, is that of Janin, as improved on by Maunoir. It consists in making a small section of the cornea, at its lower and outer or its lower part, and by means of Maunoir's scissors, introduced through the opening, dividing the iris by two incisions, divaricating from the situation of the natural pupil (Fig. 60). By this both the circular and radiating fibres of the iris are divided. Modifying this plan, which cannot always be followed, Dr. Mackenzie cuts the radiating fibres only, making the incisions divaricate from a point near the margin of the iris (Fig. 61). In either case, the result of the two incisions is a triangular flap of iris, which contracts and shrivels, so as to leave a free opening. (Figs. 62, 63.)

The two incisions in this operation are made when the iris is not on the stretch, and when there is reason to suppose that the substance of the iris is not so healthy as to contract sufficiently to cause a single incision to gape, and thus to form a pupil which shall remain permanently open.

Fig. 60.

Fig. 61.

Fig. 62.

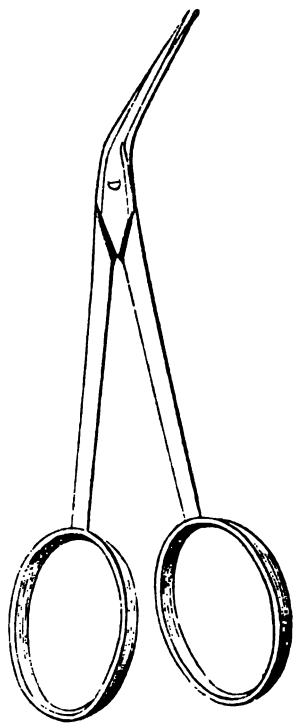
Fig. 63.

If the iris were healthy and stretched enough, so that there was reason to suppose that a single incision would gape sufficiently, the operation through the sclerotica is to be preferred—except when it is intended to extract the lens at the same time, whether cataractous or still clear, or when the circumstances of the case require that the incision for the new pupil should be vertical, as Janin made it, instead of horizontal; it not being easy to make a vertical incision in the iris by the operation through the sclerotica. When a single vertical incision is made, it should be on one or other side of the centre of the iris, in order that the radiating fibres may be cut across.

The instruments required for the operation are an extraction knife and a pair of Maunoir's scissors. The other instruments employed in extraction should also be ready (p. 227).

Maunoir's scissors are extremely fine, when closed not so thick as a common probe, bent sideways at an obtuse angle, the blade corresponding to the convexity, sharp at the point for piercing the iris, the other blade probe-pointed, that it may admit of being easily and safely pushed through the anterior chamber.

Fig. 64.



The operation comprehends the following steps:—

First step—Section of the cornea.—This is to be made at the outer and lower part or the lower part of the cornea, as for extraction of the cataract, but to the extent only of about one-fourth of the circumference of the cornea, unless it is contemplated to extract the lens or an opaque capsule, when the section should be to the extent of one-third of the circumference.

Second step—Introduction of the scissors and incision of the iris.—The surgeon introduces the scissors closed under the flap of the cornea, and when the point has arrived at that part of the iris where the incision is to be commenced—the situation of the natural pupil or near the margin of the iris, according to circumstances—he opens them, thrusts the sharp-pointed blade through the iris, and pushes them on—the sharp-pointed blade through the posterior chamber, the probe-pointed blade through the anterior chamber, the iris between them, to the opposite part of the margin of the iris, where the incision is to terminate. By now closing the scissors, which should be done sharply, the iris interposed between the blades is cut.

The second incision is now to be made, commencing at the same point as the first, but divaricating from it (Figs. 60, 61). For this purpose the scissors, still kept closed, are to be withdrawn and reintroduced in the direction in which it is proposed to make the second incision. When the point of the scissors is now opposite the commencement of the incision which has just been made, the sharp-pointed blade is passed behind the iris, and the scissors pushed on, then closed, and the incision made as before.

An additional step which may be called for is, extraction of the lens, if present, or of an opaque capsule.[1]

[1] If after the section of the cornea is made, the iris should protrude, advantage is to be taken of this to make a pupil by excision rather than by incision.

ARTIFICIAL PUPIL BY EXCISION.[1]

There are two principal plans of excision, viz., that of Beer and Gibson, or lateral excision, and that of the first Wenzel, or central excision.

Lateral excision is the more important, as it is applicable to cases in which the lens is transparent, and in which it may and ought to be preserved so.

Central excision is applicable only in cases of closed pupil occurring after the operation for cataract, or combined with cataract.

Lateral excision.

Lateral excision is performed by making a small section of the cornea at some convenient part of its circumference, seizing with a forceps the piece of iris which protrudes, and snipping it off, taking care to include the pupillary margin of that part of the iris. If the iris does not protrude spontaneously, the portion to be snipped off is drawn out with a blunt hook or the forceps, care being taken not to injure the crystalline body.

The cases in which lateral excision is applicable are cases of central opacity of the cornea, to such an extent as to cover the pupil, even when dilated by belladonna, in which the iris and pupil are either natural, or the former but partially adherent to the cornea, and the latter partially contracted—the lens being still clear.

The conditions necessary for lateral excision are: 1st, a sufficient extent of clear cornea at that part of its circumference, near where the pupil is to be made, to allow for any opacity which may result from the cicatrice of the corneal incision, and that enough of clear cornea may remain opposite the new pupil; 2d, the iris sufficiently free from adhesions to admit of a portion of it protruding or being drawn out through the corneal incision, in order to be excised.

The eyelids are secured in the same way as in the operation for cataract, during the first step or section of the cornea, but during the second step, or excision of the piece of iris, both eyelids must be secured by the assistant, or one eyelid by one assistant, the other by another, as the operator requires to use both hands.

The instruments required for the operation are:—

1. A cataract knife for making a small section of the cornea.
2. A fine forceps, Fig. 65, for drawing out the piece of iris to be excised, if the iris does not protrude spontaneously; if it does, the forceps are used for laying hold of it.
3. A pair of curved scissors for snipping off the piece of iris, Fig. 66, p. 266.

Lateral excision comprehends the following steps:—

First step—Puncture or section of the cornea.—This is to be made close to the sclerotica, and to the extent of one-fourth of the circumference of the cornea.

[1] Iridectomy.

Second step—Excision of the piece of iris.—The gush of aqueous humor which takes place on completing the section of the cornea will perhaps cause prolapsus of the iris.

Fig. 65.

The operator, leaving the eyelids in charge of his assistant or assistants, exchanges the knife for the fine forceps, and takes the curved scissors in the other hand, holding them in the manner represented in Fig. 66 (next page), the thumb in one ring, the ring finger in the other, the point of the fore finger on the joint, the middle finger on the branch in the ring of which the ring finger is, with their convexity towards the eye, ready for use.

If prolapsus of the iris has already spontaneously taken place, it is seized with the forceps, raised up, and a portion, including the pupillary margin, snipped off. If the prolapsus has not taken place, and cannot be made to do so by gentle pressure, the operator carefully introduces the forceps, lays hold of the iris very cautiously at a little distance from the pupillary margin—close to the junction of the larger with the smaller circle of the iris, draws it out, and snips it off.

The size of the new pupil should be at least equal to that of the natural pupil in its middle state. As to the quantity of iris to be cut off, in order to obtain a new pupil of this size, it is to be remembered that if the structure of the iris is healthy, even when but a small piece is snipped off, the aperture which results will be of considerable size.

What of the iris may remain protruding is to be gently pressed back with the curette. The eyelids are then to be closed, rubbed over the cornea, and suddenly opened to the light.

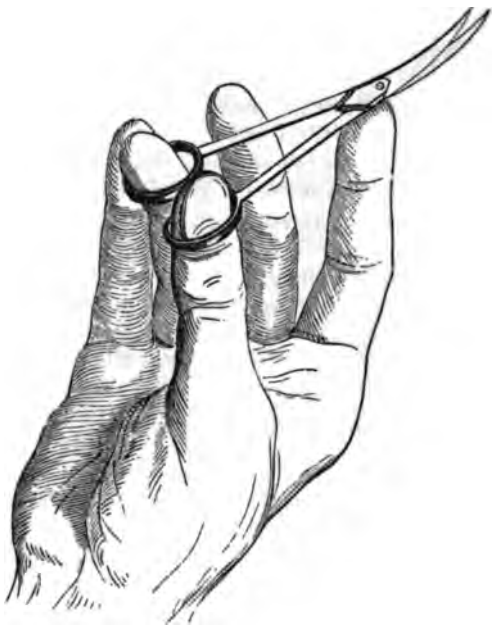
A man of about twenty-five years of age, had extensive opacity of the centre of the cornea of both eyes in consequence of gonorrhœal ophthalmia. The pupil, while of its medium width, was covered by the opacity, but when dilated by belladonna or atropia, its circumference extended slightly beyond the densest part of the opacity, so that the patient was able to see objects, though very indistinctly, and to make his way in the street.

Seeing that there was no hope of any further clearing away of the opacities, I resolved to perform the operation for artificial pupil by lateral excision.

The left eye was first operated on. The upper eyelid having been secured by an assistant, I made, with a cataract knife, a section of the cornea to the extent of a quarter of an inch at its inner and lower margin. Immediately on this being completed the aqueous humor escaped, and the adjacent part of the iris became prolapsed. The eyelids were now allowed to close, while the aqueous humor at the inner corner and on the cheek was wiped away with small pieces of lint. The eyelids were then again opened, and the one secured by one assistant and the other by another, whereupon I seized the protruding por-

tion of iris with a pin hook pointed forceps and snipped it off, taking care to include the pupillary edge. The eyelids were then allowed to close again. After about a minute, the upper eyelid was gently rubbed

Fig. 66.



over the cornea, and then suddenly opened to the light. A sufficiently good pupil having been obtained, no more of the iris now protruding, and the edges of the corneal wound being in apposition, the lids were finally closed and retained by a narrow slip of plaster.

Fig. 67.

A week after this operation, the healing process having gone on most favorably, I considered it advisable to operate on the right eye. The operation was performed exactly in the same manner as on the left eye. A fortnight after the patient was convalescent and able to make out large printed words by the aid of convex glasses six inches focus.

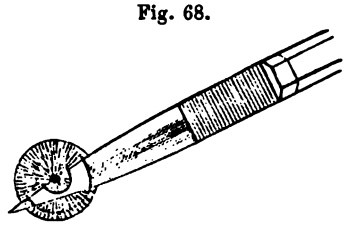
The sight has gone on improving so that he can see to read and write a little with the help of spectacles.

Figure 67 represents one of the eyes.

Central excision.

As performed by Wenzel, this consisted, 1st, in making a half section of the cornea as for extraction, with the additional manœuvre of so puncturing and counter-puncturing the iris with the point of the knife in its passage through the anterior chamber, that in the act of cutting out, a semi-circular flap of the iris is formed. This flap of the iris was then cut off with a small pair of scissors, introduced through the incision of the cornea. If cataract existed, it was extracted at the same time.

Fig. 68.



The cases in which Wenzel thus operated, were cases of closed pupil, the lens either having been previously removed by operation or still remaining, but cataractous. Of the operation, however, it is to be observed, that not more is effected by it than is or may be by Maunoir's operation by incision, in which the section of the cornea is much smaller. Hence Maunoir's operation is preferable.

ARTIFICIAL PUPIL BY SEPARATION.[1]

This operation consists in detaching the iris from its ciliary connection at some convenient part, and drawing it aside, so as to provide a passage for the light. It may be performed through the sclerotica, or through the cornea. Performed through the cornea, as it now always is, the lens, if clear, may be preserved so.

Fig. 69.

Separation through the cornea.

When the iris is in a healthy state, an opening made by separation may remain permanent, in consequence of the contraction of the iris, as is shown in cases of accident, in which, by a smart stroke on the eye, the iris has been detached at some part of its ciliary connection. But in the cases in which separation is designedly had recourse to for the purpose of making an artificial pupil, the permanency of the opening cannot in general be calculated on, in consequence of alterations in the structure of the iris, produced by the disease which occasioned the necessity for the artificial pupil.

In order, therefore, to insure the permanency of a new pupil made by separation, the ciliary margin of the detached portion of iris is drawn out through the puncture of the cornea by which the detaching instrument was introduced, and either left there to be united in the cicatrice or cut off.

Cases in which separation is applicable.—Separation is applicable in

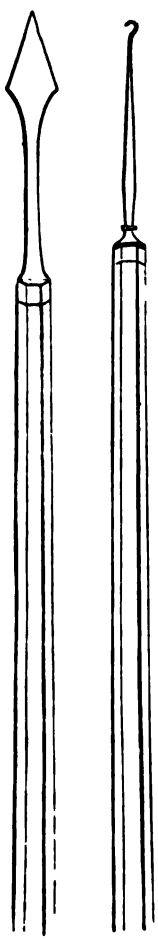
[1] Iridodialysis.

all cases, but as it is not so good an operation as excision or incision, it is had recourse to in those only in which these two modes of operating are inadmissible. The cases are:—

1st. Such extensive central opacity of the cornea, that the clear circumferential part is too small to admit of being encroached on by the opacity which might result from the cicatrice of an incision made for literal excision.

In the case now mentioned, the iris and its connections being natural, separation is more easy and more successful than in the cases next to be mentioned, and, although the new pupil might remain permanent without strangulating the detached portion of iris in the puncture of the cornea, or cutting it off, it is nevertheless proper, for the sake of certainty, to add the one or other of these acts to the simple separation.

Fig. 70. Fig. 71.



2. Extensive central opacity of the cornea and adhesion of the pupillary margin of the iris to it, in which, in consequence of the narrowness of the circumferential portion of cornea remaining clear, the opacity of a cicatrice cannot be risked for Maunoir's operation, and in which not even incision through the sclerotica promises anything, in consequence of the morbid state of iris behind the clear part of the cornea, or in consequence of the situation of that part; or when, although incision might be otherwise admissible, the lens is clear, and it is desirable to preserve it so.

As considerable pain attends separation, the assistant must secure the head well, to prevent any sudden movement by which the operator might be made to detach more of the iris than necessary.

Instruments for the operation:—

1. Jaeger's keratome, Fig. 70, or Beer's cataract knife.

2. A simple hook,[1] Fig. 71.

The steps of the operation are:—

1st. Puncture of the cornea by which to introduce the hook.

2d. Introduction of the hook, through the puncture of the cornea into the anterior chamber.

3d. Hooking and detachment of part of the iris. And,

4th. Prolapsus of it through the corneal puncture.

Puncture of the cornea.—This should be about one-tenth of an inch in length; the place where it should

[1] Instead of a simple hook, various complex instruments have been invented and recommended. Of these the principal are:—

Reisinger's *double hook.*—This is composed of two delicate hooks, united like the branches of a forceps, and so corresponding with each other in size and direction, that

be made, which is an important point to determine, depends principally on the part of the iris to be detached, but in some measure also on the state of the cornea, for the incision ought, if possible, to be made at a part of the cornea where there is no adhesion of the iris.

The opening in the cornea is made by simple puncturation with the keratome or cataract knife, but, at the same time, care is to be taken to make the opening as wide within as without, otherwise the prolapsed piece of iris will not be so readily retained. Another precaution should be to let as little of the aqueous humor escape as possible.

Introduction of the hook.—Having made the incision in the cornea, the operator lays aside the knife for the hook. This he holds like a cataract needle, and introduces the hook, convexity foremost, and flatways, through the opening in the cornea, and in the direction of its axis, into the anterior chamber. The hook being fairly in the anterior chamber, the handle of the instrument is to be inclined so far backwards, that its blade may come to be parallel between the iris and cornea. This being arranged, the instrument is to be pushed on through the anterior chamber, the sharp point of the hook being, if anything, rather towards the iris than the cornea, to the ciliary circumference of the part of the iris to be detached. Before attaining this point, a little of the extremity of the hook disappears behind the margin of the sclerotica.

Hooking and detachment of part of the iris.—Having thus gained the ciliary circumference of the iris, the handle of the instrument is to be so far rotated and inclined, that the point of the hook may be directed fairly against the iris, and fixed into it, and that as close to the ciliary circumference as possible.

The iris being hooked, the instrument is to be rotated and inclined, so that it may be brought back to the position it was in before the iris was hooked. A steady and sustained, but gentle pull or two is now

when the instrument is closed like a forceps, the two hooks form but a single one. The instrument thus admits of being used, not only as a double hook, or as a single hook, but as a forceps.

GRAEFE'S *coreoncion*.—This consisted originally of a simple hook, provided with a guard which could be slid towards its point, or withdrawn from it by means of a ferrule on the handle. At the opposite end of the instrument, there was a small knife for making the opening in the cornea. Graefe afterwards changed the simple hook for a double one made of hardened gold. He also added a spring by which the guard could be carried towards the point of the double hook, which was at the same time closed.

SCHLAGINTWEIT'S *iriankistron*.—This is an instrument very similar to Graefe's simple *coreoncion*, the principal difference being, that in the former the guard is received by the concavity of the hook, whereas in the latter it meets the point.

LANGENBECK'S *coreoncion*.—This consists of a silver tube, like a pencil case, which serves as the handle, and fixed to one end of it a fine gold tube about one inch and a quarter long. A steel wire, terminating in a fine hook, is inclosed within the gold tube, and being fixed within the handle of the instrument somewhat as a pencil is in a pencil case, it admits of being protruded by touching a knob on the side of the handle. By means of a spiral spring within the handle, it is again drawn back. In this closed state the concavity of the hook is received by the edge of the golden tube, and its point thus kept so guarded that it is not apt to catch or wound any part by accident.

It is to be remarked that these and analogous instruments, called by different names, are quite unnecessary to the dexterous surgeon, and in the hands of an awkward person are not so manageable as the simple hook or forceps.

It is unnecessary to give figures of the instruments.

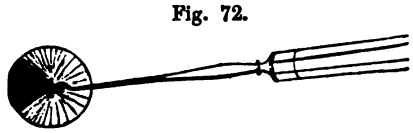
to be made, and the iris begins to separate. When this takes place, the instrument is to be rotated half on its axis, so that the iris may be the more securely hooked. If this manœuvre be attempted before separation has commenced, the iris, being often diminished in the cohesion of its texture, will only be torn, and the hold of it by the hook altogether lost. By now continuing to pull the instrument slowly and steadily, separation goes on.

Prolapse of the separated portion of the iris through the corneal incision.—When the hook arrives with the hooked part of the iris at the puncture in the cornea, some nice manipulation is required to bring it out without letting the iris slip away. The essential point is to press back the lip of the corneal puncture, which is behind the blade of the hook, in order to make the puncture gape.

As much of the iris at least is to be prolapsed as will suffice to secure its retention in the corneal wound, and as much more as may be necessary to make the new pupil of proper size. In order to the retention of the prolapsed iris, it is to be drawn to one or other end of the puncture, and jammed there between its lips.

If it be necessary, in order to obtain a proper sized pupil, to draw more of the iris out than is actually necessary for its being retained in

Fig. 72.



the corneal incision, the superabundant part should be cut off. This may happen when the state of the eye has rendered it necessary to make the incision of the cornea nearer the margin where the new pupil is to be, than was above indicated.

When the prolapsed iris cannot be retained between the lips of the corneal incision, somewhat more should be drawn out, and the whole cut off (*Iridectomedialysis*).

During the detachment of the iris a considerable effusion of blood generally takes place into the aqueous chambers.

As the pain is very great, an opiate should be given to the patient after the operation.

If the case in which separation is had recourse to, be complicated with cataract, division or displacement may, according to the nature of the cataract, be performed after recovery of the eye from the separation. Extraction is not admissible; the state of the eye, which rendered it necessary to have recourse to separation, being in general such as to forbid extraction.

OPERATIONS FOR AGAIN RENDERING THE NATURAL PUPIL AVAILABLE.

Restoration of the pupil to its natural position by abscission.

If the pupil is dragged by a small synechia anterior from its natural situation to opposite an opaque part of the cornea, and if it appears that were the adhesion destroyed, the pupil would come to be opposite a clear part of the cornea, the operation to be adopted is simply the abscission of the adhesion. This is effected by means of a needle cutting on the edges and increasing in thickness. It is passed through the cornea into the anterior chamber slantingly, in order that the aqueous humor may not escape, and the adhesions cut. In doing this, great care should be taken not to injure the lens. Injury to the lens may be readily avoided if the aqueous humor has not been allowed to escape, but not easily if this accident has occurred.

Dislocation of the pupil to opposite a clear part of the cornea.[1]

This is effected by prolapsing a portion of the iris through a puncture of the cornea, and so dragging the pupil away from the opaque middle part to opposite the still clear circumferential part of the cornea. The puncture of the cornea is made with an iris knife, or the point of a cataract knife, close to the sclerotica, and should be about one-tenth of an inch in extent. If the iris is not prolapsed by the gush of aqueous humor, it may be so by means of the fine forceps (Fig. 65); or a blunt hook is introduced through the puncture, the iris caught by its pupillary margin and drawn out. The prolapsed portion of iris is left strangulated in the opening of the cornea, in order that it may become adherent in the cicatrice.

This operation, it will be observed, comprises all the steps of lateral excision, save the cutting away of the prolapsed portion of iris. Now as there is no advantage in thus stopping short, but, on the contrary, lateral excision at once is preferable to dislocation.

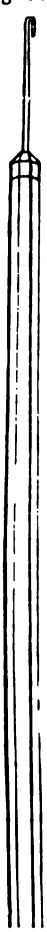
[Dr. Hays briefly describes his "operation by distortion" in a note, which we here extract from the former edition of this work: "We have performed this operation by another, and, we conceive, preferable method. This consists in puncturing the cornea with a cataract knife, and then incising that coat to the extent of one-sixth or one-fourth of its circumference, by a rapid cut, so as to cause the sudden evacuation of the aqueous humor. With the gush of this fluid the iris is prolapsed and is strangulated in the wound. If the cataract knife be properly constructed and the incision in the cornea be skilfully made, this operation will rarely fail, and the danger of wounding the capsule of the lens, with the hook, is obviated." (*Lawrence on the Eye*, last ed. p. 494.) In this operation of dislocation of the pupil, if the opening in the cornea through which the iris is to be dragged is made small, the iris will almost invariably recede when the

[1] Operations of Adams and Himly.

aqueous humor is resecreted. If its return is prevented by making the wound larger, the prolapse may exceed the intended limits.

On this account an operation recommended by Mr. Critchett, and called by him *iridesis*, or *tying the iris*, offers peculiar advantages. An opening is made through the margin of the cornea of sufficient size to admit the canula forceps; with it a portion of the iris, near, but not close to its ciliary attachment, is seized and drawn out to the extent considered necessary; a piece of fine floss-silk, previously tied in a small loop round the canula forceps, is slipped down and carefully tightened around the portion of the iris made to prolapse, so as to include and strangulate it. This is best accomplished by holding each end of the silk with a pair of small forceps having broad extremities, bringing them exactly to the place where the knot is to be tied, and drawing it moderately tight. A single tie is sufficient; the ends are then cut off, and the operation is complete. Little or no irritation usually follows. The small portion of iris included in the ligature speedily shrinks, leaving the little loop of silk, which may be removed from the eye about the second day. In this way the size, form, and direction, of the pupil can be regulated to a nicety; its mobility is preserved, and the eye speedily recovers from the effects of the operation.—ED.]

Fig. 73.



Treatment after operations for artificial pupil.—This should be the same in general as after operations for cataract. The patient is to be kept in bed, his eyes protected from the light, and the antiphlogistic regimen observed. According to the form and severity of inflammation, which may supervene, so must be the treatment.

If the lens has been removed, the patient will, of course, require cataract glasses, when he comes to use the eye. Even when the lens is still present, as after lateral excision on account of central opacity of the cornea, convex glasses, of as high a power as cataract glasses, may be required.

In cases in which the lens is still clear, and the pupillary margin of the iris is adherent to the cornea to a greater extent, Tyrrell's hook (Fig. 73) may be introduced into the anterior chamber through a small incision in the cornea, and the iris cautiously hooked by its pupillary margin, and torn by dragging it in withdrawing the instrument.

In cases, again, in which the pupillary margin of the iris is wholly adherent to the cornea, and if the new pupil admits of being placed opposite the lower and outer part of the cornea, then such a mode of operating as the following, which was recommended by Mr. Tyrrell, may be adopted. He introduced his broad needle, cutting on each edge to the extent of one-fifth of an inch, through the margin of the cornea into the anterior chamber, and pierced with it the iris close to its adhesion to the cornea, being careful not to pass the point of the instrument backward, for fear of wounding the capsule of the lens. Having thus made a very small opening in the iris with the needle, he withdrew it, and then

passed the blunt hook into the anterior chamber, and hooked the iris through the opening previously made in it, and gently withdrew the instrument. In doing this, the iris was usually torn from the point caught with the hook, and such a quantity of the membrane brought through the opening in the cornea by the hook as effected a sufficient aperture in the iris; but sometimes only a fissure resulted. Under such circumstances, Mr. Tyrrell made, after the eye had recovered from the first operation, a second opening through the cornea, a little above the centre, and seizing the upper margin of the fissure in the iris with the hook, he drew it to and through the puncture of the cornea, and thus formed a triangular-shaped opening in the iris. "The principal risk in these cases," he remarks, "arises from being obliged to use a pointed instrument to effect an opening in the iris, to permit the passage of the hook, the proximity of the capsule of the lens being so close to the iris, that it is easily injured, when cataract follows."[1]

INDEX OF THE DIFFERENT MORBID STATES OF THE EYE, IN WHICH VISION MAY BE RESTORED BY THE OPERATION FOR ARTIFICIAL PUPIL, AND OF THE PLAN OF OPERATING, OR MODIFICATION OF IT ADAPTED TO EACH PARTICULAR STATE.

In the above description of the different methods of performing the operation for artificial pupil, the different morbid states of the eye in which they are respectively applicable, have been mentioned. Here, it will now be useful to classify the morbid states, and indicate the plan of operation applicable for each species.

GENUS I.—OF MORBID STATES OF THE EYE.

Cornea principally affected.—The iris and pupil either natural, or the iris, otherwise healthy in structure, adherent to the cornea, to the degree either of synechia anterior or partial staphyloma, the pupil being more or less dragged and contracted. The lens and capsule sound, or the lens not present.

SPECIES OF MORBID STATES.	PLAN OF OPERATION.
Central incurable opacity of the cornea, of such a size as to cover the pupil, even when dilated by belladonna; iris and pupil quite natural; lens sound.	Lateral excision, where there is the greatest extent of clear cornea.
The opacity of the cornea not so extensive, but contraction of the pupil to a greater or less degree, and dragging of it behind the opaque part of the cornea, in consequence of synechia anterior or partial staphyloma; the lens sound.	Reduction of pupil to its natural situation by abscission, if the synechia be small and appears likely to admit of being readily divided. Otherwise, excision of prolapsed iris through section of cornea.

[1] Practical Work, &c., vol. ii. p. 511.

SPECIES OF MORBID STATES.	PLAN OF OPERATION.
Cases in which the pupillary margin of the iris is adherent to the cornea either wholly or to a considerable extent; the iris, otherwise sound in structure, but much on the stretch.	Incision through the sclerotica, if the lens be no longer present. If on the contrary the lens be still present and sound, and if there be a sufficient extent of clear cornea, lateral excision may be adopted in the following manner: Having made a section of the cornea, the fine forceps is to be introduced, and the iris, laid hold of by a fold, either dragged out, or torn and dragged out, and cut off.

GENUS II.—OF MORBID STATES OF THE EYE.

Iris and pupil affected, cornea sound, lens clear or opaque.

SPECIES OF MORBID STATES.	PLAN OF OPERATION.
Simple closure of the pupil from iritis, the lens and capsule supposed to be clear.	Excision of prolapsed iris through section of cornea half way between centre and circumference; if not separation.
Closure of the pupil with cataractous lens, and posterior synechia.	If the substance of the iris appears to be healthy, and likely to contract when cut, so as to cause the incision to gape; and if the lens be soft, and fitted for division, incision through the sclerotica with division of the lens. If the lens be hard, and requiring extraction, it will be advisable to perform Maunoir's operation by incision; and extract the cataract through the opening. If the iris is not healthy, separation and subsequent displacement of the cataract, or excision with extraction, may be had recourse to.
Closure of the pupil, after the removal of a cataract.	This was the kind of case in which Cheselden performed his operation by incision, through the sclerotica; and if the texture of the iris has remained tolerably sound, the operation will in general succeed. If the texture of the iris, though not much altered, still appears to have suffered somewhat, it may be advisable to try Maunoir's operation by incision, rather than Cheselden's; but if the texture of the iris be decidedly altered, then excision or separation must be had recourse to.
Partial opacity of the cornea, closed pupil, synechia anterior or posterior, and cataract. This is a combination of all the morbid states above enumerated.	Except in so far as the situation and extent of the clear part of the cornea on the one hand, and the state of the iris on the other, in such cases, necessitates a modification of plan in operating, what has been said in the preceding paragraphs is here applicable.

SECTION IV.—CONGENITAL DEFECTS OF THE IRIS AND PUPIL.

Congenital absence of the iris.[1]

The whole iris may be congenitally absent, or there may be still some trace of it (*complete or incomplete congenital absence of the iris*).

There is a uniform dark, though not the jet black appearance, behind the cornea, but when the light falls upon the eye in a certain direction, a dark red reflection from its bottom is observed.

Both eyes have generally been found to suffer from the congenital defect; which in some cases has been complete in the one and incomplete in the other.

Persons affected with absence of the iris do not bear exposure to strong light well, and their vision is imperfect; but by their habit of keeping the eyebrows depressed and the eyelids half closed, their eyes are somewhat protected from the too great influx of light, and their vision at the same time rendered more distinct. [The frequency with which irideremia is met with in several persons of the same family, is worthy of notice. There is reason for believing, also, that vision in cases of absence of the iris is not so imperfect as we would be led to suppose from what is here said.—ED.]

The eyes may be in other respects perfectly formed, or they may be the subjects of additional malformations.

Cataract, in general, sooner or later forms; sometimes it already existed congenitally. It often appears tremulous.

Though cataract exists, the vision is still in some degree retained, as the rays of light find a passage to the retina through the *zonula lucida*, which is seen around the circumference of the opaque lens.

In consequence of injury, the greater part of the iris may be detached from its ciliary connection, in which case it shrinks to a small size, and the eye thus comes to appear as if there was incomplete absence of the iris.

Treatment.—The only thing that can be done for cases of congenital absence of the iris, is to wear over the eyes, in the manner of spectacles, arched plates of black horn or the like, having transverse slits in them to see through, analogous to the snow eyes of the Esquimaux. If the state of vision require it, concave or convex glasses may be fitted into the slits.

When cataract has formed, and if an operation should be thought advisable, division is the mode of operating to be adopted.

In partial irideremia, the pupillary circle is the part incompletely developed.

Congenital fissure of the iris.[2]

The fissure extends from the pupil towards the ciliary circumference of the iris, and its direction is almost constantly downwards.

[1] Irideremia congenita.

[2] Coloboma iridis congenitum—Iridoschisma.

In some cases the cleft contracts along with the pupil, though slowly; in other cases, the power of contraction appears to be confined to the pupil.

Vision is in general unimpaired.

The fissure usually becomes narrow in approaching the ciliary circumference of the iris, but in some instances the opposite disposition has presented itself. In some cases the fissure has been found to implicate the pupillary edge of the iris merely like an angular notch. Again, a peculiar variety of the defect has been met with, viz., consisting of a fissure in the proper substance of the iris only, whilst the uvea remained perfect.

Fig. 74.

Sometimes one eye alone is affected with congenital fissure of the iris; sometimes both. A case is on record in which there was this malformation in one eye, and in the other a double pupil, like the figure of 8. [At times a very dark spot on the iris gives the appearance of a double pupil. It can be recognized as not an opening in the iris, by covering the central opening by a card, and noticing that the rays of light do not then reach the retina.—Ed.]

In general, the lower half of the eye is less convex than the upper, and apparently less developed. In some cases the whole eye has appeared smaller than natural, the cornea flatter, the pigment deficient, and the eyeball oscillatory. In other cases a complication with cataract has been found to exist, but a considerable degree of vision still remained, as the light penetrated to the retina through the fissure of the iris, and thence through the zonula lucida by the circumference of the lens. In numerous cases, however, the eyeball has appeared quite natural in other respects, and vision good.

The malformation has been observed to be hereditary in families.

It has been found on dissection that the coloboma iridis was a part of a more extensive fissure, involving both the retina and choroid. Coupling this with the fact, that at a very early period a fissure extends through the retina, choroid, and iris, at the lower part, we are readily led to perceive that congenital fissure, implicating the lower part of the iris, is owing to an arrestment of development. In those cases, however, in which, as is said, the fissure implicated some other than the lower part of the iris, the defect cannot be attributed to this cause.

Fissure of the iris from injury (*coloboma iridis traumaticum*) may occur at any part of the iris, and to any extent. There being usually injury of some other part of the eyeball, the mere fissure of the iris is not the principal part of the case.

Misplacement of the pupil and deformity of it, are sometimes met with as congenital malformations; as also the existence of more than one pupil, as above noticed.

Congenital imperforation of the iris.

In many works on the Diseases of the Eye, persistence of the pupillary membrane is alleged as a condition sometimes met with requiring an operation for artificial pupil; and as instances, Cheselden's operations are referred to, never any others. Cheselden's operations, however, were not performed in cases of persistent pupillary membrane, but, as above mentioned (p. 260, note), in cases of closed pupil, after the operation for cataract.

Though the pupillary membrane may sometimes still exist at birth, it ere long disappears, and I believe there is no unequivocal case on record, in which it remained permanent and formed an obstacle to vision requiring the interference of art.

CHAPTER IV.

SECTION I.—ABNORMAL STATES OF THE OPTICAL REFRACTIONS AND ADJUSTMENTS OF THE EYE.

MYOSIS AND MYDRIASIS.

THE name *myosis* is given to an unnaturally contracted—that of *mydriasis* to an unnaturally dilated state of the pupil, persisting in opposition to the influences to which the pupil is ordinarily obedient, and independent of morbid adhesions, or other organic change of the iris.

To understand the nature of myosis, and mydriasis, it is necessary, in the first place, to have a clear conception of the conditions on which the movements of the pupil depend.

Conditions on which the movements of the pupil depend.

The pupil is, in dull light, in its medium state, which is about one-fifth of an inch in diameter. It becomes contracted to a smaller size when the light to which the eye is exposed is strong; but, on the contrary, dilated to a larger size, when the light is weak. During sleep the pupil is very much contracted. Some time after death it is found of the medium size.

When the pupil is of its medium size, the iris is in a state of relaxation, contraction of the pupil to a smaller, and dilatation of it to a larger size, are manifestations of an active state of the iris—the former of its circular, the latter of its radiating fibres. The contractions of either of these sets of fibres having ceased, it is the elasticity of the iris which brings the pupil back to its medium diameter.

The circular fibres of the iris, by which the pupil is contracted, owe their contractile power to the nerve of the third pair, whilst the radiating fibres, by the action of which the pupil is dilated, owe their contractile power to nervous fibres derived from the spinal marrow opposite the last cervical and two upper dorsal vertebræ, through the corresponding spinal nerves, and thence through the sympathetic in the neck, and which are communicated to the ciliary nerves through the medium of the ophthalmic branch of the fifth, and its connections with the carotid plexus.

When the whole nerve of the third pair is paralyzed, there is fixed dilatation of the pupil to a medium degree, from paralysis of the circular fibres of the iris permitting of unrestrained action of the radiating fibres. Besides this effect on the pupil, there are ptosis, or falling down

of the upper eyelid in consequence of paralysis of the levator palpebræ, permitting of unrestrained action of the orbicularis palpebrarum, and a disposition of the eye to turn outwards, in consequence of paralysis of the internal rectus, and other muscles supplied by the third nerve, permitting unrestrained action of the external rectus.

When fixed dilatation of the pupil occurs, unaccompanied by ptosis and incapacity to turn the eye except outwards and a little downwards, it may be owing to the paralysis of that branch only of the nerve of the third pair, which goes to the lenticular ganglion; but in many cases, those of mydriasis, but especially those of amaurosis, in which the pupil moves in concert with that of the opposite sound eye—there is no reason for supposing that the third pair is at all affected. The dilatation of the pupil is most probably owing to spasmodic contraction of the radiating fibres of the iris overpowering the action of the circular ones.

If this be so, the contraction of the radiating fibres may be supposed to be owing, in the amaurotic cases, to reflex action of the nerves on which the contractile power of the radiating fibres depends, called forth by the insensible state of the retina, in a manner analogous to that in which the absence of the excitement by light of the healthy retina calls forth dilatation of the pupil, whilst, in consequence of the same insensible state of the retina, reflex action of the nerves on which the contractile power of the circular fibres depends, is no longer called forth by the stimulus of light; but in the cases of fixed dilatation of the pupil, in which the retina is quite sensible (mydriasis properly so called), the mode in which excitement is communicated to the nerves supplying the radiating fires of the iris must be different. The remote causes are blows on the eye and head, gastric irritation from worms, hardened feces, &c., and these perhaps operate directly through the sympathetic.

By cutting the sympathetic and vagus in the neck in dogs, contraction of the pupil takes place, in consequence of the radiating fibres of the iris being thereby deprived of their supply of nervous influence and paralyzed, whilst the circular fibres of the iris continue in a state of unrestrained contraction. But it is to be observed that as an immediate effect of the section of the sympathetic, dilatation of the pupil may occur in consequence of the irritation of the nervous fibres, excited at the time by the section. Besides paralysis of the radiating fibres of the iris, and consequent contraction of the pupil, paralysis of the walls of the bloodvessels of the eye is produced. The consequence of which is one form of inflammatory congestion of the corresponding side of the head.[1] [Cases have been recorded where a contracted state of the pupil coincided with intra-thoracic aneurism, enlarged glands, cancerous deposits, etc., which produced pressure upon the sympathetic nerve in the neck. A paper by Dr. Ogle, pub-

[1] See a paper on the State of the Blood and the Bloodvessels, by the author, in the xxxvi. vol. of the Med.-Chir. Trans., p. 401. After section of the sympathetic in the neck in dogs and cats, Donders says that on examining the bottom of the eye by means of the ophtholmoscope, he observed no change in the retinal and choroidal vessels.

lished in the *Medico-Chirurgical Transactions* for 1858, contains much that is interesting and instructive on this subject.—ED.]

Persistent contraction of the pupil, apparently in consequence of spasmodic action of the circular fibres of the iris, occurs in some cases of amaurosis (erethitic cases). The spasmodic action appears to be kept up by the irritable state of the retina, exciting reflex action of the nerves of the third pair, in a manner similar, except in degree, to what occurs in ordinary circumstances by the action of light. In some cases the spasmodic action appears to be occasioned by irritation of the branches of the ophthalmic of the fifth pair exciting reflex action of the oculo-motor.

The motions of the pupil are involuntary. The power of moving the pupil by an act of the will, which some persons possess, is owing not to a direct voluntary power they have over the iris, but to the circumstance that they can readily exert the voluntary power of adjustment, which calls forth sympathetic movements of the pupil, as will be explained below (p. 283).

It is not by directly exciting the iris, that light calls forth contraction of the pupil, but by exciting the retina and optic nerve, and thereby determining reflex action of the nerve of the third pair. Hence, when the retina is insensible, or cut off by section of the optic nerve from its connection with the brain, or when the nerve of the third pair is cut off by section from its connection with the brain, the pupil is not influenced by light, but remains fixed in a dilated state.

In some cases of amaurotic blindness, the motions of the pupil under the influence of light are natural. This is explained by supposing that the morbid condition on which the blindness depends, involves only the part of the brain which is the seat of visual perception, and that it is in front of this part of the brain that that condition of structure exists through which reflection takes place, from the optic on the oculo-motor nerve.

In most cases of amaurosis, motion of the pupil is not excited by the light. If, in a case of this kind, one eye only be affected, the pupil remains fixed, so long as the sound eye is covered, but as soon as the latter is exposed to the light, and motion of its pupil thereby excited, motion of the pupil of the amaurotic eye is generally, though not always, likewise excited. This sympathy between the two irides, which is also manifested in the healthy state by motion of both pupils, though one eye only be exposed to variations of light,[1] is explicable by the fact that the optic nerves have each a root in both sides of the brain, and may therefore each be connected in the manner above explained with both oculo-motor nerves.

Myosis.

Myosis may occur uncomplicated with defective sensibility of the retina, but as mere contraction of the pupil does not disturb vision

[1] It is to be remembered, as above stated (p. 53), that in the healthy state, when one eye is covered, the pupil of the opposite one is rather less contracted than when both eyes are exposed to the light.

much, except in weak light, it does not usually come under the notice of the practitioner.

Myosis, when it comes under the notice of the practitioner, is generally attended by defective vision;—the myosis and the defective vision being equally symptoms of a morbid condition of the retina.

In those cases in which vision is not impaired, myosis appears to be the result of the habitual contraction of the pupil, induced by constant employment of the eyes on minute and brilliant objects, and is, therefore, frequently met with in jewellers, watchmakers, engravers, &c. The circular fibres, from being at first dynamically and temporarily, would seem, at last, to become organically and permanently contracted.

In the other cases it appears to be owing to the tonic contraction of the sphincter fibres, in consequence of reflex nervous action, excited by the state of the retina, differing from what is the case in ordinary circumstances only by being long kept up.

Treatment.—In cases of myosis of the first kind, belladonna has not much effect on the pupil; and in cases of the second kind, when it does produce some degree of dilatation, vision is not improved; but, on the contrary, disturbed by it. The principles which regulate the treatment of such cases, are the same as those laid down for the cases comprehended under Amaurosis.

Mydriasis.

Mydriasis, unaccompanied by any other disturbance of vision than is accounted for by the state of the pupil, viz., dazzling, confusion, multiplication and coloration of objects, especially near objects, in consequence of diminution of the correction of spherical, chromatic, and distantial aberrations, is to be carefully distinguished from the dilatation of the pupil, which is so common a symptom of amaurosis.

That a case is one of simple mydriasis, is ascertained, if the patient, on looking through the aperture, of less than the ordinary size of the pupil, is able to see objects quite distinctly. An instrument such as that represented in Fig. 12, p. 60, may be kept for the purpose, but an extemporaneous one can be made by piercing a card with a thick pin. If the card be blackened on the surface next the eye so much the better (p. 59). Vision is also improved by convex glasses, and is better in dull light.

Treatment.—The treatment of mydriasis accompanying ptosis and divergence of the eye, as the consequence of paralysis of the oculomotor nerve, is discussed below under that head. Simple uncomplicated mydriasis is sometimes removed by irritating applications to the conjunctiva. But before this local treatment is had recourse to, gastric irritation or other disordered states (p. 279), of which the mydriasis is likely to be a symptom, should be the object of treatment.

MYOPY, OR SHORTSIGHTEDNESS, AND PRESBYOPY, OR FAR-SIGHTEDNESS.

When the distance at which an ordinary sized type can be read *comfortably*, is much less than twelve inches, the vision is said to be myopic, when, on the contrary, it is much greater, vision is said to be presbyopic.

Preparatory to entering on an account of myopy and presbyopy, it will be useful to make some observations on refraction by convergent lenses, and on the adjustment of the eye to different distances.

Refraction by convergent lenses, and the adjustment of the eye to different distances.

The rays of light from very distant objects, though not strictly parallel, are usually assumed to be so. [Twenty feet is the distance arbitrarily assumed as that at which the rays of light from an object are about parallel; within that they are divergent.—ED.] The focus to which such rays are brought by a convergent lens, is called the *principal focus of the lens.*

If rays do not come from such a distant body as to be parallel, but are more or less divergent, then the focus to which they are brought by the lens is farther off from the lens than its principal focus, viz., at some point between this and infinite distance. This point is nearer the principal focus the more distant the body whence the rays emanated; in other words, the more nearly parallel they are, and *vice versâ.*

The point of an object from which any given pencil of divergent rays emanates, is named the focus of incident rays, and the focus to which these divergent incident rays are brought by the lens is named the focus of refracted rays. These two foci, the focus of incident rays, and the focus of refracted rays, in consequence of the relation between them above pointed out, viz., that when the one is near the other is distant from the lens, are named *conjugate foci.*

From this it will be perceived, that if the refractive media of the eye were incapable of change, either as regards power, or as regards their relative situation to the retina, the rays of light from objects at one particular distance only, would be collected into foci on the retina. Rays from objects farther from the eye than that distance would come to foci before arriving at the retina, and having crossed, would fall on the retina in circles of dissipation. Rays from objects nearer would not come to foci, except behind the retina, on which therefore they would fall likewise in circles of dissipation.

The result of this would be, that objects could be seen perfectly distinctly only when situated at one particular distance from the eye. But we know that this is not the case. We know that we can see objects *perfectly* distinctly at different distances, within certain limits. Hence the eye must admit of adjustment to different distances, like our optical instruments.

Here the distinction is to be explained between perfect and distinct vision. In perfect vision, the outline, color, and details of the object

appear traced with the utmost accuracy, clearness, and strength; and this we have only when the rays of light are brought accurately to foci on the retina. In distinct vision, larger objects are seen so well, that they are readily recognized; the title-page of a book, for example, is readily read, but there is a want of clearness of outline and strength of tint, and small objects or the details of large objects are very imperfectly recognized; this is owing to the rays of light not falling on the retina in foci, but in small circles of dissipation.

The limits within which the eye can see perfectly distinctly at different distances, in other words, the limits of perfect vision, vary somewhat in different persons, and even in the two eyes of the same person; but in general they may be put down at between nine and fifteen inches. For some distance below nine, or above fifteen inches, the vision may be still distinct, but not perfect.

Though there can be no doubt that the eye is capable of adjustment for vision at different distances, the means by which this is effected have not been unequivocally demonstrated; still, as the power of adjustment is lost with the crystalline body, it is very probable that it depends on a change in the position and form[1] of the lens. By a very slight movement of the lens forward, and a very slight increase of its curvature, the eye could be adjusted for near distances, and *vice versâ*.

When the eye is adjusted for near objects, the pupil is contracted, and the axes of the eyeballs converged, and *vice versâ*; but these variations in the size of the pupil and direction of the eyeballs, are merely a concomitant and auxiliary, not an essential condition.[2]

Shortsightedness.

This is that state of vision in which the person can see objects perfectly distinctly only when they are at shorter distances from the eyes than the average above stated.

It is owing either to too great refractive power of the refractive media of the eye, or to the distance of the retina behind the crystalline being too great; so that in either case, the rays of light come to a focus before arriving at the retina, cross and are in a state of dissipation, when they do impinge on that nervous membrane, and therefore form indistinct and confused images.

By bringing the object near the eyes, it is distinctly seen, because the rays from it, which enter the eyes, being now more divergent than when it was distant, are not so soon brought to a focus; in other words,

[1] Dr. Crane, a Dutch physiologist, has found that in the adjustment for near and distant sight, a change of form and place of the images reflected from the anterior surface of the lens is observable—a proof that the power of adjustment depends, in part at least, in a change of form of the anterior surface of the lens. [This was shown by Dr. Cramer, of Groningue, and he is probably the person here referred to. H. Müller has proved the existence in the ciliary muscle of two sorts of fibres, longitudinal and circular, acting so as to increase the convexity of the lens.—Ed.]

[2] With a contracted pupil or by looking through a small aperture, a presbyopic eye can see near objects, and a myopic eye distant objects more distinctly. This is owing to the exclusion of the extreme circumferential rays of the cones of light which enter the eye and the consequent diminution of the circles of dissipation on the retina.

the different points of the object, as foci of incident rays, and the foci to which these rays are brought in the interior of the eye by the refractive media, are *conjugate foci*, and accordingly when the foci of incident rays are brought nearer the refractive media, the foci of refracted rays recede from them.

Too great a refractive power of the media of the eye may be owing either to too great convexity of their curvatures—the curvatures of the cornea and crystalline—or too great refractive density, or both conjointly.

The situation of the retina at too great a distance behind the crystalline body, may be owing either to a preternatural elongation of the axis of the eyeball, or to the lens being nearer the cornea than usual.

In shortsightedness, the power of adjusting the eye to different distances, is still retained, but within certain limits, thus: the nearest distance may be from two to four inches; the furthest, from six to twelve.

Appearances presented by the eyes of myopic persons.—In many cases there is nothing peculiar to be observed; but frequently the eyes are prominent and firm, the cornea very convex, the anterior chamber deep, and the pupil dilated.

Peculiarities of the vision of shortsighted people:—

1st. They see small objects more distinctly than other people, because from their nearness the objects are viewed under a larger visual angle.

2d. They see them also with a weaker light, because the objects being near, a greater quantity of rays from them arrive at the eye. Hence, they can read small print with a weak light.

3d. But they can also see more distinctly, and somewhat further off by a strong light than by a weaker one, because the pupil is contracted by the strong light, and all but the more direct rays of light thereby excluded. On the same principle, they see at some distance distinctly through a pinhole in a card; and when they try to view distant objects, they half close their eyelids. The rays of light in these cases have their divergence at the same time somewhat increased by diffraction.

They sometimes see objects beyond the limits of their distinct vision, double, or even multiplied.

Subjects of shortsightedness.—This defect of vision seldom occurs in so great a degree before puberty as to be troublesome; when in a great degree in children it may be a symptom of central cataract (p. 219). After puberty, when the eyes come to be used in earnest, shortsightedness is usually first discovered to exist, and it may go on gradually increasing, especially if the person uses his eyes much in reading, and on minute objects; hence, the greater frequency of shortsightedness among the educated classes, and those whose occupation is with minute work. Myopy does not always diminish with years. We meet with persons of the most advanced age who still find it necessary to use glasses as deeply concave as they did in youth, if not more so. Nay, myopy sometimes occurs in old persons, whose vision was previously good for ordinary distances.

Diagnosis.—Attention has been above (p. 59) directed to the distinction of true or optical shortsightedness under consideration from that shortsightedness which depends on defective sensibility of the retina. In this latter form, which may be named amblyopic shortsightedness, although objects are seen better near at hand, they are not seen distinctly, as in true shortsightedness; and help is obtained from convex instead of concave glasses.

In amblyopic shortsightedness, near objects are, as above said, seen better, because more light being received into the eye from them, a stronger impression is made on the retina. On the same principle, convex glasses help the sight—and that for distant as well as near objects—by concentrating the light. On the same principle, also, well illuminated objects are seen better.

An analogous form of shortsightedness is occasioned by impaired transparency of the lens.

But, besides distinguishing one form of shortsightedness from another, it is sometimes necessary to determine whether there be shortsightedness at all—in short, whether or not a case be one of feigning.

The simplest plan is to try whether the person can read middle-sized print with such deep concave glasses as Numbers 6 and 10. If he can do so he must be shortsighted. But in addition to this test it may be useful to try the person further by requesting him to read, now with concave, now with convex glasses, without, of course, letting him know the difference, and noting the consistency or inconsistency of his answers to the question—how he sees with them?

Treatment.—To persons whose occupation is with minute objects, shortsightedness, unless in a very great degree, is rather an advantage, as they are enabled to observe all the details of their work very accurately; and in the ordinary exercise of vision, the use of concave glasses is a ready and simple help.

When a tendency to shortsightedness manifests itself in young persons, and especially if the future occupation of the person is to be of a kind requiring good vision for distant objects, much exertion of the eyes on minute work should be avoided, and the eyes frequently exercised on large and distinct objects.

Concave glasses help the vision of shortsighted persons for distant objects, simply by increasing the divergence of the rays of light before they enter the eye, so that they may be less speedily brought to foci than they would otherwise have been, in consequence of the increased refractive power of the media of the eye; or, supposing the refractive power of the media of the eye not increased, but the distance of the retina behind the lens increased, that they may be brought to foci at a greater distance behind the lens than they would otherwise have been, in order to correspond with the greater distance of the retina behind the lens.

Concave glasses are made of different degrees of concavity, the shallower being those adapted for the slighter degrees of shortsightedness, the more concave for the greater degrees.

When very shortsighted, a person requires to use concave glasses,

not only to be enabled to see distant objects, but also for reading with, in order to avoid the necessity of stooping. For the latter purpose shallower glasses suffice. Less shortsighted people use glasses only to be enabled to see distant objects.

The focal length of the concave glass which a person will require to see objects at more than two hundred or three hundred yards distance, should be about equal to the distance at which he can see to read distinctly an ordinary type with the naked eye—six inches for example.

The focal length of the concave glass which a very shortsighted person will require to see to read at a convenient distance, is determined thus: Suppose he sees to read with the naked eye at the distance of six inches, and desires to be able to read at the distance of twelve, the one distance is to be multiplied by the other, and the product seventy-two divided by the difference between the two distances, viz., six. The quotient twelve, is the number of inches the focal length of the glass required should be.

But when a person finds it necessary to have recourse to glasses for shortsightedness, he should go to an optician, and select two or three pairs which appear to assist his vision best; or send for two or three pairs of about the focal length, which according to the above calculation he thinks will suit him, and try them leisurely at home for a day or two before fixing his choice on one particular pair.

The following are the circumstances which should guide him in his choice:—

The glasses should be the lowest power which will enable him to distinguish objects as he wishes, quite readily and clearly, and at the same time comfortably. If they should make objects appear small and very bright, and if in using them the person feel his eyes strained and fatigued, or if he becomes dizzy, and if after putting them aside the vision is obscure, they are not fit for his purpose—they are too concave.

Having once fitted himself, a person should not too hastily change his glasses, although they may appear not to enable him to see quite so clearly as when he first used them.

A glass to each eye should always be employed, vision is by this clearer, and its exercise less fatiguing to the eyes, than when a glass to one eye only is used. The use of a glass to one eye only is, in fact, very detrimental, especially to the opposite eye.

Farsightedness.

With this state of vision the person can see objects distinctly only when they are at a very considerable distance from the eyes; in reading, for example, he holds the book at arm's length.

Farsightedness being in almost all respects the converse of shortsightedness, the best way of discussing it here will be simply to reverse the account above given of shortsightedness, and which will therefore stand thus:—

Farsightedness is owing either to diminished refractive power of the

refractive media of the eyes, or to the distance of the retina behind the crystalline body being too short; so that in either case the rays of light tend to come to a focus at a point behind the retina, on which therefore they impinge in circles of dissipation, and form indistinct and confused images.

By removing the object from the eyes, it comes to be distinctly seen, because the rays from it which enter the eye, being now less divergent than when it was near, are more quickly brought to a focus; in other words, the different points of the object as foci of incident rays, and the foci to which these rays are brought in the interior of the eye by the refractive media are *conjugate foci;* and accordingly, when the foci of incident rays are removed from the refractive media, the foci of refractive rays come near them.

Diminished refractive power of the media of the eye may be owing to diminution of the convexity of their curvatures, flattening of the cornea, and crystalline. As to refractive density, there is probably an increase rather than a diminution of it, but this appears to be more than overbalanced by the diminution of curvature.

The situation of the retina too near the crystalline may be owing either to a preternatural shortening of the axis of the eyeball or a receding of the lens from the cornea.

In farsightedness, the power of adjusting the eye to different distances is much weakened. In this respect farsightedness differs from shortsightedness, in which the power of adjustment is still retained. In farsightedness it may be said that the habitual adjustment of the eye is for distant objects, and that in trying to read, for example, the power of adjustment is exerted to the utmost, hence the fatigue and confusion of vision which soon ensue.

Appearances presented by the eyes of farsighted people.—In many cases there is nothing peculiar to be observed; but frequently the eyes are sunk, the cornea flat, and of small diameter, and the pupil contracted.

Peculiarities of vision of farsighted people:—

1. They see small objects indistinctly at every distance, because when near, they are out of focus, and when removed from the eye somewhat, they are seen at a small visual angle and with little light. By increasing the light, they see better. Hence they do not see so well by candle-light as before, and when attempting to read by candle-light, they place perhaps the candle between them and the book held at arm's length.

2. They see large and distant objects very distinctly.

3. In most presbyopic persons, Dr. N. Arnott has ascertained that double vision in the eyes singly exists in a slight degree.

Subjects of farsightedness.—Farsightedness seldom occurs except in persons who have passed middle age, and in them it is so common, that it is to be viewed as a natural change in the state of the eye. As it occurs in young persons, it will be spoken of under the head of *Asthenopy.*

Prevention and treatment.—Though instances have occurred of persons who have been long presbyopic, recovering their former vision, and thereby being enabled to lay aside the use of their spectacles, recovery

from presbyopy is not to be calculated on, but this is of small moment, as vision can be so perfectly assisted by means of spectacles.

Something, however, may be done in the way of preserving the sight by avoiding over-exertion of the eyes in reading and other minute work, especially by artificial light, at the time of life when farsightedness, with diminution of adjusting power, usually comes on.

Convex glasses help the vision of farsighted people for near objects, by diminishing the divergence of the rays of light before they enter the eye, so that they may be more speedily brought to foci than they would otherwise have been, in consequence of the diminished refractive power of the eye; or, supposing the refractive power of the eye not diminished, but the distance of the retina behind the lens diminished, that they may be brought to foci at a less distance behind the lens than they would otherwise have been, in order to correspond with the diminished distance of the retina behind the lens.

Presbyopic persons, at the same time that they have lost the power of adjustment for near objects, may be somewhat cataractous, or have their retina impaired in sensibility. In such cases, convex glasses, besides remedying the defective adjustment, are of use by concentrating the light.

Convex glasses are made of different degrees of convexity. The least convex being those adapted for the slighter degrees of farsightedness, the more convex for the greater degrees.

To see distant objects, farsighted persons do not in general require convex glasses. It is most commonly to enable them to read and do minute work that farsighted people use spectacles.

If it is only at a *very great* distance that a person can see distinctly, the focal length of the convex glass which he will require to enable him to read will be equal to the distance at which he wishes to see to read.

If he is not so very farsighted, but can see small objects distinctly at twenty inches distance, for example, the focal length of the convex glasses, which he will require to enable him to read at twelve inches distance, is determined by multiplying the two distances together, and dividing the product, 240, by the difference between them, viz., eight. The quotient thirty is the focal length in inches of the glasses required.

But when a person finds it necessary to have recourse to glasses for farsightedness, he should go to an optician, and select two or three pairs which appear to assist his vision best, or send for two or three of about the focal length, which, according to the above calculation, he thinks will suit him, and try them leisurely at home for a day or two before fixing his choice on one particular pair.

The following are the circumstances which should guide him in his choice: The glasses should be of the lowest power which will enable him to see objects distinctly as he wishes, and at the same time comfortably. Glasses which make the objects appear larger than natural, and strain and fatigue the eyes and cause headache, are not adapted to his case—they are too convex. It is usually found that glasses the next degree more convex are required for work by artificial light.

The alteration in the eye on which the farsightedness depends, gene-

rally goes on to increase with age, hence, it is necessary, after a time —a few years—to change the glasses first chosen for others more convex. In regard to this exchange it is to be observed, that it ought not to be too hastily had recourse to, nor, on the other hand, too long delayed. The same feeling of necessity which first prompted to the use of glasses, will indicate the necessity of change.

Reading Glass.—This is a double-convex lens, broad enough to permit both eyes to see through it. It is used for the purpose of magnifying the object—the names on maps, or the like: whereas, convex spectacles are used merely to render objects distinct at a given distance, without magnifying them, as above mentioned.

Cylindrical eye.

Mr. Airy has written an account[1] of one of his own eyes, which he ascertained to refract the rays to a nearer focus in a vertical than in a horizontal plane. This would take place, he remarks, if the cornea, instead of being a surface of revolution, in which the curvature of all its sections through the axis must be equal, were of some other form, in which the curvature in a vertical plane is greater than in a horizontal. This is, in fact, the natural form of the cornea, but in the instance of Mr. Airy's eye, existing, perhaps, in an exaggerated degree so as to disturb vision.

With such unnatural conformation of the eye, a point appears a line of uncertain length; a circle an oval; everything being seen elongated in one direction. The cylindrical deformation has been met with oblique, so that a square appeared a parallelogram.

The defect is remedied by glasses which, to the healthy eye, would make a line of the same length appear a point—which would, in fact, shorten all objects in the same degree and in the same direction, as they are lengthened by the defective eye.[2]

Each case of cylindrical eye being thus more or less peculiar, lenses must be specially prepared for it; and it is evident that this demands both skill and intelligence on the part of the optician. The general principle on which the glass is shaped, Mr. Ross informs me, is this: one side of the lens is made a portion of a cylinder, of the same diameter as the cylinder cornea, having its axis, however, placed at right angles to that of the latter. The other side of the lens is made plane, convex, or concave, to suit the condition of the eye irrespective of its cylindricity.

Unequally refractive state of the two eyes.

The two eyes may be in different degrees myopic or presbyopic. Though in either of these cases, the use of concave or convex glasses of a different focal length for each eye is theoretically indicated, it is

[1] Transactions of the Cambridge Philosophical Society, quoted in the Encyclopædia Metropolitana, article LIGHT, p. 398, § 359.

[2] On the Use and Abuse of Spectacles, by Andrew Ross, Optician, London.

not in practice found to answer. It generally gives rise to such confusion of sight and actual pain that it is soon abandoned.

Again, one eye may be myopic, and the other presbyopic. In this case a concave glass for the former and a convex one for the latter, are theoretically indicated, but they are found practically as inefficient as glasses of different focal lengths in the preceding cases.

Loss of power of adjustment.

The eye may fall into a state in which the vision is neither myopic nor presbyopic, and in which the power of accommodation being lost, convex glasses are required to see near objects, and concave glasses to see distant objects.

Chromatic vision.

The colored vision to be noticed here must be distinguished from that dependent on subjective excitement of the retina, to be considered below, in Section I. of the next chapter (p. 299 et seq.).

Although the eye, strictly speaking, may not be perfectly achromatic, it is so in a healthy state to all intents and purposes; but in certain morbid states its optical parts may become so suffused and deranged as to decompose the light, and make objects appear as if surrounded by the colors of the rainbow, thus :—

1st. In puromucous inflammation of the conjunctiva, films of mucus suffusing the cornea give rise to the appearance of iridescence around objects (p. 108).

2d. When there is defective adjustment of the eye, and when, consequently, the rays of light do not fall in foci on the retina, vision, at the same time that it is thus rendered indistinct, and even multiplied, may appear slightly iridescent. Hence iridescence around objects is seen when the adjusting power of the eye is disturbed by passion, mental abstraction, sleepiness, the action of belladonna, mydriasis. Hence, also, persons who have one eye myopic, and the other presbyopic, often see colors when they look at very near or very distant objects with both eyes, because one eye only is adjusted to the distance of the object.

Diplopy and polyopy with one eye.

In consequence probably of the refractive media of the eye not having perfectly regular curves, diplopy and polyopy with one eye occur, as just mentioned, when the eye is not adjusted to the distance of the object looked at; hence shortsighted people see distant objects, and farsighted people near objects, double or multiplied with one eye as well as iridescent.

But vision of one eye may be double or multiplied independently of defective power of adjustment to distance, in consequence of partial opacity of the cornea, or, more generally, partial opacity of the lens or its capsule. The action of these morbid states is well illustrated by Scheiner's experiment, which consists in looking at a pin,

for example, through two pinholes in a card placed so close to each other as to be included within a space equal to the diameter of the pupil. The pin appears double, except when held at a certain distance—that of perfect vision with the naked eye.

Asthenopy, or weaksightedness.[1]

Subjective symptoms.—An incapacity to exercise vision on near objects, as in reading, sewing, and the like, for any length of time. The patient is able at first to see to read quite distinctly, but the vision soon grows confused—the words appearing as if mixed together. The eyes at the same time become tired and painful—the pain extending to the head.

If the eyes are closed, and rest given to them for a few minutes, vision may be again exercised, but in a short time the eyes will again become fatigued, and the vision confused. Both eyes are in general equally affected.

The vision of distant objects is not disturbed, and by the use of convex glasses the exercise of vision on near objects may be much assisted.

Objective symptoms.—The eyes may appear dull and heavy, and are perhaps directed towards objects in a weak, indecisive manner, but in general they present no positive appearance of disease. The pupils are sometimes quite lively—sometimes sluggish.

Age.—Asthenopy commences in childhood or youth, and may continue throughout life; but it is seldom met with originating in the middle period of life.

State of health.—The subjects of the affection often, but by no means always, labor under general nervous debility—the result sometimes of general disease.

Causes.—There is often no evident cause. A very frequent cause is pure over-exertion of the eyes, as in students, artists, clerks, engravers, watchmakers, tailors, sempstresses, &c., especially by artificial light, together with want of sleep, want of exercise in the open air, &c. The complaint sometimes occurs as a sequela of inflammation of the eye, especially scrofulous, external, and internal. Injuries of the fifth nerve in the circumorbital region, and affections of the brain, are sometimes followed by asthenopy. Losses of blood, seminal losses, and the like, excite the affection apparently by occasioning general nervous debility. [Asthenopy is not uncommon in feeble women, or those laboring under exhaustion, during the period of lactation. The ophthalmoscope in some cases shows choroidal congestion from deficient sympathetic nervous supply to maintain the bloodvessels in their proper calibre, while in others the defect is in the brain itself.—Ed.]

Nature of the complaint.—Asthenopy appears to consist in debility of the apparatus by which the eye is adjusted for the vision of near objects. It is as if one were to hold a book too near. Though he might be able by an effort to adjust his eyes so as to see to read for a

[1] Mackenzie, in Edin. Med. and Surg. Journal, No. 156.

minute or two, the sight would then be confused, and the eyes tired. The use of convex glasses would, however, prevent this. Along with this defective power of adjustment, there is an irritable state of the retina, connected in some manner with tendency to internal congestion of the eyes.

Diagnosis.—Asthenopy is principally to be distinguished from presbyopy, night-blindness, and amblyopy, or incomplete amaurosis.

1st. *Presbyopy.*—Presbyopy sometimes occurs in children, and might be confounded with asthenopy, as the two have this in common, that distant objects are seen without straining of the eyes, whilst in asthenopy during a paroxysm as well as in presbyopy, near objects are not. Presbyopy is, however, distinguished from asthenopy in the circumstance, that by rest the eyes do not acquire the power of distinguishing near objects.

2d. *Night blindness.*—Asthenopy is in many cases most troublesome during the use of artificial light, and even approaches to night-blindness in the suddenness of its attacks, and the degree of imperfect vision which attends it.

3d. *Amblyopy, or incomplete amaurosis.*—In amblyopy there is constantly present an indistinctness of sight extending to all objects, large and small, distant and near; in asthenopy indistinctness of sight comes on only after the eyes have been exerted on near objects. In amblyopy the patient sees best after having fixed his eyes for some time on the object he examines; in asthenopy, on the contrary, vision fails then.

Prognosis.—This is, on the whole, unfavorable, especially if the complaint is of long standing, if it has originated in an ophthalmia, injury of the fifth nerve, or of the encephalon. Less unfavorable when it has arisen under other circumstances, provided what appears to be the exciting cause admits of removal. Asthenopy, though it has become confirmed, rarely passes into amblyopy, and is not likely to end in blindness.

Treatment.—The first thing in the way of treatment is the avoidance, or removal by appropriate means, of any cause which may appear to be in operation, such as over-use of the eyes, seminal losses, &c.

If the complaint appear to have resulted from previous inflammation of the eye, injury of the fifth nerve, or some affection of the brain, an alterative course of treatment, with counter irritation, may be tried.

Rest to the eyes, the occasional application to them of the cold douche, good diet, exercise, country air, sea-bathing, and the like, must in general constitute a leading part of the treatment of asthenopy.

When the patient requires to employ his eyes on near objects, he has no other resource than to use convex glasses, which, in some cases, must be of the very lowest power only; but it would be advisable for the patient, if his occupation requires much use of the eyes, to change it, if possible, for one of an opposite kind.

Complications.—Asthenopy is often complicated with some other affection. It may be complicated with the effects of some one of the

ophthalmiæ; with myopy or presbyopy; with muscæ volitantes; sometimes oscillation of the eyes, and not unfrequently strabismus, with amblyopy or incomplete amaurosis. Persons blind of one eye are not unfrequently affected with asthenopy in the other. One eye may be incompletely amaurotic, the other asthenopic. When asthenopy is complicated with amblyopy, the vision is at all times more or less obscure, but on reading, &c., it soon becomes still more so, recovering, however, after a little rest.

The following are a few cases in illustration of the occurrence of asthenopia:—

A lad, æt. 17, complained that his eyes soon got tired in reading, and that the words appear confused and mixed together. On trying convex glasses, forty-eight inches focus, he found that he could continue to read for a longer time than usual.

A young woman, æt. 18.—Three years ago began to menstruate, and about that time the sight became so affected that she could not continue to read or see for more than a minute or two at a time. In trying to read, holds the book or paper at the distance of about two feet. With convex glasses, forty-eight inches focus, sees to read very comfortably.

A woman, æt. 29.—When a girl at school, the eyes soon became fatigued when occupied in reading, writing, or sewing; the sight becoming dim at the same time, and tears flowing. After an interval of rest, however, the sight became clear again. For the last five years she reports that the sight has been becoming more and more dim; so that she cannot see to get through her work. At present she can see to read if she holds the book very close to the eyes. The sight of the right eye is better than that of the left. Concave glasses No. 2, improve the sight somewhat.

The pupil influenced by the light.

A woman, æt. 30.—Seven months ago, when suckling her infant, seven months old, was attacked with severe inflammation in both eyes. From the adhesions of the pupillary edge of the iris, disclosed by dilating the pupil by atropia, it appears that this inflammation was iritis. After the inflammation subsided, the sight was found to be dim, and she was unable to continue the use of her eyes for more than a few minutes at a time. This asthenopia still exists.

Section II.—Vision of Objects in and on the Eye.[1]

Under certain circumstances, one may see objects in or on his own eyes. The appearance constitutes what is commonly known by the name of *muscæ volitantes*.[2] Under this name, however, certain other morbid appearances are often also included, which are not owing to the visual perception of any object in or on the eye, but are entirely

[1] Mackenzie, in Edin. Med. and Surg. Journal, No. 164.

[2] Spectra, Ecotomata, Myodesopia, &c.

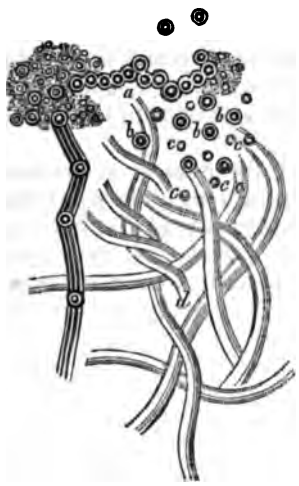
subjective; are owing, for example, to insensible spots of the retina. Such appearances as the latter have no real motion, but apparent motion only, depending on that of the eye; hence they are distinguished by the name of *fixed muscæ* from the former appearances, which present the real as well as apparent motions.

VISION OF OBJECTS IN THE EYES.

Common muscæ volitantes.[1]

Muscæ volitantes appear to the patient who has made no particular examination of them, under the form of blackish motes, or of a thin gray film, like the wing of a fly, or of semi-transparent gray threads, like spiders' web, but if viewed attentively against the clear sky, a white wall, or the like, they are recognized to be made up of appearances such as the following: 1st. A convoluted string of beads, or a convoluted transparent tube, containing in its interior a row of beads smaller than its diameter, except here and there where one larger than the rest is seen occupying its whole diameter, the end of the string or tube sometimes presenting a dark knobbed extremity, as if formed by an aggregation of the beads composing the string, or contained within the tube (Fig. 75, *a*); 2d. Insulated beads, some of which, and these the more frequent, have a well-defined outline (*b*); others, and these rarer, have an indistinct outline (*c*); and, 3d, a parcel of flexuous round watery-looking or spun-glass like filaments with dark contours, often divided inferiorly into truncated branches (*d*).

Fig. 75.



These different appearances may be seen all together, the beaded appearances on one side of the parcel of watery-looking filaments, and interspersed here and there the insulated beads, one or two of the well-defined of which often appearing as if attached to the outside of the beaded tubes; or some of the appearances may be seen principally or exclusively.

According as the distance of the object against which the muscæ volitantes are viewed is greater or less, they appear larger and fainter or smaller and more distinct.

Vision is not affected by floating muscæ. Between the several portions of the muscæ and by the side of them the eye still sees everything with perfect distinctness. Even the portions of the retina, over which the shadows which cause the appearance of the muscæ

[1] Floating muscæ—Entohyaloid muscæ.

fall, are found by the patient, when the corpuscles ascend out of the field of vision, to be perfectly sensible.

Muscæ volitantes are often detected suddenly, and thus are supposed to have just occurred. They are most observed when the patient looks at the clear sky, a thin cloud, snow on the ground, a white wall, or the like. They are not, if at all, noticed under the opposite circumstances of a dull light, and looking at a dark object. They are not much seen when near objects are looked at.

They are rarely seen in the axis of vision, but generally to one or other side, or above or below. The patient thus seeing them only by a side glance, finds it difficult to fix them in order to study their appearance. They move as the eye moves, upwards and downwards, or from side to side; but besides this motion, which, as dependent on that of the eye, is merely apparent, the muscæ have a real motion of their own, and still more extensive than their apparent motion. Thus, if from looking before him in a horizontal direction, the patient suddenly raises his eyes and fixes them on some object above the horizon, he observes that the muscæ fly upwards considerably beyond that degree of elevation, and even beyond the field of view, and then come sailing down before him till they disappear below.

Besides the motions of ascent and descent, the muscæ volitantes under consideration present lateral movements, although less marked, as well as changes in the relative positions of their several parts.

Nature of floating muscæ.—Hitherto a very common opinion as to the nature of floating muscæ has been that they are subjective sensations, depending on some intrinsic change of state of the optic nervous apparatus, thus confounding them with mixed muscæ; but that they are truly objective sensations, occasioned by the presence of particles in the interior of the eye, but extrinsic and in front of the retina, throwing their defracted shadows on the retina, admits of mathematical demonstration.

But without entering minutely into the matter, the proposition may be easily demonstrated thus: Hold between a convex lens and the white surface on which the image of the light falls some small object, as a pin. When this is near the lens, its shadow is not seen on the white ground, but when it is brought nearer and nearer the white surface, its shadow appears more and more distinctly.

The particles, moreover, appear to be of normal occurrence in the eye, for the appearance of floating muscæ may in general be seen by any person, by simply looking through a small aperture in a card at the clear sky, or through the eyeglass of a compound microscope at the flame of a candle two or three feet distant, or simply by bringing the eyelids towards each other, and looking at a lighted candle.

On contemplating the spectra thus brought into view, viz., the beaded filaments, the distinct and indistinctly defined globules, and the watery-like filaments, called by Dr. Mackenzie respectively the *pearly spectrum*, *the distinct insulo-globular spectrum*, and the *watery spectrum*, it is observed that they are situated in different planes, one behind the other, "that they never mingle with one another, so as to change the order in which they stand before the eye; but the pearly

spectrum always appears the nearest, then the sharply-defined insulo-globular, then the obscurely-defined globules, and farthest away the watery threads."

Seat of the particles, the presence of which occasions muscæ volitantes.—This admits of being mathematically demonstrated to be in front of the retina, in or behind the vitreous body, but at the same time it appears that it is different for the different kinds, being in almost immediate proximity with the retina for the pearly spectrum, and farthest from the retina for the watery spectrum.

Nature of the particles, the presence of which occasions floating muscæ.—This has not yet with certainty been determined. In the vitreous humor (as also in the aqueous) there is contained a great number of corpuscles, most of them resembling lymph corpuscles, though smaller, being between 1-4000th and 1-5000th of an inch in diameter; but it appears from the calculations of Brewster, Mackenzie, and Reute that the size of the particles, the presence of which occasions floating muscæ, is much greater than this.

Muscæ volitantes are often seen by persons without any particular notice of them being taken, as they are indistinct, present themselves occasionally only, and are therefore not troublesome.

Their appearance in cataract is owing to the opaque lens acting much in the same way as the perforated card.

They are seen most distinctly, and are therefore most troublesome, when there exists an irritable state of the retina, with weakened irradiation (p. 300 et seq.). Such a state of the retina may therefore be viewed as the general condition on which floating muscæ, considered as a disease, depend.

Dilution of the images of external objects favors, distinctness, on the contrary, prevents the perception of muscæ. Hence, when the person is short or farsighted, they appear less evident to him when he uses the glasses fitted to render his vision distinct. This appears to be owing to the stronger impression of the external objects making up for the weakened irradiation, so that the weak impression of the objects of the muscæ is more readily effaced.

The pupil of an eye affected with muscæ volitantes is generally contracted, even when the eye is myopic.

Exciting causes.—Over-use of the eye on minute objects;—Inflammatory diseases of the eyes, external as well as internal;—The seeking for them in experiments;—Intemperance;—Febrile diseases;—Influenza;—Disease of the heart;—Want of sleep;—Dyspepsia;—Abdominal congestion;—Hysteria;—Hypochondriasis;—Morbid sensibility of the system generally, arising from pressure of business, anxiety, and distress of mind. All these causes appear to operate in the same manner, occasioning a congested state of the eyes and weakened irradiation of the retina.

When a hypochondriacal person once detects muscæ volitantes, he takes such frequent notice of them, that they become to him more and more troublesome.

Prognosis.—From what has been said, it will be seen that the occurrence of floating muscæ is of itself no indication that either cataract

or amaurosis is taking place. If, however, there be along with the appearance of muscæ a failure of vision, and if that failure be not attributable to myopy or presbyopy, which may be ascertained by a concave or a convex glass not improving vision, then cataract or amaurotic amblyopy may possibly exist.

In uncomplicated cases, the muscæ may indeed increase in numbers but very slowly, and never to such extent as to interfere with the distinctness of vision in any very troublesome degree. But sometimes the muscæ remain stationary, or even become less.

As they depend on the vision of objects naturally existing in the eye, in consequence of a morbid sensibility of the retina, whatever tends to promote or relieve this will have the effect of promoting or relieving the muscæ.

The particles on which the appearance of muscæ volitantes, as above described, is supposed to depend, are too minute to be detected by the ophthalmoscope. In certain cases of exaggerated muscæ, however, accompanying a morbid state of the posterior segment of the eyeball, it is related by Dr. Van Tright, that numerous shreds and tortuous filaments could be seen moving harmoniously in the vitreous humor.

Treatment.—The removal or abatement of the exciting cause, if it can be detected, is the first thing to be looked to. Rest to the eyes, if they have been overstrained, relaxation from business, quiet to the mind. When the stomach and liver are out of order, mercurial alteratives, followed by tonics, regulated exercise, and change of air. Cold applications to the eyes, such as the cold douche bath (p. 63) twice or thrice daily, for five or ten minutes, is the most important local application.

Spectrum of the vascular ramifications and network of the retina.

This may be seen by means of the following experiment, which, from having been first pointed out by Professor Purkinje, is commonly called the experiment of Purkinje. It consists in shading, without closing, one eye, and looking straight forward with the other, whilst a lighted candle (the room being otherwise dark) is moved up and down close to the eye on the temporal side. In a short time a magnified spectrum of dark ramifications and anastomoses, on a light ground, appears floating before the eye, moving in a direction opposite to the movements of the candle.

In this experiment those parts of the retina covered by the ramifications of the central vessels not being so much excited by the light as the rest of the membrane, do not retain the impression so long as until the return of the candle; hence the appearance of dark ramifications in the field corresponding to those parts.[1]

[1] A spectrum of the vessels of the retina is, in certain states of the eye, seen independently of external light—light on a dark ground; but this is owing to pressure on the retina by the vessels. Being thus a subjective phenomenon, it belongs to the head of *photopsy*.—See next chapter. The appearance above referred to in p. 97, is similar to the vascular spectrum, but is owing to insensibility of the retina, from

Circulatory spectrum.

An appearance of grayish watery-like particles darting in every direction before the eyes, somewhat like the circulation in the web of the frog's foot under the microscope, may be seen by a healthy eye by gazing at the clear sky for a short time. If the eyelids are shut, the particles are seen dark red. This appears to be an objective sensation, produced probably by the shadows on the retina of the blood corpuscles circulating in its vascular layer.[1]

VISION OF OBJECTS ON THE EYE.

Muco-lachrymal muscæ.

Sometimes, though rarely, appearances are seen like opaque round spots, surrounded by a halo, which occasionally seem to run together, and again divide, and which slide downwards, but reascend after every nictitation.

These appearances seem to depend on spectra, produced by the shadows of minute globules of air, in the mucus and tears, on the cornea. They are therefore called by Dr. Mackenzie, muco-lachrymal muscæ volitantes.

the pressure and opacity occasioned by the congestion and exudation in inflammation of the vascular layer of the retina. This, therefore, also belongs to the next chapter—to the head of *fixed muscæ*.

[1] When one stoops and then suddenly rises, the appearance of showers of lucid globules before the eyes is of a different nature, being a subjective sensation, excited by pressure on the retina by the determination of blood. So also is an appearance similar to that above described, except that the particles are lucid. The appearance of lucid spectra, therefore, belongs to the head of *photopsy*. See next chapter.

CHAPTER V.

AMAUROTIC AFFECTIONS.

SECTION I.—INTRODUCTION.—ABNORMAL EXCITEMENT OF VISUAL SENSATIONS.

IN amaurotic affections, various visual sensations, though not in themselves unnatural, are apt to be excited unnaturally. As such are important as symptoms, it is necessary to study them; but previously to doing so, the circumstances attending their natural occurrence must in each be taken into consideration.

Sensations of light and color, independent of external light, excited by internal influences operating on the optic nervous apparatus.

In the unexcited condition of the optic nervous apparatus, there is darkness before the eyes, but in the excited condition, light and color are seen.[1]

The agent by which the optic nervous apparatus is usually excited, is the principle of light; but an excited condition, and consequently the sensations of light and color, may be called forth by other influences, such, for example, as pressure. And it is to be observed, that whatever may be the stimulus which excites the optic nervous apparatus, no other sensations but light and color can be called forth in it.

As nervous primitive fibres are throughout the whole course physiologically the same, it is indifferent what part of the optic nervous apparatus be excited, in order that luminous sensations may be perceived—whether the retina itself be irritated, the fibres of the optic nerve in the orbit irritated or cut, or whether the cerebral part of the optic nervous apparatus be pressed on by congestion or tumor. As, moreover, the activity of nervous fibres is always manifested at their peripheral extremities, so in whatever part the optic nervous apparatus be excited, the luminous sensation which results is always referred by the sensorium to the periphery; not only to the periphery, however, but as in natural vision to without the body—(*projection outwards*).

A familiar example of a luminous spectrum of the kind under consideration is that which, on pressing the eyeball, is seen projecting outwards, and on the side opposite to that where the pressure is applied. [This was spoken of at page (58), when mention was made of

[1] Photopsy and Chroopsy.

the advantage to be taken of the form of the spectrum in determining the state of the retina.— ED.]

Other examples are—a spectrum of the vessels of the retina, *light on a dark ground*, which, in certain states of the eye, is seen, and which is owing to pressure on the retina by its vessels in a state of congestion;[1] the appearance of a shower of lucid globules before the eyes on suddenly rising from a stooping posture, from the disturbance in the circulation in the optic nervous apparatus thereby occasioned.

Analogous appearances of fiery scintillations, flashes of light, and colored coruscations, occurring spontaneously, are symptoms of irritation or excitement of some part of the optic nervous apparatus—cerebral or ocular—from inflammatory congestion; when ocular, from inflammatory congestion of the choroid, as above mentioned (p. 97), rather than from inflammatory congestion of the retina. As such inflammatory congestion may end in amaurosis, so the luminous and colored spectra are symptoms of incipient amaurosis. They may continue to appear, however, after all visual sensibility is lost.

A woman, deaf for some years, and troubled with noises in her head, became subject to photopsy also; and fell into the hallucination of supposing that people had everywhere conspired to annoy her by throwing glares of light into her eyes. I found it impossible to convince her of the real nature of her complaint. Her intellect was evidently impaired from the same disease of the brain to which the noises in the head and the photopsy were owing.

Sensations of light and color of the kind just considered are to be distinguished on the one hand from those which depend on an optical derangement in the eye itself, whereby its achromatism is destroyed (p. 290 et seq.), and on the other from accidental or complementary colors, considered in the next article but one.

Reciprocal action of the different parts of the retina on each other's sensations.

Participation of the different parts of the retina in each other's sensations or irradiation of sensations.—Any one fibril of a sensitive nerve may be in action alone. But it is possible for fibrils in a state of activity to communicate a similar state to neighboring ones. This, which is effected at the central extremities of the fibrils, and of which the result is an extension of the original sensation, is called irradiation of sensations.

The retina is prone to such irradiations or sensations. Thus, if the eye be kept fixed for some time on a small strip of colored paper, lying on a sheet of white, the strip will after a time vanish for a moment. The circumferential part of the retina is more prone to irradiation of sensations than the middle part, but at the entrance of the optic nerve it is most so; in fact, the well known vanishing of images at this part in Mariotte's experiment is an exemplification of irradia-

[1] The difference between this and the spectrum in Purkinje's experiment is above explained.—See note, pp. 297–298.

tion. It appears to be owing to irradiation that the spectrum of the retinal vessels is not, in the ordinary exercise of vision, seen.

An insensible spot of the retina, if small, may, in consequence of irradiation, not be seen, or at least not constantly seen, as a fixed musca.

On the other hand, weakened irradiation, which is an accompaniment of diminished sensibility of the retina, allows of small insensible spots of the retina to be more readily seen, as fixed muscæ; and appears to be the condition on which ocular spectra and complementary colors from retention of retinal sensations to a morbid degree, as well as muscæ volitantes (p. 294), depend.

Excitement of opposite conditions in contiguous parts of the retina.— A state of activity of one part of the retina, instead of exciting a similar, may excite an opposite state. Thus, as is well known, the brighter the light, the deeper the shadow. Another example is presented by the following experiment: A small strip of gray paper lying on a sheet of red, after the eye has been fixed on it for some time, appears of a green color, the complementary color of the red ground.

In accordance with this law, an insensible spot of the retina, if large, occasions more distinctly the appearance of a black spot in the field of vision, or a fixed musca, the brighter the light.

Spectra consequent to impressions on the retina and complementary colors.

In the natural state, the sensations of the retina remain a short space of time after the impression which occasioned them has ceased to act. Hence, an image of an object may continue to be seen for some seconds after the eyes have been turned away from looking at it. This phenomenon is, in general, most readily observed in twilight; in daylight, the impression of the object on the retina requires to have acted more intensely and a longer time to produce the effect.

The spectrum appears when the eyes are directed to the sky, projected in the distance, and of gigantic size.

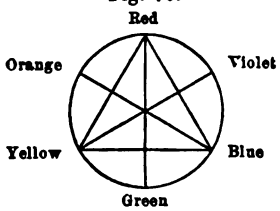
The spectrum is seen differently, according as the eyes, when turned away from the object, are darkened or directed to an illuminated surface. In the former case, the lights and shadows are the same as appeared at the time of regarding the object; in the latter, they are the reverse.

If the object from which the impression has been derived is colored, the spectrum is colored also, but differently, thus: If the eye be fixed on a red colored object for some time, and then turned away from it, a spectrum of the object will continue to be seen, but, instead of a red, of a green color. If, on the contrary, the object looked at be green, the spectrum will be red; again, if blue, the spectrum will be orange; if orange, the spectrum will be blue; if yellow, the spectrum will be violet; if violet, the spectrum will be yellow.

From this it is seen that the color of the spectrum is always that which being added to the color of the object looked at, makes up the sum of the three prismatic colors, yellow, red, and blue, which, by

their combination, form white light; hence, the name complementary which has been given to the color of the spectrum.

Fig. 76.



In the annexed figure the primitive colors yellow, red, and blue, are placed at the angles of the triangle, the compound colors, orange, violet, and green, at the intermediate points. The primitive color and the compound one, which thus stand opposed, viz., yellow and violet, red and green, blue and orange, are complementary of each other.

A spectrum is very readily produced by looking at the setting sun. If on turning the eyes away they are darkened, the color of the spectrum is at first luminous white; it then changes to yellow, and from that runs through the different colors of orange, red, violet, blue, to black, when the spectrum ceases. If, on the contrary, the eyes are directed to a white surface, the spectrum is at first black, then blue, which color is succeeded by violet, red, orange, yellow, until the spectrum, becoming white, is no longer distinguished.

In certain morbid states of the retina, even although vision be much impaired, the sensation remains after the impression a much longer time than natural; hence arise illusions of vision from the spectrum and complementary colors. In such a case, for example, if the person, after his eye has rested on some small and near object, the tassel of a blind, for example, should accidentally look towards the sky, he will see a magnified image of it; but not aware of the cause, he is astonished by what appears to him, a gigantic human figure in the air.

Section II.—Impairment and Loss of Sensibility of the Optic Nervous Apparatus, or Amaurosis in its various Degrees.

The sensibility of the retina is greatest in the region of the yellow spot (not in the situation of the foramen centrale as shown by Herschel, but to one or other side of it). From thence the sensibility diminishes towards the ora serrata.

In consequence of this, we see only that part of an object very distinctly, to which the axes of the eyes are at the moment directed. In examining an object, the axes of the eyes are so moved, that the central region of the retina may be successively impressed by the rays of light from its different parts.

The difference in the degree of sensibility of the middle and circumferential parts of the retina may be illustrated by a reference to the difference in the degree of sensibility of the skin of the lips, for example, and the skin of the cheeks. Whilst the points of the two legs of a pair of compasses, when separated a very short distance from each other, are applied to the skin of the lips, the mind distinguishes

the two impressions; but when applied to the skin of the cheek, there is no distinct perception of two points, but a sensation as if one impression only were made.

As impressions on the less sensitive skin of the cheek are perceived, as if smaller than impressions on the more sensitive skin of the lips; so objects seen by the less sensitive circumferential part of the retina appear smaller than when seen by the more sensitive middle part; or, *ceteris paribus*, an imperfectly illuminated object appears smaller than one brightly illuminated.

In amblyopy, objects appear smaller than natural, owing perhaps to the defective sensibility of the retina (*amaurotic micropy*).

Defective perception of colors.

Cases are recorded in which persons were unable, in different degrees, to distinguish certain colors, their sight in other respects being unimpaired. The colors most generally confounded were red with green, and pink with blue. Yellow and blue were the colors most readily recognized. [This affection is very commonly called *Daltonism*, from Dalton, the celebrated chemist, who was affected by it, and who was the first to describe it, in the *Memoirs of the Literary Society of Winchester*, 1798.—ED.]

The affection appears to have been in most cases congenital and incurable.

Transitory hemiopy.

The following is an account of Hemiopy, by Dr. Wallaston, as it occurred in his own person: "I suddenly found, after violent exercise, two or three hours before, that I could see but half the face of a man whom I met; and it was the same with respect to every object I looked at. In attempting to read the name JOHNSON over a door, I saw only SON; the commencement of the name being wholly obliterated to my view.[1] The loss of sight was towards my left, and was the same, whether I looked with the right eye or the left. This blindness was not so complete as to amount to absolute darkness, but was a shaded darkness, without definite outline. The complaint was of short duration, and in about a quarter of an hour might be said to be wholly gone, having receded with a gradual motion from the centre of vision obliquely upwards towards the left."

More than twenty years subsequently, a similar attack occurred again, without Dr. W. being able to assign any cause whatever, or to connect it with any previous or subsequent indisposition. "The blindness," says he, "was first observed, as before, on looking at the face of a person I met, whose *left* eye was to my sight obliterated. My blindness was in this instance the reverse of the former, being to *my right* (instead of the left) of the spot to which my eyes were directed; so that I have no reason to suppose it in any manner connected

[1] Abernethy, who had an attack of this kind, declared, in himself, he could see as far as the *ne*, but could not see the *thy*.—ED.]

with the former affection. * * * On this occasion the affection, after having lasted with little alteration for about twenty minutes, was removed suddenly and entirely by the excitement of agreeable news respecting the safe arrival of a friend from a very hazardous enterprise."

Such cases are not uncommon. I have myself twice experienced an attack. The first occurred some years ago in returning from a walk before dinner one hot day in summer. I felt exhausted, languid, and slightly giddy, but in other respects quite well. After dining and drinking a glass of port wine and water, the hemiopy became somewhat alleviated, but did not entirely go off until after tea, having continued two or three hours. The second attack occurred some months ago, in consequence of gastric derangement.

In some persons, the affection is of frequent occurrence, coming on along with indigestion, headache, and nausea, but going off in a few hours.[1]

Admitting the doctrine of corresponding parts of the two retinæ as modified in the manner explained in the next chapter, and admitting the structural condition of their correspondence to be, in addition to semi-decussation of the optic nerves, some continuity between the fibres of the corresponding sides of the retinæ, we may, with Dr. Wollaston, consider the proximate cause of hemiopy to be some temporary affection of the brain at the origin of one or other optic nerve.

Treatment.—According as hemiopy depends simply on fatigue or gastric derangement, so must the treatment be regulated.

Night-blindness.[2]

Indistinct vision, recurring regularly at night, is sometimes met with as a congenital and habitual infirmity; there are instances of its having prevailed as an epidemic. Most frequently it is met with as an occasional complaint, especially in warm countries and warm latitudes at sea.

In the beginning of the complaint the patient is still able to see objects a short time after sunset, and perhaps to see a little by clear moonlight, and he can see distinctly by bright candlelight. Vision, however, becomes more and more imperfect at night, so that after a few days the patient can no longer discriminate the largest objects after sunset or by moonlight, &c.; and after a longer lapse of time, he ceases to see any object distinctly by the brightest candlelight.

The pupils move naturally during the day, but after sunset they become dilated, and contract sluggishly on exposure to light. Sometimes they are considerably dilated both by day and night. In cases

[1] The case of a friend of his, which Dr. Wollaston describes, does not appear to be of this kind, but a case of common incomplete amaurosis. The blindness came on after the patient had suffered severe pains in his head for some days, about the left temple and towards the back of the left eye; his vision became considerably impaired, attended with other symptoms indicating a slight compression on the brain.

[2] Cæcitas nocturna. The words *hemeralopia* and *nyctalopia* have been differently used by authors; some expressing by hemeralopia night-blindness, and by nyctalopia day-blindness; whilst others have employed the words in an opposite sense.

of long duration the pupils are often contracted, and there are evident manifestations of intolerance of light.

Causes.—The principal causes of night-blindness appear to be fatigue and exposure to the strong light of the sun, and gastric derangement; lunar influence is also considered to operate as a cause. I have met with two causes apparently arising from exposure of the eyes to naphtha vapor. The following is one of the cases:—

A lad aged 17. Has been working for the last fortnight with shellac, naphtha, and gutta percha. Since then, he finds that his sight, which is perfectly good during the day, becomes regularly dim at night.

Congenital night-blindness has been known to affect more than one member of the same family. An instance of this kind has come under my own notice. A most remarkable history of a hereditary night-blindness, which has prevailed in one family for two centuries, has been recorded by M. Cunier.[1] The following case came under my notice not long ago:—

A coachman, about 30 years old, whose brother has been affected by night-blindness from birth, has himself been, for the last two months, incapable of seeing his way in driving when night came on. His health is good. His eyes look natural—pupils obedient to the light. [Night-blindness is not very unfrequently seen in cases of scurvy, as those who have had the care of soldiers since the commencement of the civil troubles in the United States must bear witness to.—ED.]

Prognosis.—Under proper treatment, the prognosis may be always favorable. The duration of the disease is generally from two weeks to three or six months. If, however, it be neglected or mistreated, vision may become imperfect in the daytime as well as at night. In some cases the disease has terminated in total blindness.

Europeans who have been once affected with night-blindness are particularly liable to a recurrence of the complaint as long as they remain in tropical climates.

Treatment.—The remedies to be first had recourse to are those adapted for the removal and alleviation of any general complaint, of which the night-blindness may be symptomatic. If gastric derangement, for example, emetics and purgatives are to be prescribed. If, after the removal or alleviation of the general complaint, the night-blindness has not of itself gone off, a succession of blisters to the temple has been found a most efficacious remedy.

In some cases it may be advisable to take blood by cupping or leeches from the neighborhood of the eye. During the treatment, the eyes are to be kept shaded, and occasionally bathed with cold water.

In the case of the coachman above mentioned, the sight became so much improved under the use of alterative doses of mercury, continued for three months, that he came to see pretty well at night. A spectrum, however, made its appearance before the right eye—at first in the form of a spot the size of a pea, dark by day, bright and starry-looking by night, in the form of a flickering flame. [In the treatment

[1] Annales de la Société de Médecine de Gand. 1840.

of night-blindness, its not unfrequent connection with scurvy must not be forgotten. In such cases it soon disappears under the influence of a proper diet. It is worthy of mention, also, that for a long period of time, in various countries in Europe, the exposure of the eye to the azotized vapors arising from the livers of animals has been said by trustworthy men, to cure rapidly cases of hemeralopia rebellious to all other treatment.—ED.]

Day-blindness.

The photophobia, which persons accustomed to dark residences, albinoes, and children laboring under scrofulous ophthalmia, experience when exposed to strong daylight, does not merit the appellation of day-blindness, understood as the counterpart of night-blindness. In this sense it does not certainly appear that there is any such disease as day-blindness.

In amaurotic amblyopia, though the patient does not see well either by day or night, it happens in some cases that he sees proportionally better at night.

Fixed muscæ.

These appearances never change their position, either in regard to each other, or to the optic axis. Their motion is thus merely apparent, depending on the motion of the eyeball. But it often requires some attention and power of observation on the part of the patient to distinguish what is real from what is apparent motion.

Fixed muscæ vary in number, size, and form. At first semi-transparent, they afterwards become black, or at least dark. They appear in reading, like blotches on the paper, but when the eyes are directed to a distant object, they appear so large that they cover it perhaps. Fixed muscæ are most distinct in the light, in darkness they are either not seen or seen as luminous appearances. If confined to one eye they are most distinct when the other eye is closed.

Fixed muscæ are owing to insensible spots on the retina. The centre of the retina is sometimes the part affected, and the appearance seen is that of a dark spot in the middle of the field of vision. Thus the flame of a candle is, perhaps, invisible, whilst the light halo around it is seen.

The appearance of a skin with veins in it, above referred to (p. 97), differs from the vascular spectrum as seen in Purkinje's experiment, inasmuch as it is owing to insensibility of the retina from the pressure and opacity occasioned by the congestion and exudation in inflammation of its vascular layer. It therefore belongs to the present head of fixed muscæ. Muscæ may change in form, size, and darkness: and though any given muscæ may not alter its position, it may disappear whilst others may present themselves in another part of the field.

The insensible spots on the retina on which the appearance of fixed muscæ depends, constitute partial amaurosis; this may pass into total amaurosis, the insensible spots gradually increasing in size until objects are no longer seen.

AMAUROSIS.[1]

Amaurosis considered empirically.

Amaurosis is impairment or loss of vision from disease of the optic nervous apparatus.

Different degrees of amaurosis.—Amaurosis is said to be *incomplete* or *complete*, according as the sensibility for visual impressions is impaired merely, or quite lost; and *partial* or *total*, according as the impairment or loss of sensibility affects a part only, or the whole retina.

In incomplete amaurosis, the patient's field of vision is obscured as if a gauze or cloud were interposed between him and the objects looked at.

In partial amaurosis, the obscurity may involve the centre or the circumference of the field, or some one side only; or it may be limited to a mere spot, or to several spots dispersed throughout the field. Objects are thus seen or not, according to the part of the field of view in which they are situated; or if large enough to occupy the whole field, their circumferential or central part only is seen, or one half only (*visus dimidiatus*), or a part here and there (*visus interruptus*). When the insensibility is limited to a spot or spots merely, the appearance of fixed muscæ is occasioned (p. 306).

Peculiarities of amaurotic vision.—Vision is often better one day, worse another; sometimes better in the morning, sometimes in the evening; sometimes better after meals, sometimes worse.

The amaurotic person generally sees an object indistinctly, until such time as he has steadily fixed his eyes on it (*visus iridescens*). Sometimes, however, by moving the object before him, he sees it better than when at rest.

Objects sometimes appear smaller (*amaurotic micropy*) (p. 303).

The patient usually sees better in strong light, but in some cases, better in dull light. Sometimes he is intolerant of light, even when the amaurosis is complete.

In some cases the patient sees distant objects better than near; in other cases, again, near objects better than distant; and sometimes he sees objects multiplied with one eye, and iridescent: the flame of a candle, for instance, spreading out into rays, and surrounded by colored halos.

Subjective visual sensations.—Photopsy, chroopsy, and the undue retention of impressions, giving rise to ocular spectra and accidental colors, are frequent attendants on amaurosis. The gauze or network seen in the light may still be visible in the dark; but instead of being gray or black, it is of a silvery or gold color.

Common subjective sensations.—Uneasy feelings or actual pain in the eye or head may or may not have been, or be present. Dryness of the eyes and nostrils is sometimes felt.

Double vision, confusion and distortion of objects sometimes occur

[1] Gutta serena of the Arabians, in contradistinction to *gutta opaca*, the name they gave to cataract.

early in the disease, from some degree of attending strabismus. A similar disturbance of vision may occur without evident strabismus or loss of correspondence of the axes of the eyeballs, but in consequence of loss of correspondence of the vertical and horizontal diameters of the eyeballs, from disturbance of the harmonic action of the oblique muscles. The nature of such disturbance of vision is ascertained by closing one eye, whereupon vision with the other is improved.

Objective symptoms.—The defective and disturbed vision may be the only symptoms present. There may be no objective symptom, even the staring appearance of the eyes, and their want of power to converge on an object with precision, may be absent in incipient cases. In general, however, there are objective symptoms enough to indicate the nature of the affection, and to confirm the patient's statements.[1]

The pupil is more or less dilated, and if not quite immovable, its movements are limited and slow. This, although one of the most characteristic appearances presented by the amaurotic eye, is not constant. In cases in which one eye only is affected, the pupil often moves quite naturally, consentaneously with the pupil of the healthy eye; but if this latter eye be covered, whilst the amaurotic eye is examined under the influence of different degrees of light, then the pupil of the amaurotic eye is found to remain dilated and fixed, uninfluenced by the degree of light. Sometimes, again, in complete amaurosis of both eyes, the pupils are as obedient to changes in the degree of light as in health (p. 297).

Besides the peculiarities of the pupil just considered, there may be deformity of it from greater dilatation towards some one or other side, or even a displacement of the pupil, and the iris may be inclined towards the cornea, or its pupillary margin reverted backwards from the cornea.

Sometimes the pupil is much contracted (p. 297).

There is often an appearance as if of opacity behind the pupil, deep-seated, analogous to the appearance in glaucoma, but pale and not so well marked. It is to be remarked, however, that this appearance, in an equal degree, may sometimes be seen in elderly persons, whose vision is quite good; and on the other hand, numerous cases of amaurosis, and this of the most complete kind, present no such appearance of opacity, but a clear black pupil.

In uncomplicated amaurosis, the catoptrical lenticular images are distinct.

Congestion of the conjunctiva, or, on the contrary, great paleness of it, lachrymation or dryness of the eyes, too great hardness, or too great softness of the eyeball, increased prominence, strabismus or paralytic luscitas, and rolling of the eyes, may, in different cases, be accompaniments of amaurosis.

General symptoms.—Symptoms of intercranial disease often attend amaurosis, such as pain in the head, constant, intermittent, or periodic,

[1] The general aspect of the amaurotic patient is above sketched (p. 34).

and varying in seat, extent, and nature; vertigo, tinnitus aurium, tendency to coma, sleeplessness, &c.

The digestive organs are sometimes deranged, sometimes not.

The pulse may be strong, or weak, or natural.

Such are the principal symptoms which may attend amaurosis. Some, it will be observed, are altogether the contrary of others, so that not one alone can be admitted as pathognomonic, scarcely even the defective vision itself.

These differences in the phenomena depend partly on differences in the nature of the morbid condition on which the loss of sensibility depends, partly on the development of that morbid condition. For the same reason the invasion and progress of the disease differ in different cases.

Invasion and progress.—The invasion of the amaurosis may be sudden or gradual. In the former case, vision may be at once wholly lost, or nearly so, in the latter case, it may be only after a time that the vision is seriously impaired. In some cases the impairment of vision remains at a certain stage without advancing, in other cases it continues to increase, the obscurity thickening and spreading, until the whole field of vision is obliterated to the sense, the perception of light lost, and the amaurosis complete. Sometimes amaurosis commences as night-blindness.

Except when the cause is of a purely local nature, both eyes generally become affected; one eye first, perhaps, and by and by the other. The blindness being complete and total in one eye, some degree of vision may still be retained in the other.

Constitution, and previous disease of the patient.—Amaurotic patients are met with in all constitutions, and are found to have been the subjects of very different diseases, and yet these diseases will often appear to have had some connection, either as cause, or as themselves depending on the same cause with the amaurosis, and may still require to be taken into consideration along with the present state of general health of the patient, in determining the kind of treatment to be had recourse to.

The diseases, the previous existence of which is often found to have some connection with the amaurosis, either as cause, or as depending themselves on the same cause, are scrofula, syphilis, gout, rheumatism, dyspepsia, hypochondriasis, hysteria, apoplexy, epilepsy, paralysis, phrenitis, typhus fever, lead poisoning, &c.

In some cases the disease is found to occur in connection with disturbed menstruation, hysteria, pregnancy, during labor, hæmorrhoids, and again to disappear entirely, but again to occur, and then perhaps to remain permanently.

Causes.—The paralysis of the optic nervous apparatus, on which amaurosis depends, may be the result of morbid conditions of that apparatus, differing both as regards nature and seat.

As regards nature, they may be congestion, or inflammation and its consequences; nervous exhaustion; or pressure by neighboring parts. As regards seat, this may be in the retina, or the optic nerve, or the cerebral portion of the optic nervous apparatus.

Diagnosis in general.—Amaurosis, in its incipient stage especially, ought to be carefully distinguished, for this is in general the only stage at which treatment is likely to be of much avail.

The affections from which amaurosis requires to be distinguished are principally: Cataract, mydriasis, myopy, presbyopy, asthenopy, muscæ volitantes, night-blindness, glaucoma. See those different articles.

Amaurosis is, however, often complicated with some one or other of these affections.

The distinction of incipient amaurosis from incipient cataract is of especial importance, as supposing incipient amaurosis mistaken for incipient cataract, it might be allowed to go on unchecked, under the impression that ripening of the cataract was taking place. The patient would thus be deprived of all chance of the benefit which might be derived from treatment in rescuing him from irretrievable blindness.

Prognosis.—The prognosis in a decided case of amaurosis is most unfavorable. The disease, when it comes on suddenly, even when complete blindness is present, is not unfrequently relieved or cured, if it has not already existed long. The disease which has come on gradually, accompanied by pains in the head, is more hopeless in general, as in this case the cause most usually is material disorganization of some part of the optic nervous apparatus; whereas, sudden cases may be owing to some congestion, extravasation, or exudation, admitting of removal by timely treatment.

The prognosis is decidedly bad, when the eyeball is either preternaturally hard or soft, or affected with cataract; or if the disease is hereditary, or complicated with epilepsy, paralysis of some part indicating affection of the brain, &c.

In cases in which one eye only is affected, there is reason to fear for the other.

Amaurosis considered pathologically.

Seat of the morbid conditions of which paralysis of the optic nervous apparatus may be the result.—The retina, the optic nerve, or that part of the brain with which the optic nerve is connected, may be together or separately the seat of the morbid condition on which the amaurosis depends. If the retina only be affected, it cannot receive the impression which should be transmitted by the optic nerve to the brain; if the optic nerve only be affected, it cannot transmit the visual impression from the retina to the brain; if that part of the brain with which the optic nerve is connected, be alone affected, the sensorial power to take cognizance of the visual impressions transmitted by the optic nerve is lost.

Thus, the general result is the same, whether the different parts of the optic nervous apparatus be affected together or separately. Notwithstanding this, it is of importance practically to determine as accurately as possible the seat of the morbid condition on which the loss of vision in any given case depends.

Nature of the morbid conditions of which paralysis of the optic nervous apparatus may be the result.—In the first place, it is to be observed,

that paralysis of the optic nervous apparatus, like paralysis of other parts of the nervous system, may occur without any morbid condition, the nature of which is appreciable, either by particular symptoms during life or by anatomical examination after death. Generally, however, there are symptoms and other circumstances of the case during life, or appearances after death, sufficient to account for the paralysis. In regard to appearances after death, however, it is to be observed that many of the morbid conditions in which the optic nervous apparatus has been found in cases of amaurosis, though of themselves very efficient causes of paralysis, and irremediable, are not to be viewed as standing in the relation of original cause of the paralysis, but rather as the effect, or, at the least, as the coincident effect of the morbid condition which was the immediate cause of the paralysis. To such morbid conditions may be referred, hardening or softening of the brain, of the optic nerve or retina, atrophy, thickening or other enlargement (which may be followed by atrophy).

The morbid conditions, acting as the immediate cause of paralysis of the optic nervous apparatus in amaurosis, are in their nature essentially the same as those which act as the immediate cause of paralysis of other parts of the nervous system, and may be referred to the two principal heads of intrinsic and extrinsic.

Intrinsic morbid conditions of the optic nervous apparatus acting as causes of its paralysis in amaurosis.—These may be at first inflammation or simple congestion of some part or the whole optic nervous apparatus, and as effects of this, exudation of serum or lymph, or extravasation of blood. Or the opposite condition of a defective supply of blood to the parts, followed by marasmus.

These morbid conditions, it is to be observed, may not be confined to the optic nervous apparatus, but extend to the brain generally, in which case the amaurosis will form a point of inferior consideration.

Morbid conditions extrinsic of the optic nervous apparatus acting as causes of its paralysis in amaurosis.—These operate by *pressure* on the optic nervous apparatus. To them belong abscesses of the brain, hydrocephalic collections, tumors, &c., of the brain or its membranes, aneurismal affections of the cerebral or ophthalmic arteries, exostosis, &c., of the bones of the cranium or orbit, abscesses in the orbit, tumors in the orbit, or in the neighboring cavities and sinuses of the skull or face, affections within the eyeball, as inflammation of the choroid, hydrophthalmic collections, and the like.

Eventually the pressure may produce organic change of the optic nervous apparatus.

It will be observed that many of these morbid conditions are of such grave importance in themselves, that the amaurosis produced by them forms but a secondary consideration in the case.

Both intrinsic and extrinsic morbid conditions of paralysis in amaurosis may coexist. Examples readily suggest themselves. To take one from the eyeball, besides inflammatory or simple congestion of the retina, there may be a similar state of the choroid producing pressure on the retina.

Morbid conditions of the retina on which the paralysis in amaurosis may depend—Intrinsic.—Vascular congestion of the retina or choroid, or both, simple or inflammatory, acute or chronic, and, as the consequence of it, extravasation of blood, degeneration of the structure of the retina (see *Posterior Internal Ophthalmia*), thickening, atrophy, softening, adhesion between the retina and choroid, &c. Injuries, whether direct wounds, or the lesion, whatever its nature may be, produced by concussion, or by a sudden glare of intense light, or by over-exertion of vision.

Extrinsic, but still seated within the eyeball.—Inflammation or congestion of the choroid and its consequences. Subsclerotic dropsy, vitreous dropsy, hæmophthalmus, displaced lens. Inflammation of the choroid may thus act, both by producing disorganization of the retina, and giving rise to pressure on it.

The morbid conditions extrinsic to the retina and seated without the eyeball, are, for the most part, the same as the extrinsic morbid conditions to which the orbital portion of the optic nerve is subjected.

Morbid conditions of the optic nerve on which the paralysis in amaurosis may depend—Intrinsic.—Direct injury of the optic nerve.—Congestion, simple or inflammatory, and a general or partial induration or atrophy —thickening of the sheath and exudation between it and the nerve. Tumors, attached to or contained within the sheath or involving the substance of the optic nerve, including medullary or melanotic disease. Aneurismal enlargement of the central artery of the retina while within the optic nerve. [Embolism of this artery.—ED.] Extravasation of blood in the same place.

Extrinsic.—These necessarily come under two separate heads, viz., those to which the orbital, and those to which the intracranial portion of the optic nerve is subjected.

The latter will come under the more general head of extrinsic morbid conditions affecting the intracranial portion of the optic nervous apparatus; the former therefore alone fall to be enumerated here.

Inflammation and abscess in the orbit; exostosis of the orbital bones; tumors in the orbit or neighboring cavities [among which may be placed abscess in the antrum from carious teeth—ED.]; fractures of the anterior part of the base of the skull or of the orbit.

Morbid conditions of the intracranial portion of the optic nervous apparatus on which the paralysis in amaurosis may depend—Intrinsic.—Injuries—concussion, laceration; congestion—simple or inflammatory, and its effects, hardening or softening, hypertrophy or atrophy, abscess, &c.; apoplexy; scrofulous tubercles; tumors of different kinds; hydatids.

These morbid conditions may implicate other parts of the brain at the same time.

Extrinsic.—Fracture of the cranium with depression or extravasation of blood in the situation of the intracranial portion of the optic nervous apparatus; exostosis of the bones of the cranium in the same situation; tumors of the dura mater; inflammation of the membranes of the brain, and its consequences, adhesions, thickenings, depositions of serum,

lymph, pus, &c.; hydrocephalus, superficial or ventricular; tumors of the brain, implicating the optic nervous apparatus by pressure, such as enlarged pituitary, or pineal gland; aneurism of one of the encephalic arteries.

Of these different morbid conditions, it is to be observed, that many of them are well-marked and recognized forms of disease in the rational pathological sense, the amaurosis being at once recognizable as a symptom merely. Others, again, are not so recognizable during life, and the blindness being the prominent symptom, the case is said to be one of amaurosis in the empirical sense.

Causes of the different morbid conditions of the optic nervous apparatus in amaurosis.—These may be said to comprehend the remote causes of disease in general, in addition to such as act on the eyes in particular.

Amaurosis considered therapeutically.

The nature of the morbid condition on which the amaurosis depends, and the causes which may have excited that morbid condition, are points which must be ascertained before any rational mode of treatment can be determined on. In numerous cases, however, it must be confessed that these points cannot be satisfactorily determined; the treatment adopted must, therefore, be partially empirical and partly founded on general indications.

The different morbid conditions on which amaurosis may originally and essentially depend are, it has been above seen, referable to the three following principal heads:—

1. Congestion of the optic nervous apparatus and its effects.
2. Exhaustion of the optic nervous apparatus.
3. Pressure on some part of the optic nervous apparatus.

These conditions, however, it is to be observed, may be more or less mixed up with each other, or one may supervene on the other; hence, according as one or other appears to be in operation at the time, so must be the treatment.

Amaurosis from congestion of the optic nervous apparatus.—The causes to which congestive amaurosis is owing are very various. Exposure of the eyes to strong heat and light in those who work before large fires, &c. [or to the glare of light upon the sea.—Ed.]. Over-exertion of the sight. Forced exertion of the body while stooping the head, especially in plethoric or drunken persons. Pregnancy. Sudden suppression of discharges—the menstrual, perspiratory, hæmorrhoidal, purulent, &c. Gastro-hepatic, or gastro-intestinal irritation, as in dyspepsia, scybala, worms. Irritation of the nerve of the fifth pair. Passions of the mind. Fevers.

Prognosis and treatment.—The cases of amaurosis under consideration, if early seen, are in general those in which treatment may be undertaken with most hope of advantage, provided—and this is the first point to which attention must be directed—the causes just enumerated can be avoided, removed, or mitigated.

The plan of treatment is, first, the general antiphlogistic plan above described (p. 102 et seq.), consisting principally of bleeding and mer-

curialization, and afterwards the tonic and alterative, together with counter-irritation (p. 104).

If the disease has already fallen into a chronic state, the tonic and alterative plan of treatment, with counter-irritation, may be the only one admissible.

Amaurosis from exhaustion of the optic nervous apparatus.—Exhaustion of the optic nervous apparatus is often a mere accompaniment of general nervous exhaustion, arising from great loss of blood, or excessive discharge of secretion, as in protracted suckling, seminal losses, especially by onanism, or arising from grief and other depressing passions—from low nervous fevers, fright, &c.

Prognosis and treatment.—In the cases depending on exhaustion of the nervous system, the prognosis is much less favorable than in those depending on congestion.

The plan of treatment fitted to them is the tonic and alterative (p. 104), in prolonged courses.

It is in this form of amaurosis that strychnia and veratria, endermically applied, have been much recommended; but their efficacy has not been satisfactorily established. The same must be said of electricity and galvanism, and stimulating vapors to the eyes.

The amauroses which arise from super-excitation occasioned by sudden strong impressions on the retina, such as an intense glare of light falling on the eye, concussion of the eyeball, or a stroke of lightning, and also those arising from overplying vision, appear to depend partly on nervous exhaustion, and partly on congestion. For example, the spot of the retina acted on by a sudden glare of light, or by smart concussion from a blow, is at once rendered insensible, and the result is a fixed musca, which may ultimately go away or remain; or the whole retina may become insensible, though this more generally takes place slowly, as a consequence of supervening congestion or inflammation.

In such a case, the treatment should be the same as for congestive amaurosis.

Amaurosis resulting from pressure on some part of the optic nervous apparatus.—In many such cases the amaurosis is but a secondary consideration, more pressing symptoms of the organic disease being present; in other cases the amaurosis may be the only or principal appreciable symptom.

Prognosis and treatment.—Except when the cause of pressure is seated in the orbit or in the eye, and is removable by operation, any treatment adopted must be regulated according as the general symptoms agree with one or other of the preceding forms, consisting, in the one case, of bloodletting and mercurialization; in the other of tonics, alteratives, and counter-irritation. When, as is often the case, it cannot be determined what is the nature of the cause of pressure, or even that the case is one of pressure, the treatment must still be regulated by the same principle.

SECTION III.—GLAUCOMA AND CAT'S EYE.

GLAUCOMA.

Glaucoma is a name applied to a peculiar greenish opaque appearance, deep behind the pupil, changing its seat according to the direction in which the light is admitted, being always most concentrated on the side opposite the light. This appearance occurs in very different degrees, from a greenish reflection barely discernible to a grass-green opacity.

Hippocrates and the ancient Greeks comprehended under the name of *glaucoma* every kind of opacity which appears behind the pupil. The later Greeks, as Rufus, Galen, Paul of Egina, and others, however, restricted the term to the incurable opacities behind the pupil, while to the curable, they gave the name *hypochyma:* the former they supposed to be a disease of the lens, the latter to a concretion in front of the lens.

Brisseau[1] appears to have been the first who gave out the opinion that while cataract, as first shown by Rolfink, Borel, and others, is an opacity of the crystalline body, glaucoma is an opacity of the vitreous.

By some the appearance of glaucoma has been supposed to be owing to reflection from the bottom of the eye, in consequence of the morbid state of the retina and choroid, with loss of pigment, which often exists in glaucoma.

It was, however, satisfactorily demonstrated by Dr. Mackenzie, in 1828, that the cause of the glaucomatous appearances resides in the lens.

The change in the state of the lens, on which the glaucomatous appearance depends, consists in its having become, especially in its central part or kernel, colored—more or less deep amber when viewed by transmitted light, green when viewed by reflected light. The lens usually retains its transparency unimpaired, except in so far as the depth of color interferes with it, but it may become at the same time more or less opaque.

The proofs adduced by Dr. Mackenzie that the cause of the glaucomatous appearance resides in the lens, are the following:—

1. On removing the lens by operation from a glaucomatous eye, the pupil no longer presents the glaucomatous color, but appears black, as natural.

2. On dissection of glaucomatous eyes, he found the lens, especially its central part or nucleus, of a yellow, amber, yellowish-red, or reddish-brown color, when viewed by transmitted light; greenish when viewed by reflected light.

In demonstration of the different degrees of opacity of the lens which may exist in the different stages of glaucoma, Dr. Mackenzie was the first to apply the catoptrical test (p. 216).

[1] Traité de la Cataracte et du Glaucome. Paris, 1709.

Along with a glaucomatous appearance behind the pupil, vision may still be good, or it may be defective or totally lost. In the latter case, the defective vision may be owing in part to the deeply colored nucleus of the lens intercepting the rays of light in the manner of cataract, or to actual cataractous opacity coexisting, but in most cases it is owing to complication with insensibility of the retina.

From this it may be inferred, that the glaucomatous state of the lens occurs in diseased states of the eye, essentially different from one another. Hence, if we take glaucoma as a genus, the principal species are as follows:—

1. *Simple glaucoma.*
2. *Glaucoma with cataract.*
3. *Chronic glaucoma with amaurosis.*
4. *Chronic glaucoma with amaurosis and cataract.*
5. *Acute glaucoma with amaurosis.*

Simple glaucoma.

Here we have the glaucomatous appearance behind the pupil, but the eye, in other respects, appears quite healthy—the cornea clear, the pupil lively, the consistence of the eyeball normal, and vision—with the exception that it may be presbyopic or myopic—good.

Simple glaucoma is of frequent occurrence in old people. It continues for life, but does not necessarily become complicated either with cataract or amaurosis.

Simple glaucoma with cataract.[1]

In this species of glaucoma, the green reflection from the glaucomatous nucleus of the lens is seen somewhat obscured by the cataractous whiteness of the surface. The retina is sound, but, as is usual at the advanced period of life when this species of cataract occurs, the vitreous body is more or less dissolved.

This form of glaucoma does not essentially differ from the kind of hard cataract above noticed (p. 213).

Treatment.—As was first pointed out by Dr. Mackenzie in 1828, the operation for cataract may be performed with success in cases of simple glaucoma with cataract. But this is the only species of glaucoma in which an operation for the removal of the lens is admissible. The operation may be by extraction or reclination [or division.—ED.], according to the circumstances of the case (p. 220).

Chronic glaucoma with amaurosis.

This, which is the species of glaucoma generally taken as the type of the disease, is identical with chronic arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia (p. 156 et seq.).

The eyeball is hard to the touch from dissolution of the hyaloid,

[1] Simple glaucomatous cataract—green cataract in the limited acceptation.

and superabundance of vitreous humor. The sclerotica is attenuated and dark looking; the white of the eye pervaded by varicose vessels; the cornea often slightly nebulous and rough; the iris pale and inclined towards the cornea; the pupil at first limited and sluggish in its motions, becomes dilated—generally ovally dilated—and fixed; the peculiar glaucomatous appearance behind the pupil well marked.

Vision is impaired or lost.

In addition to the defective vision, there are muscæ and fiery and colored spectra before the eyes, and not unfrequently more or less severe pain in the forehead, supra-orbital regions, temples, or face, of a rheumatic or gouty character.

Both eyes are usually affected, but one may be less so than the other.

The characters above given (p. 215), as distinguishing glaucoma from cataract are those of this form of glaucoma.

The disease is incurable.

Chronic glaucoma with amaurosis and cataract.[1]

This is an advanced stage of the preceding form of glaucoma. The eye is now quite insensible to light, but photopsia and pains around the orbit may continue.

The pupillary margin of the iris is perhaps retroverted, and the lens, now become cataractous in its external substance and hypertrophied, protrudes through the dilated pupil into the anterior chamber, and even comes to press on the cornea. The cornea may in consequence ulcerate, and the lens be evacuated with hemorrhage. Eventually the eye becomes atrophic and quiet.

Acute glaucoma with amaurosis.

This is identical with acute arthritic posterior internal ophthalmia above described (p. 156 et seq.).

[Within the past few years the subject of glaucoma has received a great deal of attention, and much has been written, both upon its pathology and its treatment.

By the ophthalmoscope, in glaucoma, we find excavation of the optic papilla, or rather of the entrance of the optic nerve and pulsation of the central artery of the retina. To these, capillary apoplexy of the retina is often added, and sometimes there are small blood-clots in the vitreous humor, which is remarkably firm. It is only late in the disease, when all the component structures of the eye are undergoing atrophy, that the vitreous humor becomes fluid.

All the leading features of glaucoma are to be attributed—according to the most recent authorities—to excessive tension of the eyeball from a superabundance of fluid within it, which distends the vitreous humor. This fluid—serum—is derived from the choroid, so that glaucoma might be considered a serous choroiditis.

[1] Cataracta glaucomatosa of Beer.

It is held, therefore, that the loss of vision in the condition of early glaucoma is not the result of any change primarily occurring in the retina, but of a pressure of the vessels, and that by the removal of this pressure, the retina will regain its power, just as by compression within the head the brain might lose its functions for a time, and regain them when the pressure was removed.

In accordance with these views, Graefe excised a portion of the iris in a particular way, and stated that there was almost from the first a diminution of pressure, followed by an abatement of the symptoms, and an improvement of the vision, even when under great pressure it had been abolished for a time.

This operation of Graefe, called iridectomy, consists in excising a segment of the iris, in its whole breadth, from the pupillary margin outwards to its insertion, through an opening of corresponding size made at the extreme edge of the anterior chamber. By the removal of the iris in this manner, the pupil is at once enlarged up to the corneal incision, which forms, as it were, the base of a coloboma iridis, and the edge of the lens, with the suspensory ligament, stretching in front of the vitreous humor, and the ciliary processes, is exposed to view. The little blood which oozes into the anterior chamber from the cut edges or surface of the iris, should be at once pressed out or removed with a scoop. The after-treatment is very simple. A light compress may be applied for a short time as a precaution against hemorrhage. This may be replaced after an hour or two by a piece of wet rag. The room should be shaded. At first the aqueous humor trickles away, but the corneal wound soon heals, and the anterior chamber fills again. The hardness of the eyeball is at once lessened, and a natural tension is gradually attained; the pain abates and soon altogether disappears. As regards vision, when the proper cases are selected for the operation, it is claimed by many surgeons to be completely restored.

We believe ourselves that the operation of iridectomy is of no use in chronic glaucoma, while in acute glaucoma, good effects do result from the operation. Notwithstanding this, we are persuaded that the excision of the iris is a proceeding unnecessarily superadded to a means long known as calculated to give relief, and to which alone the benefit obtained is to be attributed, namely, the removal of the tension by evacuation of the superabundant fluid with the eye.

There is another operation, recently introduced for the relief of glaucoma, which requires notice. Mr. Hancock, imagining that the pathological and ophthalmoscopic appearances in glaucoma were due mainly to the constriction exercised by the ciliary muscle, reprobates the injury done to the eye by Graefe's operation, and claims to have attained better results by the simple division of the ciliary muscle. This he accomplishes in the following way: A Beer's cataract knife is introduced at the outer and lower margin of the cornea, where it joins the sclerotica. The point of the knife is pushed obliquely backwards and downwards until the fibres of the sclerotica are divided obliquely for rather more than one-eighth of an inch; by this incision the ciliary muscle is divided.

It has been demonstrated by Mr. Hulke, from microscopical examination, that advanced atrophy of the ciliary muscle exists in many glaucomatous eyeballs. It follows, therefore, that the ciliary muscle is not actively concerned in maintaining the glaucomatous process, and in all probability the success of Mr. Hancock's operation is solely due to the draining away of some of the superabundant fluid in the globe of the eye.—ED.]

CAT'S EYE.

This term has been applied to cases of amaurosis, in which there is a reflection from the bottom of the eye similar to that in the cat; but the appearance is by no means characteristic of any one disease of the eye.

Beer, who introduced the term, and who describes cat's eye as the type of his second class of forms of amaurosis, viz., that characterized not only by subjective, but also by objective symptoms, mentions having met with it most frequently in old persons inclined to marasmus, but sometimes in young persons, especially cachectic adults and atrophic children; he had also seen it after injuries of the eye.

The reflection from the bottom of the eye, occurring after injuries, has been above explained (p. 203 et seq.), and appears to be quite different from the condition, whatever it may be, which gives rise to the appearance in old persons.

CHAPTER VI.

SECTION I.—LOSS OF CORRESPONDENCE OF THE SENSATIONS AND MOVEMENTS OF THE TWO EYES.

As an introduction to the present subject, the correspondence which naturally exists between the sensations and movements of the two eyes, requires to be taken into consideration.

Correspondence between the sensations of the two eyes.

It has been above shown (p. 300 et seq.) that the different parts of the same retina exert an influence on each other's sensations. The two retinæ, it is here to be shown, likewise exert an influence on each other's sensations, but to a much greater and more striking degree.

When the two retinæ are impressed in a similar manner at the same time, the resultant sensation is much stronger than when one eye only is employed. If the impression on one retina be indistinct, whether from suffusion of the transparent media of the eye or from impaired sensibility of the retina, the indistinctness of vision which results, is not so evident when the other eye is used at the same time, as when the affected eye alone is used.

When the two retinæ are affected in a dissimilar manner at the same time, the mind does not perceive an admixture of the two sensations, but perceives the sensation of one of the retinæ only at the same instant of time. Sometimes the one, sometimes the other. Thus, if one eye be closed, and the other be directed staringly towards the window, for example, by and by it will be found that darkness will now and then momentarily overspread the open eye.

But the phenomenon is observed in a much more marked manner, when a different color is presented to each eye;[1] blue to the one, yellow to the other, for example. In this case, an admixture of the two colors, viz., green, is not seen, but either the blue alone or the yellow alone; sometimes the one, sometimes the other, or the blue in part and the yellow in part.

If the dissimilar impressions, it is to be observed, affect parts only of the two retinæ, they are perceived separately, unless the parts of the two retinæ which are simultaneously affected, be their vertices or the various parts equally situated in relation to them on the temporal side of the one retina and on the nasal side of the other, or on the

[1] A different color may be presented to each eye by looking through glasses of a different color at a white object.

upper parts or the lower parts of the two retinæ. These parts are therefore called corresponding or identical parts.

This may be illustrated by viewing two different colored wafers, thus: Place the wafers one on the right hand, the other on the left, at such a distance from each other that their centres may be about one inch and three-quarters from each other. Hold a board (the board of an octavo book, for instance) between the eyes in front of the nose, and look at the wafers in such a way that the right hand one is seen by the right eye only, and the left hand one by the left eye only. The two wafers are soon seen as if to approximate, and then to run into one or to cover the one the other. This is owing to the eyes so moving, that the images of the two wafers come to be projected on corresponding or identical parts of the two retinæ.

It thus appears that dissimilar impressions on corresponding parts of the two retinæ cannot be perceived by the mind at the same instant of time, but only the one sometimes, the other sometimes; though, if the impression on the one retina be much the stronger, it decidedly predominates over, or excludes that on the other.

Single vision with two eyes.

An object viewed with both eyes is seen single only when the optic axes intersect at some point of the object, when the centres of revolution of the two eyes coincide, and when their horizontal and vertical diameters are respectively parallel. Besides the object at which the optic axes meet, other objects to the side of it appear single, provided they are situated in, or within certain limits only, out of an imaginary circular line, or rather spherical surface, called the *horopter*, which runs from the point of intersection of the optic axes through the points of intersection of the lines of visual direction in the two eyes.

The correspondence in the direction of the axes, the coincidence of the centres of revolution, and the parallelism of the horizontal and vertical diameters of the two eyes depend on the normal action of the muscles of the eyeballs, which will be considered below.

It is in order that the images of the objects may be simultaneously projected on identical or corresponding parts of the two retinæ, that the correspondence in the direction, &c., of the two eyes is necessary; for a single visual perception from a simultaneous impression on each retina results only when that impression affects corresponding or identical parts of the two membranes (p. 320). If other points of the two retinæ than these be simultaneously impressed, the object is seen double.

Whether the faculty by which a single visual perception results from the simultaneous affection of certain parts of the two retinæ be connate and dependent on the organization of the optic nervous apparatus, or whether it be a mere matter of experience or association, is a question.

The former view is that which appears best grounded, but the organic condition on which the faculty depends has not been exactly determined. In a general way, however, it may, as above observed

(p. 304), be said to consist in the semi-decussation of the optic nerves, and some continuity between the fibres of the corresponding sides of the two retinæ.

The corresponding parts of the two retinæ have been commonly considered to be, or, at least, have been called *points*. As thus understood or expressed, however, the doctrine is not quite correct; for it has been shown by Mr. Wheatstone,

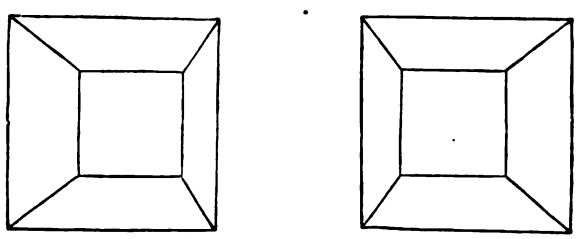
1st. That images, differing in magnitude within certain limits, but in other respects similar, if projected on parts of the two retinæ, as nearly correspondent as may be, coalesce and occasion a single perception.

2d. That in viewing an object of three dimensions, while the optic axes converge, obviously dissimilar pictures are necessarily projected on the two retinæ, and yet the mind perceives but a single object, though not exactly like either of the pictures on the retinæ. This fact is beautifully illustrated by Mr. Wheatstone's experiment of simultaneously presenting to each eye, instead of the object itself, its projection on a plane surface as it appears to that eye.

For this experiment Mr. Wheatstone invented an instrument which he calls a *stereoscope*. It consists of two plane mirrors, with their backs inclined to each other at an angle of ninety degrees, near the faces of which the two monocular pictures are so disposed that their reflected images are seen by the two eyes, each looking into one of the mirrors in the same place.

The experiment may be sufficiently well made by viewing the subjoined figures—the dissimilar perspectives of a truncated four-sided pyramid, in the same manner as the experiment with the wafers above described; viz:—

Fig. 77.



Fixing the right eye on the right hand figure, and the left eye on the left hand figure, hold between the eyes in front of the nose the board of an octavo book. The two figures will be seen to approximate, and then run into one, representing the skeleton of a truncated four-sided pyramid in bold relief.

From this experiment Mr. Wheatstone has inferred too much, when he thinks that it overturns the doctrine of corresponding parts of the two retinæ—a doctrine which was held by Newton, Reid, Wollaston, and which is held by the best physiologists of the present day. Still it is, as above stated, not exactly in accordance with the doctrine as commonly expressed. The following observations however, I believe,

will be found to reconcile Mr. Wheatstone's experiment with the doctrine of corresponding points.

It has been above shown (p. 302 et seq.) that the degree of sensibility of the vertex or middle part of the retina is greater than that of the circumferential part; and in illustration of this, reference was made to the difference in the degree of sensibility of different parts of the skin, as demonstrated by the circumstance whether the mind distinguishes two impressions made on the skin close to each other, as two, or as one only.

In consequence of the correspondence and sympathy of the two retinæ with each other, above shown, it would be a sufficient condition for the perception of an object, if one part only—a half, for example—of its image were projected on the temporal side of one retina, the other half on the nasal side of the other retina. This shows that the two retinæ may be in a manner viewed as constituting one sensitive surface.

Hence, as in one and the same retina two impressions, affecting the vertex or middle part are still perceived by the mind to be two, though very minute and close to each other, so, unless impressions on the middle parts of the two retinæ be on corresponding points, they are perceived by the mind as two. But as in one and the same retina two impressions affecting the circumferential part may not be perceived except as one only, even though not very close to each other, so impressions on the circumferential parts of the two retinæ, though not on exactly corresponding points, are perceived by the mind as one only; and that much more readily than in the case of two impressions on the circumferential part of one and the same retina. It is to be observed, that it is not exactly either the one or the other impression which is perceived by the mind exclusively, but is in some measure a mean of the two.

Thus, though the mind perceives separate affections of neighboring non-corresponding points of the two retinæ situated in or near their vertex at the same instant of time, it does not perceive separately affections of the circumferential parts of the two retinæ, resulting from impressions on neighboring non-corresponding points. The distance between the neighboring non-corresponding points which are impressed, it is to be observed, being within certain limits.

In Mr. Wheatstone's experiment, it is that part of the object at which the optic axes intersect, the image of which is projected on the middle parts of the two retinæ. Now, of the perspectives of the objects which are projected on the two retinæ, this is the only part which is similar for the two eyes. It, therefore, falls on corresponding points, the condition necessary for a single visual perception, from an affection of the middle parts of the two retinæ.

It is, on the contrary, those parts of the object out of the horopter, the image of which, necessarily dissimilar for the two eyes, is projected on the circumferential parts of the retinæ—the very parts, affections of accurately corresponding points of which is not, as above seen, a necessary condition for a single visual perception.

According to this, if, when reference is made to the correspondence

of the circumferential parts of the two retinæ, the expression *corresponding or identical compartments* be substituted for *corresponding or identical points*, and if the latter expression be employed only when reference is made to the correspondence of the middle parts of the two retinæ, then the doctrine of corresponding parts of the two retinæ, so far from being overturned, is confirmed and illustrated by Mr. Wheatstone's experiments.

[It appears to us unadvisable in a work of this kind to enter more fully into the consideration of the experiments and deductions of Professor Wheatstone. We would nevertheless call attention to two papers on the subject contained in *Guy's Hospital Reports*, third series, vol. viii., contributed by Joseph Tyrone. If the experiments related in these papers are as conclusive as they appear to us to be, we do not understand how it is possible to reconcile the results obtained with the stereoscopic theory of vision.—ED.]

Visual perception of the three dimensions of space.—All that can be perceived of an object of three dimensions by means of one eye may be represented on a plane surface, but it is not so in regard to what can be seen of it by means of the two eyes with their axes in a state of convergence. In the former case, a *semblance* of solidity or depth is seen, and this is all that a picture can represent; in the latter case solidity or depth is perceived as *actually* as it may be by the touch of two fingers, and this is what a picture cannot represent. This is owing to the position of the two eyes, by which each is fitted to receive on its retina a different perspective of the object.

The mode in which this is effected by the two eyes is essentially analogous to the mode in which the third dimension is perceived by the touch. With the mere surface of the point of one finger we can take cognizance of length and breadth only, but with two fingers we can perceive thickness also. The two fingers admitting of being applied to different parts of the object, receive impressions of different perspectives, as it were, of it.

Natural double vision with two eyes.

It is to be remarked that we do not see with the two eyes every object single; and the reason is, that the more projecting, for example, an object is, the more is some part of it out of the horopter, and therefore the more dissimilar are its perspectives to the two eyes. Now, when the pictures on the two retinæ are very dissimilar, the parts which ought to coalesce occupy places far beyond the limits at which points of the two retinæ are influenced by each other; and therefore an object such as a needle, for instance, looked at with one end directly towards us, is seen bifurcated or double.

Correspondence in the movements of the two eyeballs.[1]

A correspondence in the direction of the optic axes, coincidence of the centres of revolution, and parallelism of the vertical and horizontal

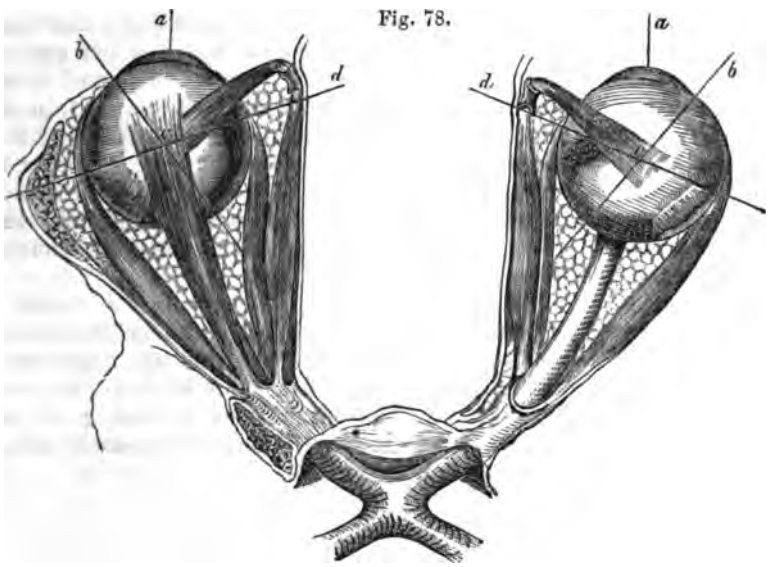
[1] Ruete, Lehrbuch der Ophthalmologie für Aerzte und Studirende, Braunschweig. 1845.

diameters of the two eyes, it has been above shown, are necessary conditions, in order that the images of objects may be simultaneously projected on corresponding points and parts of the two retinæ; that they are therefore the remote conditions on which single vision with the two eyes depends. In the course of the movements of the eyeballs, these conditions must therefore be preserved.

The eyeball lies balanced, as it were, in the orbital capsule, and the movements which it is made to execute by the action of its muscles are revolutions merely around a certain point in its interior, the situation of which in the orbit always remains the same when the movements of the eyeballs are natural.

As the eyeball revolves in all directions, it has three axes, on which it is made to revolve by its six muscles in as many different primary directions.

Fig. 78.



The muscles seen from above are in a state of equilibrium; *a a*, the parallel optic axes; *c c*, the centres of revolution; *b b*, the axis of revolution for the oblique muscles; *d d*, the axis of revolution for the superior and inferior recti. (From Ruete.)

Suppose the six muscles of the eyeball in a state of equilibrium by which the pupil is directed exactly forwards, and the optic axis is horizontal; then:—

1st. The axis of revolution for the rectus externus and internus is vertical, and coincides with the vertical axis of the eye. These muscles turn the pupil outwards or inwards.

2d. The axis of revolution for the rectus superior and inferior, inasmuch as these muscles proceed to the globe in the direction of the optic nerve, which intersects the optic axis at an angle of about twenty degrees, extends obliquely from before and inwards, somewhat backwards and outwards, and intersects the optic axis at an angle of about

seventy degrees. The pupil is thus turned by the rectus superior upwards and somewhat inwards, by the rectus inferior downwards and somewhat inwards.

3d. The axis of revolution of the obliqui likewise extends horizontally through the eyeball, but nearly from the outer margin of the cornea backwards and inwards, and intersects the axis for the superior and inferior recti at an angle of about seventy-five degrees. Around this axis, when the optic axis is horizontal and directed forwards, the superior oblique turns the eyeball in such a way that the pupil is directed downwards and outwards, and the inferior oblique turns it in such a way that the pupil is directed upwards and outwards. The annexed figure (Fig. 78) represents these circumstances.

The oblique muscles turn the eyeball in the direction above indicated, only when the pupil is previously directed straight forwards, and all the muscles are in a state of equilibrium. But if, for example, the internal and inferior recti have previously directed the pupil downwards and inwards, then the superior oblique turns it still more inwards.

The four recti are antagonists of the two obliqui; the recti muscles pull the eyeball back, the obliqui forwards. The eyeball is in the sound state thus balanced.

If one of the four recti muscles be cut, the eyeball protrudes somewhat. When one of the oblique is cut, the eyeball sinks deeper in the orbit.

The two obliqui, with the external rectus, are antagonists of the superior, inferior, and internal recti.

By the mechanism just mentioned, assisted by the orbital capsule, the eyeball is balanced in such a way that when all the muscles are in equilibrium the optic axis is directed horizontally forwards.

The four recti rotate the eyeball in the vertical and horizontal directions. The obliqui, by rotating the eyeball on its outer or posterior axis, keep the vertical diameter of the two eyes always parallel though not vertical—one of the conditions necessary for single vision.

The internal rectus muscle of one eye, and the external rectus of the other, usually act together, so also do the superior recti of the two eyes and the inferior recti.

But when required for the purpose of vision the two internal recti act together, and so also may the two external recti in bringing the eyes from a state of strong convergence to a state of parallelism, but not of divergence.

In short, the different muscles of the two eyeballs act in various combinations, sometimes as fellows, sometimes as antagonists, according to the manner in which the eyes require to be directed to receive the images of the object looked at, on corresponding parts of the two retinæ.

LOSS OF CORRESPONDENCE IN THE SENSATION OF THE TWO EYES.

Diplopy, or double vision with two eyes.

The conditions on which single vision, as well as natural double vision with the two eyes depends, having been premised, we are prepared to enter upon the study of morbid double vision with two eyes.

In limine, it may be observed, that double vision with two eyes is altogether different in its nature from the double or manifold vision with a single eye above considered, the latter being owing to irregular refraction. A case of double vision with two eyes is at once distinguished by closing one eye, when objects will be seen single.

Where from any cause there is a loss of the natural correspondence of the optic axes, the coincidence of the centres of revolution, and the parallelism of the vertical and horizontal diameters of the two eyes, the parts of the two retinæ on which images of the same object are simultaneously projected, are not corresponding parts; therefore, in accordance with what has been above said, the sensations arising from the two impressions are separately perceived by the mind, and the consequence is double vision.

Double vision with two eyes is thus in itself not a disease, but the natural result of derangement of those conditions on which single vision depends. The proximate cause of the derangement alluded to, is most frequently paralysis of some one or more of the muscles of the eyeball; but it may be some morbid production in the orbit, or the like, displacing the eyeball.

The two images in diplopy are often distinguished into true and false, or real and imaginary; but such a distinction is improper, as the image perceived by the displaced eye, although it may be less distinct, is not more false or imaginary than the other, both being equally the result of sensation produced by the impression of rays of light on the retinæ.

That one of the two images is more distinct than the other, is owing to the circumstance, that in one eye the impression is made on the central part of the retina, which is more sensible than any other; while in the opposite eye, the impression falls on a part of the retina which, according to the degree of deviation of the eye from its right direction, is more or less distant from the centre. The adjustment of that eye, moreover, which receives the impression on the centre of its retina, corresponds with the distance of the object looked at. The other eye not being so adjusted, its image besides being indistinct, is surrounded by an iridescent halo (p. 290, 2d).

The relative position of the two images depends upon the direction and degree of the deviation of the eyes. Thus the two images are seen, side by side, at a greater or less distance from each other, when the deviation depends on paralysis of the internal or external rectus; one above the other when the deviation depends on a non-correspondence in the action of the superior or inferior rectus; one overlapping the other obliquely when the superior oblique is paralyzed.

As sometimes the deviation of the axes or centres and diameters of

the eyes exists only when the person looks in particular directions and at certain distances, so does the double vision in such cases take place only when the patient looks in those directions, and at those distances; thus if the abductor muscle of the right eye be palsied, the patient sees single on looking to the left, but double on looking to the right; if the abductor, the contrary; if the superior oblique, the patient sees single when he leans his head to the opposite side.

When double vision is owing to deviation of the optic axes, the misdirection of the two eyes may exist in various degrees, from an evident squint to a scarcely perceptible cast.

When, on the contrary, double vision is owing to deviation of the vertical and horizontal diameters of the two eyeballs from parallelism, in consequence of abnormal action of one of the oblique muscles, there is no deviation of the optic axes, and, consequently, no squint or cast.

The double vision from deviation of the optic axes is less perceived by the patient when this is great than when it is slighter, because in the latter case, the two retinal sensations are about equal in force, in consequence of the images of the object being projected on parts of the two retinæ, not differing much in sensibility.

As in double vision from deviation of the vertical and horizontal diameters of the two eyes, the images of the object are equally projected on the central parts of the two retinæ, so the two retinal sensations do not differ in force; hence the two sensations contend, as it were, to attract the mind's attention, the consequence of which is great confusion of perception when the two eyes are open, and sometimes vertigo. As the person in this state can exercise vision only when he closes one eye, the affection has been named *Monoblepsis.*

When the non-correspondence of the two eyes is very slight, the two images seem partially to overlap each other. This appearance not being recognized as a phenomenon of double vision, is sometimes described under the name of *Metamorphopsy.*

The irregular or impeded action of the muscles of the eyeball, giving rise to diplopy, may be owing to an affection of the muscles themselves or of the nerves, or it may be owing to disease or injury of the brain, or to drunkenness, or fear, or to derangement of the *primæ viæ*, &c.

But this is not the place to discuss those various primary affections on which the derangement of the action of the muscles of the eyeballs depends. It is enough here to explain the nature of diplopy with two eyes, in order that, as a symptom in any particular disease, it may be appreciated at its due value. [It is proper to state, however, that when double vision is accompanied by paralysis of the third, fourth, or sixth pair of nerves, the principal cause is generally to be sought for in the brain, and will almost always be found connected with certain general conditions, as plethora or pregnancy; or with some particular affections, as hypertrophy of the left ventricle of the heart, suppression of the menses, hæmorrhoids, &c.—ED.]

LOSS OF CORRESPONDENCE IN THE DIRECTION AND MOVEMENTS OF THE TWO EYES.

Strabismus, or squinting, and luscitas, or immovable distortion of the eyeballs.

Strabismus and luscitas are equally characterized by loss of the natural correspondence of the optic axis; but in the former, this is owing to want of harmony in the movements of the eyes, not to loss of motive power, for the squinting eye becomes straight and capable of being directed to any object when the other eye is closed; whilst in the latter, it is owing to one eye being fixed more or less immovably in one direction, in consequence either of paralysis of the muscle moving the eyeball in the opposite direction, or of organic contraction and adhesion of the muscle, &c., of the side to which the eyeball is turned. [It is thought proper to state again, in this place, that by many writers the word strabismus is used to signify the condition more correctly designated as luscitas, as well as that of a simple want of harmony in the movements of the eyes, unattended with loss of motive power in their muscles.—ED.]

The following are the principal forms of strabismus:—

1. *Strabismus convergens;* 2. *Strabismus divergens;* 3. *Strabismus sursumvergens;* 4. *Strabismus deorsumvergens.*

Of these different forms, by far the most frequent is *strabismus convergens.*

Strabismus divergens, though rare, is next in frequency.

Strabismus sursumvergens and *strabismus deorsumvergens* are very rare.

It is to be remarked that the affected eye is not always turned exactly inwards, outwards, upwards, or downwards, but may be inclined in the intermediate directions; sometimes in a state betwixt strabismus sursumvergens and strabismus convergens, and sometimes betwixt strabismus sursumvergens and strabismus divergens.

Strabismus convergens.

Objective characters.—In convergent strabismus, the pupil of one eye is habitually more or less turned towards the nasal canthus, whilst the other eye looks straight forward, and is capable of being directed to the various objects on which the person fixes his regard. It is only when the habitually well-directed eye is closed, that the inverted eye becomes straight and falls under the command of the patient to be turned in any direction; but as soon as the former eye is again opened, the person loses all command over the other, and it falls back into its original state of inversion.

When the habitually well-directed eye is covered, it squints, while the previously squinting eye becomes properly directed.

The strabismus which passes to the previously well-directed eye when this is covered, is called *alternating strabismus convergens,* the appellation of *double strabismus convergens* being confined to cases in which both eyes are habitually more or less turned in at the same

time; one cornea, perhaps, being more than half hid in the inner canthus, while the other has a slight inclination inwards.

In some cases of alternating strabismus, the patient has the power, immediately and voluntarily, to direct either eye properly; but while this is done, the other falls into the state of inversion.

In other cases the habitually squinting eye becomes straight, and the opposite eye squints without the will of the patient; and while both eyes are open, there is power to direct properly one eye only.

Alternating is much more frequent than double convergent strabismus. In regard to the relative frequency with which the right or the left eye is turned in, it appears that the left eye is rather more prone to be so than the right.

Subjective symptoms.—The vision of an eye affected with convergent strabismus is usually imperfect. An early symptom is double vision, though of this the patient does not continue long sensible. It is, however, always found, that if the *vision of both eyes is tolerably good*, and the *attention is fairly fixed on their sensations*, single objects held directly before the face are seen double.

The double vision usually attending strabismus is owing to the circumstance that non-corresponding parts of the two retinæ are impressed by the rays of light proceeding from the same object (p. 327).

The image seen by the properly directed eye appears clearer than the other; which is owing not only to that eye being the stronger, but especially to the circumstance that in it the impression is made on the central part of the retina, which is more sensible than any other; besides, that the adjustment of the properly-directed eye corresponds with the distance of the object looked at (p. 327).

The image of the affected eye is clearer, and, in consequence, the diplopy more striking the less the *cast* of the eye; hence, the double vision will be noticed by the patient before the misdirection of the eye attracts the attention of those about him. When the squint becomes greater, double vision ceases in many cases, because the impression on the sound eye is much more vivid than that on the distorted one; and we know by experiment, that of impressions dissimilar in force on the two eyes, the mind perceives the stronger, to the exclusion of the weaker.

Causes.—The remote causes to which strabismus is in different cases attributed, or attributable, are very various. They are such as the following: Convulsions during infancy, difficult dentition, hooping-cough, measles, smallpox, worms, injuries and diseases of the head, fright, anger, injuries, inflammation, and other diseases of the eye, such as opacities of the cornea, imitation, and a habit of misdirecting the eyes. [A habit of using only one eye may cause squinting. Such a case is related occurring in a young girl with coxalgia, who was cured by simply changing her position in bed. Persons whose profession induces them to use one eye more than the other, as watchmakers, may become cross-eyed, as it is called, from this circumstance.—Ed.]

Most commonly, strabismus has its origin in early life; indeed, many of the diseases just enumerated as remote causes of the affection are diseases of early life.

In many cases no cause at all can be assigned.

Is defective vision of one eye a cause of strabismus?—In most cases the vision of the squinting eye is imperfect; but, it may be asked, is this cause or effect, or are not the defective vision and strabismus both effects of one and the same cause?

As both eyes have a tendency, the one to turn in, while the other remains straight, imperfect vision of one eye will operate as a cause of rendering the squint habitual in that eye, for the reason that, as one eye only can be directed straight at one time, it is naturally the stronger eye which is so. In this case it is to be remarked, however, that the imperfect vision is not the cause of the squint itself; it is merely the cause of determining it to one eye rather than to the other. The justness of this view is illustrated by the fact, that by binding up the stronger eye, and strengthening the weaker by exercise, the strabismus will shift from the latter to the former.

Supposing defective vision of one eye to have some casual connection with the origin of strabismus itself, it can scarcely ever be the efficient cause, as much more frequently all degrees of defective vision of one eye exist without the concurrence of strabismus; and blind eyes are not more prone to squint than sound ones.

Proximate cause.—Whatever be the remote cause of strabismus, there can be no doubt that its proximate cause consists in some affection of the muscles of the eyeball. [In this order of causes of strabismus, we would mention, in addition, obstacles that act mechanically upon the motions of the eyeball, as tumors of the orbit, tumors of the sclerotic, particularly posterior staphyloma, and adhesions between the globe and the eyelids.—Ed.]. The question which this conclusion naturally suggests is, what is the nature of the affection of the muscles of the eyeball?

The various remote causes of strabismus which have been remarked, such as imitation, affections of the mind—anger, fear, &c.,—disease of the brain, intestinal canal, and other parts, together with the circumstance that it may occur occasionally only, and the phenomena of strabismus in general, all point to the muscular affection being owing to perverted nervous action.

In strabismus convergens, is it the action of the adductor or abductor which is at fault? If the abductor, it must be in a state of tonic spasmodic contraction, with this peculiarity, that the spasm goes off when the other eye is closed, and immediately returns when it is again opened; and with this peculiarity, that on closing the previously well-directed eye the spasm comes on in it at the same time that it goes off in the habitually squinting one.

Is it the abductor which is at fault? The abductor is certainly not paralyzed, for on closing the habitually straight eye, it evidently exerts its proper function; but, as soon as the latter is again opened, the abductor is no longer able to support the eye in its natural direction, so that the distortion immediately returns. If the abductor be in fault it is obvious that the fault, whatever it is, is transferable from the muscle of the one eye to that of the other.

It has been inferred from the eye not always turning out to the ex-

ternal canthus, on the section of the internal rectus muscle, that the external rectus was paralyzed, but it appears that the action of the inner fibres of the upper and lower recti, which are advantageously inserted for the purpose, are in general sufficient to restrain the everting action of the external rectus (p. 325, 2d).

Organic change of the affected muscle, or contraction of surrounding parts, may, however, supervene; such as contraction and thickening of the conjunctiva on the side towards which the eyeball is turned, and an hypertrophied state of the muscle, as appears from *post-mortem* examination, but especially from observations made during the operation of dividing the muscle at fault. The strabismus thus merges into luscitas.

It is thus seen that there are two distinct sets of cases of convergent misdirection of the eyes, viz., strabismus and luscitas, and that in the former there is in general nothing abnormal perceptible about the organic constitution of the muscles at fault, whilst in the latter there is somewhere organic contraction. But between cases which may be called pure convergent strabismus and cases of luscitas, there are gradations in which the patient still has more or less power to turn the eye out.

Treatment.—When convergent strabismus is of recent origin, is still purely dynamic, and if its exciting cause can be discovered, and is still in operation, this ought to be the first object of treatment.

In every recent case of strabismus in a young person, where the exciting cause is not evident, it is advisable to prescribe a calomel purge or two, and then an alterative course of mercurial chalk, with an occasional laxative, followed up by tonics.

It is scarcely necessary to say, that whatever prompts to a habit of misdirecting the eyes, whether imitation, trying to look at objects too near the eyes, or otherwise disadvantageously placed, careless employment of the eyes, and the like, must be carefully guarded against.

Exercise of the habitually misdirected eye during two or three hours daily, by covering the other eye, has often been found successful in curing squint. But it is apt to happen that whilst the habitually misdirected eye becomes straight, the previously well-directed one turns in.

When strabismus convergens has become fully established, it resists, as is well known, all treatment such as that above indicated.

Section of the internal rectus as a means of cure.—Ocular myotomy appears to have been practised by the celebrated itinerant oculist the Chevalier Taylor, as a means of curing strabismus, about a hundred years ago; but it never came into use as a regular surgical operation, and so was forgotten.

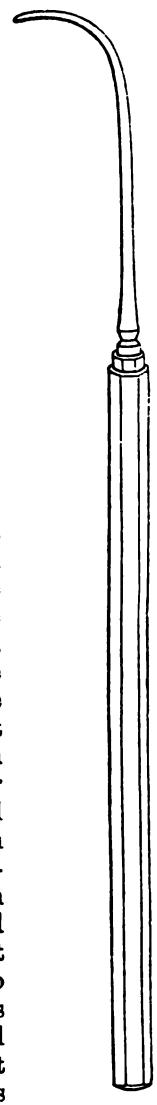
Of late years, however, it has been revived. Suggested by several different persons independently, and tried on the dead body by Stromeyer especially, the operation on the living body was first introduced into actual practice by Dieffenbach.

It has been seen that in pure strabismus there is in general nothing abnormal perceptible about the organic constitution of the muscle at fault, whilst in luscitas there is either paralysis or organic contraction.

Such being the case, the attempt to remedy organic luscitas by operation, every one must admit, was justified by analogy with clubfoot; but certainly the same cannot be said for the operation in pure strabismus. It must be confessed, however, that the operation in cases of pure strabismus has proved more successful than could *a priori* have been expected.

Section of the internal rectus of the habitually misdirected eye alone may be sufficient, but section of the internal rectus of both eyes is generally necessary, as it is found that, if one eye only is operated on, it either still remains inverted, or, if it is rendered straight, the previously well-directed eye is apt to turn in.

Fig. 79.



The latter circumstance is analogous to that above pointed out, viz., that when the previously well-directed eye is covered, and the habitually inverted one, by being thus called into exercise, becomes straight, the former turns in.

In double convergent strabismus both internal recti should in like manner be divided at the same time.

Position of the patient, assistants, and operator.—This is to be arranged as above indicated for cataract (p. 223 et seq.).

Securing of the eyelids.—For securing the eyelids specula have been much employed, but they may be dispensed with, and the eyelids secured as above recommended for cataract (p. 224 et seq.), only that this must be done wholly by the assistants, as both hands of the operator are necessarily engaged. One assistant may take charge of both eyelids if there is not a second at hand. There should, however, be an assistant ready with small pieces of sponge to sponge away the blood, which sometimes flows after the division of the conjunctiva, and collects in the wound.

Section of the internal rectus.—The opposite eye being covered, the patient is to be directed to turn the eye to be operated on as much outwards as he can. Whilst he does this, the surgeon, with a toothed forceps held in his left hand, seizes the conjunctiva at about a quarter of an inch from the margin of the cornea on the nasal side, and raises it up in a large transverse fold, which he immediately divides with a pair of straight blunt-pointed scissors, so as to make a free vertical incision through the conjunctiva. This incision may be enlarged with the scissors upwards and downwards, if not at once long enough; but the whole length ought not to exceed one-fourth or one-third of an inch. By this division of the conjunctiva, the tendon of the internal rectus, which is inserted into the sclerotica at about one-sixth of an inch from the margin of the cornea, is exposed.

The next step is to pass a bent probe or blunt hook (Fig. 79) behind the tendon, between it and the sclerotica, from above downwards; bringing its point, when fairly passed behind the tendon, out through the lower end of the incision of the conjunctiva, by raising its handle.

The tendon of the muscle being thus raised on the hook, the next step is its section, which is effected with the scissors, from below upwards, near its insertion.

If, after this is done, the eye does not admit of being *freely* everted, an exploration of the bottom of the wound is to be made with the hook, in order that if this be owing to any bands of cellular tissue remaining uncut, they may be raised and divided.

The immediate effect of division of the internal rectus of one eye in convergent strabismus, may be, that the axis of the eye becomes directed straight forward, and can be preserved so though the other eye is kept open. If, however, this should not be the case, but the eye still remains inverted, division of the internal rectus of the opposite eye should be forthwith performed.

That the axes of the two eyes, though they may appear to do so, do not correspond immediately after the operation, is shown by the circumstance that double vision has been in most instances an immediate result of the operation, but it has usually gone off sooner or later.

The reason of double vision occurring after, when perhaps it did not exist before, the operation, when the axes of the eyes deviated so much more, appears to be this: the rays of light from the object regarded by the sound eye, were either not at all received on the retina of the squinting eye, or if so, received in a place considerably removed from the most sensible part, and the impression on which, therefore, was too weak to fix the attention; whereas, after the operation, the rays striking, in the eye operated on, a part of the retina nearer the centre, the sensation is strong enough to attract notice, but, the axes of the two eyes not yet quite corresponding, there is double vision.

It has sometimes been remarked that the vision of the eye became weaker after the operation, but soon improved again. More frequently, considerable improvement in the vision of the eye operated on has been, or has been fancied by the patient to have been, a result of the operation. Generally, however, there is no actual change in the retinal power, and rectification of the squint is all that is gained from the operation.

Unnatural prominence of the eyeball amounting sometimes to semi-dislocation, has been a common result of the division of the internal rectus. This is owing in some degree to the unrestrained action of the oblique muscles, and cannot be altogether avoided, but there is no doubt that it is in a greater measure owing to too free division of the conjunctiva, division of the muscle too far back, and too great detachment of its cellular connections with the eyeball.

Eversion of the eye after section of the internal rectus by the action of the external rectus has much less frequently happened than might have been anticipated. This is owing in a great measure, as above said (p. 332), to the inverting action of the inner fibres of the superior and inferior recti.

In cases of eversion the eye may eventually turn right. If it does not, division of the external rectus must be had recourse to.

Strabismus divergens.

Strabismus in all respects analogous to convergent strabismus, except that the misdirection of the eye is outwards, is rare.

Divergent luscitas from paralysis of the muscles supplied by the third pair, must not be confounded with divergent strabismus.

The eversion which sometimes occurs after section of the internal rectus for convergent strabismus, inasmuch as the eye can still be moved somewhat from the external angle when the other eye is closed, partakes partly of the characters of strabismus and partly of those of luscitas.

Treatment.—The same general treatment and exercise of the eye, above recommended for convergent strabismus, may be tried in recent cases.

Myotomy has not been so successful in divergent as in convergent strabismus. The return of the eye from its state of eversion to a straight direction after section of the external rectus is but very gradual.

Division of the corresponding recti of both eyes at the same time is equally applicable to divergent as to convergent strabismus.

Section of the external rectus.—This is performed in essentially the same manner as that of the internal rectus, it being remembered that the insertion of the tendon of the external rectus is as much as a quarter of an inch from the margin of the cornea, and is thinner and more spread out than that of the internal.

Strabismus sursumvergens and strabismus deorsumvergens.

The turning up and turning down of eyes, comprehended under these names, appear to be rather examples of luscitas, than pure strabismus.

Cases have been met with, in which the eye having been previously directed inwards and upwards, turned right upwards, after the section of the internal rectus, and was brought back to a natural position only by section of the superior rectus.

In reference to section of the superior rectus, it is to be remembered that the insertion of its inner fibres is nearer the margin of the cornea, but that the average distance of the insertion from the margin of the cornea is about a quarter of an inch.

The insertion of the inferior rectus is similar to that of the superior, but not quite so far from the margin of the cornea, being only about one-fifth of an inch. Section of the inferior rectus does not seem ever to be required.

Treatment and accidents after the operation of ocular myotomy.—In general, little treatment is required. It is always advisable that the patient should be kept at rest for a day or two after the operation. A

cold lotion may be applied to the eye (p. 63), but if pain come on, warm fomentations will be better.

The accidents which have occurred during and after the operation, are: The eyeball cut into and the vitreous humor evacuated. Hemorrhage to a dangerous extent. Inflammation of the conjunctiva with chemosis. Inflammation in the orbit, ending in abscess. Panophthalmitis ending in total destruction of the eye. Convulsive movements of the eyeball. Many of these accidents, however, there can be no doubt, have been owing to a rude performance of the operation.

When a return of the strabismus takes place, the operation may be repeated. Sometimes success has been obtained only after a second or third repetition.

[Within the past few years, prismatic glasses have been methodically used for the rectification of strabismus, and, it is said, with favorable results. As has already been stated, an eye affected with squinting seldom takes any share in binocular vision; when it does contribute to the function, it is but in a very limited degree, and only provided the divergency is moderate. In general, the deviating eye has separate sensations, and the healthy eye alone is used by the patient. If, under these circumstances, the image of objects seen by the healthy eye be placed before the inert organ with the assistance of a prismatic glass of an angle proportionate to the degree of the squint, both eyes will be in possession of two similar images, at the intersection of the ocular axes, and coalescence of the two figures, and subsequent visual perception of a single object will be the result. Both eyes are thus artificially brought into simultaneous action; but for restoration of the regularity of the ocular axes, nothing has yet been done. Now, if instead of the prism above described, the angle of which (at the summit) would be about double the angle of deviation of the eye, a prism is used of a slightly smaller angle, inferior, for instance, by two or three degrees, to that of the deviation, each organ still receives the impression of the object, but not precisely at the same focus. The images are seen double, but in close approximation, crossed if the strabismus is divergent, superposed if internal or convergent. In accordance with Professor Wheatstone's law on binocular perspective, the tendency of the patient is to exert himself continually to neutralize the diplopia, and as, on account of the angle of the prism, the images are very close to each other, the instinctive effort overcomes their separation; they soon blend, and as this result is due to the agency of the muscles of the divergent eye, a part, however small, of the deviation is thus corrected. When the diseased eye has, by uninterrupted exercise of a certain duration, say about one week, gained a little in the right direction, another prism of a smaller angle is used, and the eye is for another week compelled to fresh exertion, and after a short time binocular association is gradually restored.—Ed].

Paralysis of the muscles supplied by the nerve of the third pair.

The result of paralysis of the muscles supplied by the nerve of the third pair, viz., the levator palpebræ, the internal, superior, and inferior recti, the inferior oblique and the sphincter fibres of the iris, is:—

1st. Paralytic ptosis.

2d. Paralytic divergent luscitas.

3d. Paralytic mydriasis.

Paralytic ptosis.—This is a hanging down of the upper eyelid over the eye, in consequence of paralysis of its levator muscle permitting of the unrestrained action of the orbicularis palpebrarum. The patient can thus open his eye only by raising the eyelid with his finger.

Paralytic divergent luscitas.—When the upper eyelid is raised with the finger, the eye is seen to be turned rather outwards and sometimes downwards, in consequence of the paralysis of the internal superior and inferior recti permitting of the unrestrained action of the external rectus, and paralysis of the inferior oblique permitting of the unrestrained action of the superior. The patient is at the same time unable to move the eye upwards or downwards. From the non-correspondences of the two eyes occasioned by the eversion, the patient sees double, especially when he looks to the opposite side, and is apt to become giddy if he attempts to walk while he holds the eye open. By looking and leaning the head to the side, the double vision ceases.

Paralytic mydriasis.—As above explained, this is persistent dilatation of the pupil, notwithstanding exposure to light, owing to the paralysis of the circular fibres of the iris permitting of the unrestrained action of the radiating ones (p. 278).

It is to be observed, that these three different states may exist separately. The ptosis without immobility of the eyeball; the immobility of the eyeball may not be accompanied by ptosis, and that both these forms of paralysis may exist without affection of the pupil. Besides the double vision, there is often more or less impairment of sight.

Causes.—Paralysis of the parts supplied by the nerve of the third pair sometimes comes on under the same circumstances as rheumatism, viz., exposure to cold and damp. Such cases are properly viewed as being of a rheumatic character.

The cause of the paralysis, however, is often congestion, extravasation, effusion, a tumor, &c., consequent sometimes to blows or falls on the head, involving the intercranial portion of the nerve. In such cases both nerves are apt to be affected.

Rheumatic paralysis of the parts supplied by the nerve of the third pair soon develops itself after the exposure. Paralysis of the same parts, owing to intercranial disease, may according to the nature of that disease come on suddenly or gradually, and be accompanied with paralysis of other parts.

When all parts supplied by the third pair are paralyzed, it is probable that the seat of the affection of the nerve is at or near its origin. When, on the contrary, certain parts only are paralyzed, the disease probably implicates only certain peripheral branches of the nerve.

Prognosis.—Rheumatic paralysis is often cured, though it may yield

but slowly. The same may be said of cases apparently owing to some cerebral affection, which have come on suddenly. In slow cerebral cases the prognosis is not only unfavorable, but the paralysis under consideration may be but a comparatively unimportant part of the case.

Treatment.—The plan of treatment in the rheumatic cases is the general antiphlogistic (p. 102 et seq.), consisting of bleeding, mercurialization, and counter-irritation. According to the circumstances of the case, bleeding should be by venesection or leeches, or both; the mercurialization should be pushed to decided affection of the mouth; the counter-irritation may be made by blisters to the crown of the head or over the brow. The same plan of treatment is applicable in sudden cerebral cases. But in slow cerebral cases the alterative plan of treatment with counter-irritation is the only one admissible.

A man, æt. 41. Oct. 14. About ten days or a fortnight ago, severe pain in the left temple came on, from the temple it extended to the forehead of the same side, around the orbit, and down the side of the nose. The pain was much increased when warm in bed. Three days ago the upper eyelid of the same side became affected with paralytic ptosis, and the eyeball lost the power of being fully turned towards the nose. The pupil is not dilated, and contracts on exposure to light. The skin of the forehead over the left eye is both warmer and more red than that of the opposite side. Tongue loaded—appetite bad—health generally has not been strong.

To take calomel (gr. iij) and pulv. ipecac. comp. (gr. viij) at bedtime; and after that calomel gr. j, with opium gr. ¼, twice a day. A blister to be applied behind the left ear.

16th.—To continue the pills and take a purgative draught to-morrow morning.

18th.—Feels decidedly better—raises the left upper eyelid more fully, but the eversion of the eyeball still continues, so that he still sees everything double. Quite free from pain. Mouth much affected by the mercury. Appears to move the left eyeball inwards a little more than before.

To continue the pills and repeat the blister behind the ear.

21st.—Raises the upper lid nearly to the natural degree. Turns the eyeball more freely inwards, correspondence of the two eyes is, however, not quite perfect, as he still has double vision. The two images, however, appear less widely separated.

Mouth still much affected. Blister nearly well. Bowels free.

23d.—The upper left eyelid admits of being raised nearly as well as the upper lid of the right eye, and the correspondence of the axes of the two eyes is now nearly complete, so that double vision is almost gone.

Mouth still very sore.

25th.—Continues to improve. To repeat the blister behind the ear.

28th.—He now opens the eye perfectly. The double vision is entirely gone. No pain in the head. Mouth still very sore, and strength sunken.

Nov. 6th.—Mouth a little better, but still is considerably affected. To take bark and soda powders three times a day. (Pulv. cinchonæ, sodæ sesqui-carbonatis, āā gr. v).

8th.—Eyes quite well. Mouth still tender. To continue the powders.

22d.—Mouth much better.

Jan. 10th.—Now quite well.

A woman, æt. 47. Ptosis on right side. Paralysis of all the other muscles supplied by the third pair. Pupil in a middle state and sluggish. Vision rather impaired.

Came on two months ago, accompanied by violent pains in the head, and creeping sensation over the eyebrow.

Recovered under cupping, mercurialization, and counter-irritation. The power over the levator palpebræ began to be recovered soon after the commencement of the treatment, and was complete a considerable time before the patient could freely turn the eye inwards, upwards, or downwards in concert with the opposite eye.

It was three or four months before recovery was perfect.

Paralysis of the muscle supplied by the nerve of the fourth pair.

Paralysis of the superior oblique muscle, as already observed, is not manifested by loss of correspondence with direction of the two eyes, but in consequence of the resulting deviation of parallelism of the vertical and horizontal diameters of the eyeball of the affected side from those of the other eyeball, there is an obliquity in the position of the image seen by the former, so that there results a peculiar form of double vision. This is corrected on leaning the head to the opposite side, the action of the superior oblique here restoring the parallelism (p. 324 et seq.).

Paralysis of the muscle supplied by the nerve of the sixth pair.

Paralysis of the muscle supplied by the nerve of the sixth pair, or the external rectus, is of rarer occurrence than that of the muscles supplied by the nerve of the third pair.

In this affection the eye is inclined towards the nose, and cannot be turned out (*convergens luscitas*); and, of course, in consequence of non-correspondence of the two eyes there is double vision, which is in this case more felt as the eye continues open.

Causes.—What has been said of paralysis of the parts supplied by the nerve of the third pair, is applicable to paralysis of the external rectus. In one of the following cases it appears to have been occasioned by a blow on the temple.

Prognosis.—This palsy is more tedious of cure than that of the muscles supplied by the third pair.

Treatment.—This is illustrated by the two following cases:—

A woman, æt. 41, received a blow with a fist on the left temple, close to the outer corner of the eye. The skin was broken, and

bleeding took place at the time, and by and by the eyelids became swollen and livid.

The sight was not at first affected, but about three weeks afterwards everything suddenly appeared to the patient confused.

Shortly after this, when the patient applied for advice, the immediate effects of the blow had disappeared, except some slight conjunctival ecchymosis next the outer angle.

On examination it was observed that the left eye was more prominent than the right, and that it could not be turned towards the left in concert with the right eye. The patient, therefore, saw double; she was quite able to turn the left eye towards the right in concert with the right eye; in this case vision was single.

After the blow, suffered from headache, which ceased after the defect of sight supervened.

The treatment, which consisted in cupping once to about ℥viij, mercurialization, repeated blistering, and latterly quinine, was continued for about two months before any manifestation of improvement. She was then able to turn the eye towards the outer corner to some extent.

In another fortnight she was able to turn the left eye almost perfectly towards the outer corner, and was no longer disturbed with double vision.

A man, æt. 36, laboring under diplopia. When a finger is held before him he sees two images side by side. If the finger be held to the left, the images approximate until they coalesce, and one only is seen. If the finger be held to the right, on the contrary, the two images are seen wider apart.

It is the right eye which is at fault; the external rectus being paralyzed so that he cannot turn it towards the temple. Suffered pain over both eyebrows yesterday. Had gonorrhœa about three months ago.

The patient was cupped on the right temple to ℥viij, when first seen, and again a fortnight after. He took calomel and opium to the extent of affecting his mouth, and keeping it so for three or four weeks. Had an occasional laxative and was repeatedly blistered.

Under this treatment he began, in the course of three weeks, to improve, gradually gaining more and more the power to turn the eye towards the temple, whilst double vision became proportionally less, until, at last, in the course of a few weeks more he was able to move the right eye in perfect concert with the left, and double vision wholly ceased.

Oscillation and nystagmus of the eyeballs.

Oscillation of the eyeball is a to-and-fro movement of it round its antero-posterior axis, whilst nystagmus is a similar movement round its vertical axis. The former is owing to clonic convulsions of the oblique muscles, the latter to clonic convulsion of the internal and external recti.

These irregular movements are most generally met with attendant on defective vision, from whatever cause, which has existed from birth

or from an early period of life—such as congenital albinism, congenital cataract, amaurosis—or general nervous complaints, such as hysteria, epilepsy, chorea—or evident diseases of the brain.

But little can be done by way of medical treatment. Ocular myotomy, which has been wantonly applied to the treatment of so many different affections of the eye, has been applied to the cases under consideration also, and it is said with success.

CHAPTER VII.

DISEASES OF THE EYELIDS.

SECTION I.—INFLAMMATIONS AND ULCERATIONS OF THE EYELIDS.

Phlegmonous inflammation of the eyelids.

IN this inflammation, which more frequently affects the upper than the lower eyelid, the cardinal symptoms, redness, swelling, heat, and pain, are well marked.

The swelling is circumscribed by the border of the eyelid on the one hand, and the margin of the orbit on the other, and may be so considerable as to prevent the eye from being opened.

If resolution does not soon take place, the inflammation goes on to suppuration. [This affection is sometimes mistaken for serious disease of the eye itself. We have met with repeated instances of this error. Dr. Hays relates a case of the kind in his edition of *Lawrence*, p. 130, in which the patient had been "subjected to much alarm and very unnecessarily harsh treatment."—ED.]

Causes.—Phlegmonous inflammation of the eyelids is frequently of traumatic origin; but in children, in whom it is most common, the cause is sometimes not very evident.

Prognosis and treatment.—If left to itself, the abscess usually points and bursts externally; generally at the margin of the eyelid, near the inner cornea. When the abscess is thus left to burst, the skin and cellular tissue of the eyelids are apt to be materially injured, the eventual consequence of which will be distortion of the eyelids of various kinds, shortening, eversion, &c.

The treatment best calculated to put a stop to the inflammation, and to prevent injury of the skin and cellular tissue of the eyelid, is a free incision with a lancet transversely through the middle of the swelling. In the purely inflammatory stage, this gives issue to a considerable quantity of blood and fluid exuded into the cellular tissue, relieves tension, and promotes resolution; in the stage of suppuration, it evacuates the matter, and this is usually followed by a subsidence of the symptoms. After the incision, warm fomentations are applied.

The patient is at the same time to be purged and kept at rest.

If the patient dreads the incision, leeches may be substituted in the purely inflammatory stage; and in the stage of suppuration, pointing and bursting of the abscess are to be promoted by warm cataplasms. [It is only in these and other external inflammations of the lids alone that poultices ought ever to be allowed. In all conjunctival and more deeply-seated affections of the eye, cataplasms are generally worse than useless.—ED.]

Erysipelatous inflammation of the eyelids.

In erysipelas, the redness varies from a pale rose-tint inclining to yellow, to a bright scarlet or livid hue, is not circumscribed, and disappears on pressure, but soon returns.

The swelling is not great, but diffused. Where, however, there is loose subcutaneous cellular tissue as in the eyelids, there is, in addition, considerable œdematous swelling from copious serous exudation into it.

The pain, which is superficial, and generally not severe, is of a burning character.

Constitutional symptoms.—For some days before, the patient complains of general uneasiness, headache, loss of appetite, nausea, and perhaps vomiting, all of which symptoms cease or are much relieved when the erysipelas makes its appearance.

In erysipelas of the face the eyelids are always involved, but sometimes they are the original seat of the inflammation, especially in cases arising from injury.

Besides lachrymation, there is increased Meibomian and conjunctival secretion, which, in the form of a puromucous matter collects over night along the border of the eyelids, and at the inner canthus.

Erysipelas of the eyelids usually ends in resolution, in which case the redness and swelling subside, and branny scales, consisting of exfoliated epidermis and dried exudation, are thrown off from the surface.

In consequence of serous exudation under the epidermis, vesicles or bullæ are sometimes formed. These by and by burst, and the matter set free becomes dried into crusts, which, with the branny scales, eventually fall off, leaving the skin in a sound state.

In more violent cases, along with severe pain in the part, and constitutional disorder, the inflammation runs on to diffuse suppuration and mortification of the subcutaneous cellular tissue.

If the erysipelas end in this manner, great distortion of the eyelids may be the result.

General treatment.—The best remedy at first is an emeto-cathartic, consisting of one or two grains of tartar emetic, and an ounce or two of Epsom salts, dissolved in two pints of water, and given in the dose of a teacupful every two hours. Whatever other general treatment may be necessary will depend much on the circumstances of the case. The alterative and tonic plan is that which is found most effectual, especially in London. Elsewhere the antiphlogistic plan is considered the best.

Local treatment.—In many cases, the erysipelas subsides without any local application.

In severer cases, it is advisable to have recourse to scarification by repeated fine punctures with the point of a lancet, encouraging the bleeding by warm fomentations. This affords great relief even in a few minutes, prevents vesication, and diminishes the risk of suppuration and mortification.

When the inflammation has gone so far that suppuration and morti-

fication are threatened, or if they have already taken place, free transverse incisions should be made through the skin into the subjacent cellular tissue, and warm-water dressing applied.

By this practice, mischief is averted, or, if it has already begun, arrested by a free outlet being afforded for pent-up matter, and sloughy cellular tissue.

Variolous inflammation of the eyelids.

The variolous eruption on the eyelids has been noticed under the head of variolous ophthalmia (p. 163), with a reference to this place for the treatment calculated to prevent distortion of the eyelids, such as entropium, ectropium, or trichiasis, from bad cicatrices succeeding the pustules.

The plan which is usually recommended for this purpose is to endeavor to check the development of pustules at the edges of the eyelids by touching them in their early stage with lunar caustic; or if the pustules have already formed, by evacuating them by puncture and then applying the caustic.

Carbuncle and malignant pustule of the eyelids.

Carbuncle sometimes occurs in the eyelids, especially the upper.

The danger is the same as when it occurs on other parts of the body, and in consequence of the loss of substance occasioned by the sloughing, ectropium is the usual result, supposing the event of the case otherwise favorable.

The treatment is the same as when the disease occurs on other parts of the body, viz., opium to relieve suffering, wine and nourishing diet to keep up the powers of the system, and a free crucial incision into the swelling, followed by the application of emollient poultices, until the slough separates, when granulation and cicatrization are to be promoted in the usual manner, care being taken to obviate contraction as much as possible (p. 353).

[The carbuncle may sometimes be aborted, and perhaps always materially abated, in its forming stage, by the application to its summit of the vegetable caustic, in such a manner as to induce a superficial eschar.—Ed.]

Malignant pustule, which is a gangrenous inflammation of the skin and cellular tissue, most frequently produced by contagion from oxen, horses, &c., their carcasses or their hides, not much known in this country, but common on the continent, sometimes affects the eyelids.

The injury to which the eyelid is exposed from sloughing is the same as in carbuncle, but the constitutional symptoms may be still more severe, and the result is often fatal.

The first point of treatment insisted on by those who have experience of the disease is to destroy the infected part by the actual or potential cautery.

The general and local treatment is in other respects the same as in carbuncle.

Ophthalmia tarsi.

This is a chronic inflammation of the tarsal borders of the eyelids, of which there are two principal forms, viz., *catarrhal* and *scrofulous*.[1]

The former occurs in adults, and principally affects the delicate integument of the tarsal border and the adjoining conjunctiva and skin of the eyelid; the latter occurs in children, and affects principally the glandular structures at the borders of the eyelids and the roots of the eyelashes.

Catarrhal ophthalmia tarsi.[2]

Objective symptoms.—Towards the borders of the eyelids the skin is somewhat red and swollen, the conjunctiva red and villous, and the delicate integument of the border itself more or less excoriated, especially towards the outer angle.

The eyelashes are loaded with Meibomian secretion, and the eyelids become glued together by it over night.

Subjective symptoms.—These are itchiness and smarting of the borders and angles of the eyelids, and the sensation of foreign particles in the eye, with some intolerance of light, and lachrymation.

When the complaint has been of long continuance, many of the eyelashes fall out, and some become misdirected, and not unfrequently slight inversion or eversion of the borders of the eyelids takes place—the former generally from transverse shortening of the border of the eyelids, the latter from the contraction of the skin, and a sarcomatous state of the conjunctiva (*Ectropium senile*).

Causes.—The disease, which may be the sequela of a common general catarrhal ophthalmia, or may, from the first, be confined to the tarsus, affects adults chiefly, whose occupation exposes them to cold and damp, to bad air and mephitic vapors, especially if addicted to intemperance in spirituous drinks; or, independent of such conditions, weakly and old persons.

Treatment.—If there be much redness and smarting at the borders of the eyelids, it will be advisable to commence the local treatment by the application of two or three leeches to the part, or scarification of the palpebral conjunctiva, if this be very red and villous, and bathing with tepid water; after that the bichloride of mercury lotion (p. 66) may be prescribed, to be used three times a day, and the weak red precipitate ointment (p. 69), at bedtime; the surgeon himself pencilling the palpebral conjunctiva every second day with the nitrate of silver solution.

If under this treatment the disease does not appear disposed to subside, it will be useful to apply blisters behind the ears, or paint the solution of iodine (p. 74) over the skin of the eyelids.

[1] These two forms of chronic inflammation of the tarsal borders are generally recognized, but there is great confusion in the names employed to designate them. Some authors employing the names *ophthalmia tarsi* exclusively to the catarrhal form; others, again, exclusively to the scrofulous form, and it is the same in regard to some of their synonymes, such as *lippitudo* and *psorophthalmy*.

[2] Chronic catarrhal ophthalmia. Blepharoblennorrhœa senilis. La mitte, or miasmatic ophthalmia of scavengers and nightmen, &c.

Though sometimes an opposite plan is necessary, the general treatment in general requires to be such as is calculated to support the powers of the system, viz., generous diet and tonics; but before having recourse to this, the digestive organs must be carefully regulated by the exhibition of a few alterative doses of mercury followed by mild purgatives.

Sometimes morbid sensibility, from a sunk state of the system, is so great, that the above-mentioned local remedies cannot at first be borne. In this case the belladonna lotion (p. 65) only should be used, and some mild ointment to the edges of the eyelids, with counter-irritation behind the ears, until such time as by the general treatment just indicated, the powers of the system are raised, and the morbid sensibility removed, when the irritating applications may be again had recourse to. [Lead water is a useful addition to the lotion.—ED.]

Scrofulous ophthalmia tarsi.[1]

Objective symptoms.—The eyelids are at their borders somewhat red and swollen, and the eyelashes are loaded with incrustations, consisting of the secretion of the Meibomian glands, and of that of the bulbs of the eyelashes, which are poured out in increased quantity, especially over night, so that the eyelids are glued together in the morning.

The palpebral conjunctiva is found, on everting the eyelids, more or less reddened and villous, often granular.

There is occasionally a flow of tears, which fall down over the cheek and cause excoriation of it. When the incrusted matter is removed from the eyelashes (the manner of doing which is laid down in p. 74), small vesicles or pustules, or ulcers, left by them, are discovered at the roots of the hairs.

Subjective symptoms.—Of these, great itching at the borders and angles of the eyelids is the most marked; indeed, so much so as to have given rise to the opinion, which, however, is quite unfounded, that the disease is psora or itch of the eyelids, hence the name *psor-ophthalmy*, which has been given to it. Besides the itching, there is heat and occasional smarting.

In an advanced stage of the disease, the eyelids are much thickened and nodulated at their borders, from hypertrophy of the tarsal cartilage, and enlargement of the glandular structures situated there (*tylosis*), the eyelashes are found scanty, many having fallen out and not been reproduced, or succeeded only by dwarfish ones (*pseudo-cilia*), and misdirected, and closely surrounded at their roots by the crusts covering the ulcers, which are now more extensive.

In old and neglected cases, the tarsal border comes to form one with the conjunctival surface in consequence of its posterior edge, which, in the natural state, forms a well-marked line of demarcation between the two, being rounded off, or obliterated, and acquires, like the conjunctiva, a red and sarcomatous appearance.

In such cases, the eyelashes have perhaps all, or mostly all, fallen

[1] Psorophthalmy, tinea ciliaris, blepharitis scrofulosa, &c.

out (*madarosis*) from destruction of their bulbs, and as no Meibomian secretion can be pressed out, it would seem that the Meibomian apertures are obliterated.

Along with this state of the eye, which is called *blear-eye* or *lippitudo*, there may be some degree of eversion from contraction of the excoriated skin of the eyelids.

The subjects of this form of ophthalmia tarsi, who are generally young persons, often present other evidences of the scrofulous constitution, such as disordered digestion, tumid belly, enlargements of the glands of the neck, cutaneous eruptions, sore ears.

Causes.—The disease is seldom primary, but is generally a sequela of some ophthalmia, such as exanthematous, catarrhal, scrofulo-catarrhal, or ophthalmia neonatorum, or it arises from the spread of some cutaneous eruption to the borders of the eyelids.

Impure air, damp, bad diet, want of cleanliness, and the like, at the same time that they cause or keep up the bad state of general health, aggravate the local disease, and, indeed, added to neglect or bad treatment, are the principal causes which render it inveterate.

Prognosis.—Except in cases in which the disease has attained the development above described as lippitudo, the prognosis, though on the whole not unfavorable. must be qualified by this, that the cure is likely to be protracted. The supervention of puberty has in general a beneficial effect on the complaint.

Treatment.—Being frequently connected with a faulty state of the constitution, it is of great consequence that attention should be directed to the general health.

The employment of alteratives and purgatives will be found useful preliminaries. The state of the skin must also be looked to, and antimonials employed, if necessary. Afterwards tonics, together with occasional laxatives.

The diet and regimen above recommended in phlyctenular ophthalmia (p. 130), are equally indicated here.

The first point in the local treatment is, that after removing the incrustations from the borders of the eyelids in the manner above directed, to pluck out all those eyelashes at least which are so loose as to yield to the force which can be exerted by means of the finger and thumb grasping them.

This being done, the disease will, in the great proportion of cases, subside under the use of the bichloride of mercury eye-water (p. 66), three times a day; and the application, in the manner above directed (p. 67), of the weak red precipitate salve (p. 69) to the borders of the eyelids at bedtime.

If, however, there is much tenderness and irritability, the only local application, at first, should be tepid water to bathe the eyes, and some mild ointment applied to the edges of the eyelids, whenever the incrustations are removed from the eyelashes, until the irritability be relieved by general treatment, leeches to the eyelids, and counter-irritation behind the ears. [Lead water, applied with a brush, is very soothing.—ED.]

The application of a leech or two, and scarification of the palpebral

conjunctiva are indicated, whenever there appears to be much congestion at the borders of the eyelids.

In cases in which there is much ulceration at the roots of the eyelashes, it is a good practice, after removing the crusts and plucking out as many of the eyelashes as can be done without subjecting the patient to much pain, to touch the ulcers with the lunar caustic pencil. This may require to be repeated three or four times at intervals of a few days.

After this the use of the eye-water and salve is to be resumed.

When the disease has become inveterate, any further treatment can only be palliative. It should consist of the occasional use of Janin's ointment (page 68), and the alum lotion (p. 65); and, when circumstances require it, scarification of the conjunctiva, and blisters behind the ears.

If, as is often found in cases of long standing, the palpebral conjunctiva is granular, great benefit is derived from repeatedly scarifying it, and then applying the strong red precipitate ointment or nitrate of silver solution.

Hordeolum or stye.

Stye, as is well known, is a small inflammatory tumor at the edge of the eyelid, attended with more or less heat and pain, and going on to suppuration. It is of a furuncular character. When the abscess bursts, some thick matter, with a small slough, is discharged; the swelling then subsides, and the part heals.

Stye, according to some, is abscess of the Meibomian glands; according to others, it has its seat in the cellular tissue at the margin of the eyelid. Again, it has been suggested that it has its seat in the capsule and glands of the roots of the eyelashes.

Abscess of the Meibomian glands does occur, and gives rise to an external tumor on the edge of the eyelid like a stye, but on everting the eyelid, the affected Meibomian gland is seen distended with matter, which is not the case in stye. There can be no doubt that the roots of the eyelashes are involved in stye, because the hairs at the part affected fall out, and when we pluck them out matter oozes from the orifice.

As above stated (p. 122), erysipelatous ophthalmia sometimes occurs along with stye.

Causes.—Those most subject to stye are generally of a scrofulous constitution. Derangement of the stomach is a common exciting cause.

Treatment.—At the very commencement, the disease may sometimes be arrested by an emetic, followed by a laxative, and cold applications to the eye, or by touching the inflammatory swelling with caustic. If, however, the disease has already made progress, warm applications to promote suppuration are to be had recourse to. It is in general better to allow the abscess to burst of itself, but when it is mature, and occasions much uneasiness, relief will be obtained from puncturing it.

Dr. Zeis, who is the author of the opinion that the proper seat of stye is the capsule and glands of the roots of the eyelashes, recommends plucking out the eyelashes at once at the part affected. By this practice the disease is arrested or much mitigated. As the eyelashes fall out at any rate, there can be no objection on the score of saving the eyelashes; besides, they are speedily reproduced.

To prevent the recurrence of the disease, attention must of course be directed to that state of general health and those occasional influences on which it appears to depend.

Inflammation and abscess of the Meibomian glands.

Inflammation and abscess of the Meibomian glands simulate, as already said, the appearance of stye externally; but the disease is of rarer occurrence, and its nature is recognized on everting the eyelid, when the affected gland or glands are seen, through the conjunctiva, turgid with yellow matter, which, perhaps, may be made by pressure to ooze out of the corresponding apertures at the border of the eyelid.

By a touch with the point of the lancet, the turgid gland is opened and the matter evacuated.

Syphilitic affections of the eyelids.

Syphilitic ulceration, sometimes primary, more commonly secondary, sometimes affects the eyelids either at their border or on their external or internal surface; in the one case, going on to destroy the whole thickness of the lid, in the other case producing a deep and foul excavation.

As in such cases the ulceration goes on in spite of ordinary local applications, it is of importance to distinguish their nature, in order that by the timely employment of the general treatment for the syphilis, the progress of the ulceration may be arrested.

This being effected, the next point in the treatment is, so to direct the cicatrization, that deformity of the eyelid may be as far as possible prevented.

A man, æt. 28. Admitted Aug. 30. Contracted syphilis four years ago, for which he was treated and dismissed as cured seven months since.

About three weeks ago a small painful swelling formed on the lower eyelid (right side) towards the inner corner.

At present there is ulceration all along the edge of the lower eyelid where the eyelashes are implanted. The upper eyelid is not ulcerated, but both it and the lower are very œdematous and red. The conjunctiva of both eyelids is very red and much thickened—that of the lower eyelid especially so. There is some serous effusion under the ocular conjunctiva at the lower part.

To take iodide of potassium (gr. iij) in decoction of sarsaparilla.

Sept. 2d. Œdema of the lower eyelid gone, that of the upper eyelid less. Ulceration of the lower eyelid much the same.

To continue the iodide. Solution of the nitrate of silver, gr. iv–℥j, dropped into the eye. The red precipitate ointment (gr. iii–℥j), to be applied to the ulcerated edge of the eyelid at bedtime.

4th. The ulceration along the edge of the lower eyelid has begun to cicatrize. Œdema of the tarsal edge of upper eyelid continues. Repeated the nitrate of silver drops. To continue the iodide.

9th. Cicatrization all along the edge of the lower eyelid almost complete. Conjunctiva of lower eyelid still red and spongy-looking. Still some œdema of upper eyelid. To continue the iodide and sarsaparilla.

21st. Has not been here since last report, and has therefore had no medicine for some days.

The lower eyelid is now quite healed. The upper eyelid is still œdematous, and on examining its conjunctival surface there is seen a large ulcerated spot, covered with yellow puro-lymph. Applied the nitrate of silver solution to this. To continue the mixture.

28th. The ulcer on the conjunctiva of the upper eyelid much less. Repeated the application of the nitrate of silver solution. To continue the mixture.

Nov. 4th. The ulcer on the inner surface of the upper eyelid has almost disappeared. To continue the iodide and sarsaparilla.

A woman, æt. 28. About fourteen months ago had an eruption of red spots all over the body, and two months after that, an ulcer broke out on the left leg, a little below the knee; this continued for four months. About the end of the following December, a small tumor appeared on the upper eyelid, like a stye; shortly after this the ulcer of the leg healed, and ulceration of both eyelids extended itself. At present there is some swelling and ulceration of the upper eyelid towards the outer angle. The whole tarsal edge of the lower eyelid from near the punctum to the outer corner is destroyed by ulceration. The skin of the lower eyelid for about one-twentieth to one-tenth of an inch from what remains of the tarsal edge of the lid is ulcerated. Three grains of the iodide of potassium, with decoction of sarsaparilla, were ordered to be taken three times a day, and the four grain nitrate of silver solution to be dropped into the eye, and applied to the ulcerated surface occasionally. After a month's continuance of this treatment, cicatrization along the edge of the eyelid was completed. The patient no longer experienced any distress from the eye in moving it, as she used to do. The mixture was continued, and the weak red precipitate ointment ordered to be applied to the eyelids. In another month the eye was quite well, and the patient was discharged cured.

In the cases of infants affected with syphilis, above referred to (p. 36), in which the eyelids and other parts of the face and body are covered with an eruption of flat broad pustules, which break, scab, and spread, the *general treatment* should consist of minute doses of calomel, one-half grain, or hydrargyrum cum creta one or two grains, three times a day; and the *local treatment* in the application to the edges of the eyelids of the weak red precipitate ointment.

SECTION II.—ABNORMAL POSITION OF THE EYELIDS, MISDIRECTION OF THE EYELASHES, IRREGULARITY AND LOSS OF MOVEMENTS OF THE EYELIDS, ETC.

ECTROPIUM OR EVERSION OF THE EYELIDS.

In ectropium the eyelid is drawn away from the eyeball, its conjunctival surface turned out, and its ciliary margin displaced. The eyeball, being thus deprived of the protection of the eyelid, is exposed to constant irritation, by which a chronic conjunctivitis is kept up, weakening the eye and giving rise to specks and vascularity of the cornea; in some bad cases, repeated attacks of acute inflammation lead at last to destruction of the eyeball. The conjunctiva of the everted eyelid presents more or less of a villous or sarcomatous appearance; and when it is the lower eyelid which is the seat of the disease, there is usually stillicidium lachrymarum. To these accompaniments of ectropium are to be added a distressing sensation of cold in the eye, and very disagreeable disfigurement.

Ectropium occurs in different degrees, and depends on different causes. It more frequently affects the lower than the upper eyelid. Sometimes both are everted.

Ectropium from excoriation and contraction of the skin of the eyelid, together with a thickened and sarcomatous state of the conjunctiva.

It is almost always the lower eyelid which is the seat of this, the simplest and most common form of ectropium. The disease is usually the result of some chronic inflammation of the conjunctiva, or ophthalmia tarsi, in which the skin of the eyelid and cheek becomes excoriated and contracted by the attendant discharge on the one hand, and the conjunctiva, thickened and sarcomatous, on the other. The displacement from the contraction of the skin, and the detrusion of the thickened and sarcomatous conjunctiva, is favored by a general relaxed state of the tarsus.

In old persons, the relaxation of the tarsus and the thickened and sarcomatous state of the conjunctiva, seem to operate more frequently in the production of eversion than any contraction of the skin. In consequence of chronic catarrhal ophthalmia, the angles of the eyelids being eroded, the tarsus relaxed, and the conjunctiva at the same time rendered thickened and sarcomatous, the eyelid falls away from the eyeball and becomes everted; and while the contraction of the orbicularis muscle tends to augment the eversion, this becomes more and more confirmed, principally by the increase of the thickened and sarcomatous state of the conjunctiva, and by the gradual accommodation of the eyelid to its changed position.

By long exposure, the epithelium of the everted conjunctiva assumes in a great degree the characters of cuticle; so that the conjunctiva becomes callous, and can now bear, without inconvenience, the contact of external bodies, which before caused irritation and even gave rise to bleeding.

Treatment.—As in the form of ectropium just described, there is no actual loss of the skin of the eyelid, as the contraction of it is in general not very considerable, and as the sarcomatous state of the conjunctiva, together with the relaxation of the tarsus of the affected lid, have a large share in keeping up the eversion, means calculated to produce contraction of the conjunctiva, either alone or in combination with means calculated to shorten the transversely elongated tarsus, will in general be found sufficient to restore the eyelid to its natural position.

To produce contraction of the morbid conjunctiva, the repeated application to its surface of the lunar caustic pencil is the most convenient method. The eyelid being everted still more by traction on the neighboring skin, the caustic is to be pencilled on the conjunctiva in a direction from one angle of the eye to the other, parallel to, but at a little distance from, the ciliary margin of the eyelid. After the application of the caustic, the part is to be wiped with a bit of lint, and then pencilled with sweet oil. It is often advantageous to scarify the conjunctiva before applying the caustic. The cauterization may be repeated in the course of three or four days. Instead of lunar caustic, strong sulphuric acid has been recommended for the cauterization of the conjunctiva. It is applied by means of a pencil of wood or bone, care being had in dipping the pencil into the acid that it do not take up so much as to form a drop hanging at its point. The lunar caustic, however, deserves the preference in general; and when it is found insufficient to effect the desired object, it is better to have recourse to the *excision of an elliptical shaped piece of the thickened and sarcomatous conjunctiva parallel to the ciliary margin of the eyelid.*

To effect this, the eyelid being drawn as much as possible away from the eyeball by traction on the neighboring skin, the diseased conjunctiva is to be pinched up with a forceps, and the piece snipped off with curved scissors. The piece removed must be of such a breadth as appears sufficient, in order that when cicatrization is complete, the contraction of the conjunctiva may be neither so much as to invert the eyelid, nor so little as still to leave some degree of eversion.

Fig. 80.

After cauterization or excision of the conjunctiva, it is well to keep the lid in its proper place by means of strips of plaster and a compress and bandage.

When there is evident transverse elongation of the tarsus, *the excision of a wedge-shaped piece out of the whole substance of the eyelid,* as first practised by Sir William Adams, may, either alone or in combination with one or other of the means above mentioned, be necessary to restore the eyelid to its natural position. The base of the wedge-shaped piece excised corresponds to the ciliary

margin of the eyelid, and must be of such a breadth as will restore that margin to its proper length. The excision should be performed rather towards the external canthus than in the middle of the eyelid.

The breadth of the piece necessary to be excised being duly calculated, the eyelid is to be seized hold of at the place with a forceps, and drawn from the eyeball. Then, with a pair of strong straight scissors, the surgeon cuts out the piece at two strokes, the first being made on the left hand side of the forceps, and the second on the right hand side. After the excision of the piece, the eyelid is to be restored to its proper position, and the edges of the wound united by the hare-lip suture.

The pins are to be inserted and brought out at some distance, about one-tenth of an inch, from the edges of the wound, and must not implicate the conjunctiva. The first pin introduced should be close to the ciliary margin of the lid, in order to insure evenness at this place. Lastly, the eyelid is to be supported by strips of plaster and a compress and bandage.

Fig. 81.

The following operation, proposed by Dieffenbach, is applicable only to the cases of ectropium under consideration. It is to be remarked, however, that it is not better calculated to restore the lid to its natural position than the less complicated methods above described.

The everted eyelid being raised up as far as possible into its place, the surgeon makes a semilunar incision through the skin, corresponding in direction to the curve of the edge of the orbit, and at the distance of about one-third of an inch from the ciliary margin of the eyelid. The extremities of the incision should not extend quite so far towards the nose or temple as to be opposite the angles of the eye. The flap of skin comprehended by this semi-lunar incision being dissected up along with the part of the orbicularis muscle corresponding to it, the conjunctiva, the adherent surface of which is now exposed, is to be slit through along the orbital margin of the tarsal cartilage and in the direction of the external wound. With a forceps the upper cut edge of the conjunctiva along with the orbital margin of the tarsal cartilage is then to be drawn out through the external wound, with the edges of which it is to be united by means of the twisted suture, after the mucous surface of its included part has been rendered raw. By this means the ciliary margin of the eyelid is restored to its natural position.

Ectropium from contraction of the skin in consequence of cicatrices, &c.

Ectropium from the contraction of the skin which takes place in consequence of cicatrization, as often affects the one eyelid as the other, and sometimes both, they being equally exposed to the wounds, burns, abscesses, and ulcerations, by which the skin and subcutaneous cellu-

lar tissue of the eyelids are liable to be destroyed to a greater or less extent. In cases in which the injury of the skin by burn, wound, or other cause, has been at the outer angle, this, together with the outer part of both eyelids, is everted.

In the form of ectropium, now under consideration, the eversion is generally very complete, sometimes indeed to so great a degree that the ciliary border of the eyelid, very much elongated, is drawn down upon the cheek or up to the eyebrow, as the case may be. Ectropium of the upper eyelid it is obvious leaves the eyeball much more exposed than ectropium of the lower eyelid.

Treatment.—This form of ectropium has exercised the operative ingenuity of surgeons from a very early period, but it is recently only that much success has been obtained. Beer, writing so late as 1817, discusses this form of ectropium in a section entitled, "*Of the incurable diseases consequent to the ophthalmiæ.*"

The operation described by Celsus for lagophthalmus or shortening of the upper eyelid consisted in making a semilunar incision through the contracted integuments of the eyelid "paulum infra supercilium . . . cornubus ejus deorsum spectantibus." The eyelid being set free by the incision, was brought into its natural position, and an attempt made to heal the wound thus left by a broad cicatrice. For ectropium of the lower eyelid, he recommends a similar operation, "plagæ tantum," he says, "cornua ad maxillas, non ad oculum convertenda sunt."

This operation, which indeed Celsus recommends only when the loss of skin is inconsiderable,[1] has been performed over and over again, but it has always been found that the cicatrice gradually contracted until the eversion was as bad or worse than before.

Professor Chelius of Heidelberg has somewhat modified the above operation, and says the results he has thereby obtained have been, even in cases of very considerable shortening of the skin of the eyelid, successful beyond expectation.

Chelius's operation.—An incision is made along the whole breadth of the eyelid, and as near its tarsal edge as possible, through the skin. The edges of the wound are to be dissected from the cellular tissue. so far that all tension of the skin may be removed, and the eylid admit of being readily brought into its natural position. The fibres of the orbicularis are then to be divided by several vertical incisions. When the replacement of the eyelid is opposed by a considerable tumefaction of the conjunctiva, a portion of this membrane is to be removed by the scissors and knife, and the external commissure of the eyelids slit up, to the extent of some lines, in a horizontal direction. After this, two loops of thread are to be drawn through the skin by means of curved needles, near the tarsal edge of the eyelid, but without wounding the tarsus. These threads are to be fastened by sticking-plaster to the cheek, if the upper eyelid be the subject of operation, to the forehead in the contrary case, so that the eyelid operated on may be retained in its natural position. The wound of the eyelid, and the

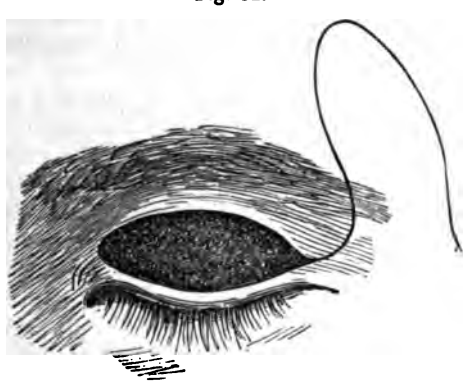
[1] He acknowledges that when "nimium palpebræ deest, nulla id restituere curatio potest."

wound at the angle of the eye, are covered with charpie, which is to be retained in position by strips of plaster, without any other dressing. In the course of the after-treatment, nothing but charpie, dry or smeared with some mild cerate, is to be applied. The touching of the parts with lunar caustic, even when the granulations rise above the edges of the wound, is to be specially avoided, as contraction of the cicatrice is thereby very much promoted.

To the separation of unnatural adhesions or divisions of the contracted skin, and the extirpation of a portion of the everted and sarcomatous conjunctiva, as described in the preceding method, may be added, when there is much transverse elongation of the tarsus, Adam's excision of a wedge-shaped portion of the whole thickness of the eyelid, as above described. Here it may be remarked, that as, in the cases under consideration, the skin is much shortened, it is necessary in performing the excision to make use of a small scalpel instead of scissors.

Transplantation of a flap of skin from the temple or cheek.—When, after the separation of unnatural adhesions, the extirpation of a cicatrice, or the division of the simply contracted skin, the gap left by the reinstatement of the eyelid in its natural position is very considerable, attempts have been made to transplant a portion of skin from some neighboring part into it. The flap of skin to be transplanted is usually taken from the temple when the upper eyelid is the subject of operation, from the cheek in the case of the lower eyelid, and is made of a form corresponding with the gap, but of a size nearly twice as great, in order to allow for the contraction which subsequently takes place. The flap, previously measured and traced in outline, is raised by dissection, along with as much of the subjacent cellular tissue as possible, but is still left in connection with the body by a slip as broad at least as itself. After all bleeding has ceased, and after removing any clotted blood that may be in the gap in the eyelid, or adhering to the flap, the latter is to be so transposed that it may be adjusted to the former,

Fig. 82.



with the edges of which it is to be fixed by stitches, strips of plaster, and bandage. The wound in the temple or cheek whence the flap

was removed, is to be closed by bringing its edges together with stitches if possible, if not, it is to be allowed to granulate and heal in the ordinary way.

The operation by transplantation of the skin has, in the hands of the late Dr. Fricke, of Hamburg, who first performed it, Dr. Mackenzie, and others, been crowned with success, but in several cases it has failed.

The Author's operation.—The following operation I performed with success in eversion and shortening of the upper eyelid, from contraction of the skin consequent to a burn. The peculiarity of the plan consists in the following particulars: The eyelid is set free by incisions made in such a way, that when the eyelid is brought back into its natural position, the gap which is left may be closed by bringing its edges together by suture, and thus obtaining immediate union. Unlike the Celsian operation, the narrower the cicatrice the more secure the result. The flap of skin embraced by the incisions is not separated from the subjacent parts; but advantage being taken of the looseness of the subcutaneous cellular tissue, the flap is pressed downwards, and thus the eyelid is set free. The success of the operation depends very much on the looseness of the cellular tissue. For some days before the operation, therefore, the skin should be moved up and down, in order to render the cellular tissue more yielding.

A description of the operation is comprehended in the following case: A woman, aged twenty-four, had her face much scarred. Both eyeballs were exposed on account of shortening and eversion of the upper eyelids. On the left side the eversion of the upper eyelid was not so great as on the right. On this side the ciliary margin of the tarsal cartilage corresponded to the edge of the orbit, and the opposite margin of the cartilage occupied the usual position of the ciliary margin; so that when an attempt was made to close the right eye, it was the orbital margin of the tarsal cartilage which was pressed down. There was some degree of shortening and eversion of the left lower eyelid. The patient saw very well with the right eye; but with the left, on account of opacity of the cornea, she did not see well enough to recognize a person. At the age of one year and three months she fell into the fire, and had her face severely burned, which was the cause of the state above described.

Two years before coming under my care, she had an operation performed on the left eye, and derived advantage from it. It is probable, however, that the eversion only had been lessened by the operation, for the shortening of the upper eyelid was still very great.

On the 22d of February, 1836, I operated on the *left* upper eyelid. Two converging incisions were made through the skin, from over the angles of the eye upwards to a point where they met, somewhat more than an inch from the adherent ciliary margin of the eyelid. By pressing down the triangular flap thus made, and cutting all opposing bridles of cellular tissue, but without separating the flap from the subjacent parts, I was able to bring down the eyelid nearly into its natural situation, by the mere stretching of subjacent cellular tissue. A piece of the everted conjunctiva was snipped off. The edges of the gap left by

the drawing down of the flap were now brought together by suture, and the eyelid was retained in its proper place by plasters, compress, and bandage.

During the healing of the wound, a small piece of the apex of the flap, which had been somewhat separated from the subjacent parts, sloughed. By the 1st of April healing had taken place, and the eversion completely cured. The cicatrice where the part had sloughed was pretty broad. When the bandages were first left off, the eyelid was so elongated, that if the lower eyelid had not also been shortened, the eye would have been entirely covered. After leaving off the bandages some shortening took place, from contraction, not of the cicatrice, but of the skin. Being no longer on the stretch, the skin assumed, as it contracted, more of its natural appearance.

About the middle of March, the *right* upper eyelid was operated upon. The incisions were made in a similar way (Fig. 83), except that they did not meet in a point, a space being left between their extremities to the extent of about one-sixth of an inch, which was divided by a transverse cut.

Fig. 83.

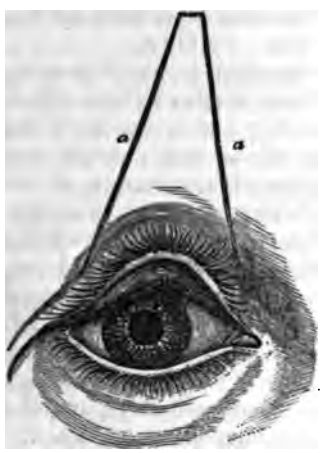


Fig. 84.

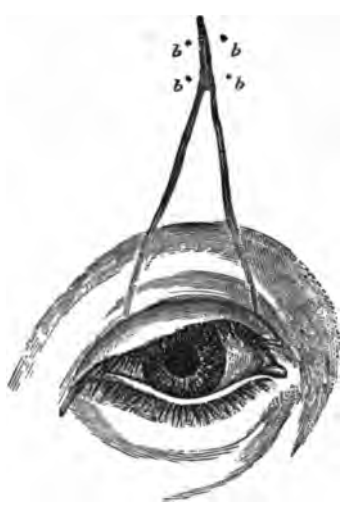


Fig. 84 shows the right eye after the parts had healed, the cicatrice where the gap was, and the marks of the sutures.

By the stretching of the subjacent cellular tissue, I succeeded in drawing down the flap, and thus elongated the eyelid so much that it covered the eye entirely; but in consequence of the long-continued displacement of the tarsal cartilage, the ciliary margin of it did not come into contact with the eyeball. I did not interfere with this state of parts by attempting any transverse shortening of the lid, but a piece of the everted conjunctiva was removed, and with it a bit of the tarsal cartilage. From the surface of this wound there sprang out a small soft fungus, which was cut off with the scissors, and the root touched with the lunar caustic pencil.

The above operation was repeated by M. A. Bérard, in 1837, without success, and by M. Velpeau, in 1838, successfully in one case, and unsuccessfully in another, in which erysipelas came on.

Dieffenbach's operation (Fig. 85).—This is commenced by extirpating the cicatrice and degenerated skin, the incisions being made so that a triangular wound may be left, having the base towards the margin of the eyelid. The tarsus, if present, is to be carefully preserved; but if the whole eyelid is gone, whatever of the conjunctiva remains is to be detached from the margin of the orbit, and dissected up a little towards the eyeball, in order that it may afterwards be adapted as a lining to the new eyelid. From the outer extremity of the base of the triangular wound an incision through the skin is to be carried towards the temple or cheek, according as the upper or lower eyelid is to be repaired; the length of which incision must be somewhat greater than that of the base of the triangular wound of the eyelid. Beginning at the temporal extremity of this horizontal incision, another is to be made—downwards, if it is the lower eyelid which is to be restored—upward, if the upper eyelid. This second incision is to run not quite parallel with the outer edge of the triangular wound, but slightly approximating to its apex, on a level with which it is to terminate.

Fig. 85.

The flap of the skin thus circumscribed is to be raised up by dissection, along with its subjacent layer of fat and cellular tissue. After the bleeding has ceased, the flap and the triangular wound are to be carefully freed from coagula, and the former so transposed that it may fill up the latter. The flap is now to be secured in its new situation, first by a stitch at the inner angle of the eye. Its palpebral edge is then to be united by four stitches to the tarsus, if present; or, if this has been lost, with the conjunctiva, at its cut margin. Lastly, the inner edge of the flap is united to the skin, forming the inner boundary of the triangular wound by means of the twisted suture. The wound in the temple or cheek, left by the removal of the flap of skin, is to be dressed with charpie; and, over the whole, several strips of adhesive plaster are laid, in order to keep the transposed flap accurately adjusted in its new situation. Cold water dressings are then to be applied.

This method of operating has been successfully followed by Lisfranc, Ammon, Eckström, Blasius, and Fricke.

Instead of taking the flap wholly from one side, a part may be taken from one side, a part from the other. The two parts are then to be united in the middle by the hare-lip suture. This is said to be the manner in which Dieffenbach ordinarily performs the operation for ectropium of the lower eyelid.

The above plans of operating may be modified and combined in different ways, according to the circumstances of any particular case.

It has been mentioned, that it sometimes happens that, from bad cicatrices, the skin of the temple is much contracted, and the external commissure, together with the outer parts of the lids, everted in consequence. In such a case, Walther excised the tarsal edges of both eyelids where they were everted, together with the commissure and a triangular piece of the neighboring integument of the temple, the

Fig. 86.

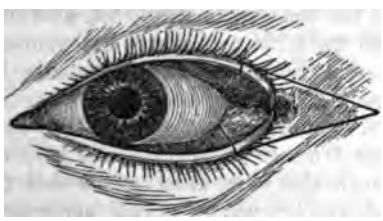
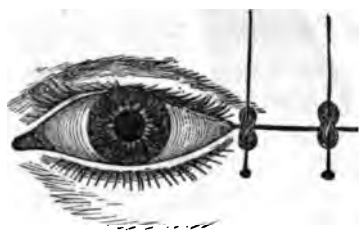


Fig. 87.



base being towards the eye, and the apex towards the ear (Fig. 86). He then united the edges of the wound by two sutures; and the eversion was by this *tarsoraphia* cured. (Fig. 87.)

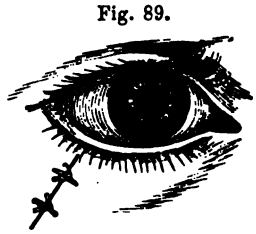
In similar cases, but more complete eversion of both eyelids, Dieffenbach has made to the above proceeding of Walther the following additions. After the excision of the triangular piece from the outer canthus, a curved incision is carried above the supra-orbital arch; and another below the lower margin of the orbit, and towards the nose. The two crescentic flaps are then raised; and, after closing the wound in the temple, they are adapted as new lids to the remaining conjunctiva.

Ectropium from caries of the orbit.

When ectropium is complicated with caries of the margin of the orbit, nothing in the way of operation in reference to the ectropium

Fig. 88.

Fig. 89.



should be attempted, until the disease of the bone is cured. Then, it will generally be necessary, on account of the extent to which the

skin of the eyelid has suffered from the carious suppuration and ulceration, to have recourse to the transplantation or transposition of the neighboring skin, according to some one of the operations above described. It, however, sometimes happens, that, though the eversion is considerable, a very small part of the skin only is drawn into the cicatrice, whilst the surrounding skin, still pretty healthy, is puckered. In a case of this kind, Dr. Ammon surrounded the adherent part of the skin by an incision; left it adherent to the bone; detached the neighboring integuments all round, to such an extent, that the lid was set at liberty, and the patient could shut the eye. He then closed the external wound over the old cicatrice. The lid was in this way elongated, a scarcely observable scar remained, and the disagreeable depression at the edge of the orbit was no longer in view.

ENTROPIUM OR INVERSION OF THE EYELIDS.

Entropium is the converse of ectropium. The free margin of the eyelid with the eyelashes is turned in against the eyeball, which they keep in a state of great irritation by the friction they exert upon it.

The margin of the eyelid may be inverted in part of its extent only, constituting *partial* entropium; more commonly the entropium is *total*. One eyelid only may be affected, or both eyelids together of one eye. Sometimes one eyelid of one eye, and one eyelid of the other; sometimes again both eyelids of both eyes are turned in.

The distress occasioned by the friction of the margin of the eyelid and the eyelashes against the eyeball when an attempt is made to use the eye, together with the intolerance of light which is usually present in a greater or less degree, forces the patient to keep the eye always closed, or half closed, and as much as possible at rest.

In consequence of the constant irritation which attends entropium, chronic conjunctivitis with vascularity of the cornea is kept up.

Entropium is to be distinguished from *trichiasis*, which is attended by the same distressing irritation. In trichiasis, the margin of the eyelid retains its proper position, whilst the eyelashes only are inverted. Entropium and trichiasis, however, not unfrequently coexist.

There are different forms of entropium depending on different morbid conditions of parts, and therefore requiring different modes of treatment.

Entropium may be owing to—1. Relaxation of the integuments of the eyelid, and spasmodic contraction of the orbicularis palpebrarum muscle when long continued. 2. A contracted and deformed state of the tarsal cartilage.

Entropium from relaxation of the integuments of the eyelid, and spasmodic contraction of the orbicularis palpebrarum muscle.

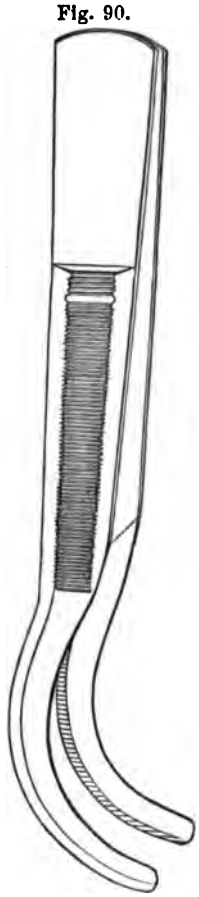
In consequence of the firmness and breadth of its tarsal cartilage and the existence of the levator palpebræ muscle, simple relaxation of the integuments of the upper eyelid seldom produces entropium; it merely hinders the eyelid from being freely raised, constituting one

form of ptosis. It is the lower eyelid which is most generally the seat of entropium from relaxation.

In this form of entropium, the margin of the eyelid and the eyelashes are in other respects perfectly natural, and the tarsal cartilage appears to be healthy. The eyelid is simply rolled back upon itself, sometimes, so much round that the margin with the cilia lies in the inferior palpebral sinus of the conjunctiva. If the finger be applied to the outside of the eyelid and the skin pressed down a little, the margin of the lid with its eyelashes readily starts into its place, and will continue so of itself until the patient winks, when it will fall back with a jerk into its former state of inversion.

A relaxed and superabundant state of the integuments of the eyelid does not appear to be of itself the essential cause of the entropium; it appears merely to favor its development at first, and to allow of its continuance afterwards. The displacement inwards of the margin of the eyelid will usually be found to have taken its rise in the following manner. During an attack of ophthalmia attended by a swollen or œdematous state of the eyelids, these being long kept closed or even spasmodically contracted, the edge, overbalanced by the puffy state of the orbital portion of the lid, is pressed or turned inwards by the ciliary portion of the orbicularis muscle. A wrong direction having been thus acquired, it continues even after the subsidence of all swelling or œdema. The form of entropium just described is most frequently met with in old persons, hence named *Entropium senile.*

Fig. 90.



When no relaxed and superabundant state of the integuments of the eyelid exists, entropium may be produced by the spasmodic contraction of the orbicularis muscle, during an acute attack of inflammation with intolerance of light, and a swollen state of the eyelids; but it will cease on the subsidence of the ophthalmia, especially if care be taken to keep the eyelid in its proper place, by some mechanical contrivance. A layer of collodion, renewed every second or third day, will sometimes answer, but the most efficient and convenient contrivance for this purpose is a bit of firm wire so twisted and bent, as to fit on the back of the head by its middle, and press by its rounded extremities against the orbital portion of the lower eyelid.

Treatment.—This consists in the excision, or the destruction by caustic of a portion of the relaxed integuments.

Excision.—The portion of integument removed should be of an elliptical shape, and of such a breadth, that when the edges of the gap which is left are brought together, the eyelid will be retained in its proper position. Though the piece of integument

ought to be removed as near as possible to the margin of the eyelid, a sufficient breadth of the skin must still be left at the margin for the insertion of stitches.

To effect the removal of the piece of integument in the form of an ellipse, a transverse fold, of a size sufficient to bring the eyelid into its proper place, is to be taken hold of with the entropium forceps (Fig. 90,) and snipped off with a pair of scissors. After the excision of the fold, the edges of the wound are to be brought together by two stitches. [The operation is shortened and rendered more easy of execution, by passing the threads before making the incision, and then cutting between them and the forceps.—Ed.] It is frequently advisable to add to the transverse excision of the fold of skin a perpendicular incision through the whole thickness of the border of the lid near the outer canthus, as described below in cases of entropium of the lower eyelid from transversely contracted tarsus.

[It is better, especially in bad cases, to remove a portion of the fibres of the orbicularis muscle as well as the integumentary fold. This portion should be as near as practicable to the ciliary margin. Mr. H. Walton, who attributes this form of entropium mainly to inordinate contraction of the ciliary muscle, recommends an operation with the scalpel, by which these fibres are more effectually dissected off along with the superjacent skin. We have found this to succeed admirably, although more difficult, tedious, and painful than the forceps method. See *Haynes Walton*, Am. ed. p. 136.—Ed.]

This excision of a transverse fold of integument may in some cases be advantageously followed up by the excision of a vertical fold, as has been done by Dzondi. A mode of operation practised by Janson of Lyons consists in the excision of vertical folds of skin alone, extending to near the free edge of the eyelid.

Cauterization.—The escharotic most commonly used for this purpose is concentrated sulphuric acid. [Nitric acid answers equally well.—Ed.] By means of a pencil of wood, the acid is to be rubbed over an oval portion of the integuments of a length corresponding to the inversion, and about one-quarter of an inch broad in the middle. After a few minutes the eyelid is to be dried with a bit of lint and the application of the acid repeated, and this again and again, until a sufficient contraction of the skin is produced, so as to bring the eyelid to its proper position. It may be necessary after a time to repeat the application of the acid. Caustic potash I have found more manageable than the sulphuric acid.

Cauterization is not admissible in cases where the skin is very superabundant. It is best adapted for slight and recent cases, or cases in which after excision there is still some tendency to turn in.

Entropium from a contracted and deformed state of the tarsal cartilage.

The upper eyelid is as liable to this form of entropium as the lower; very often both are affected together.

In long-continued ophthalmia tarsi, or catarrhal or scrofulous conjunctivitis, the tarsal cartilage suffers. It becomes indurated and

contracted on its inner surface, whilst it is shortened transversely, or from canthus to canthus; the effect of which is, that the margin of the eyelid is turned in right against the eyeball, and cannot by any traction on the integuments be brought back into its proper position, as in entropium from relaxation. The edge of the eyelid may indeed be drawn from contact with the eyeball, but it still remains curved inwards.

In this form of entropium, the margin of the eyelid is often thickened and irregular from hypertrophy of the tarsal cartilage, while the eyelashes are also inverted, constituting trichiasis in addition to entropium.

Allied to the above form of entropium, is that which is sometimes produced by injury of the conjunctiva and cartilage, from the intrusion of lime and other caustic substances into the eye. The contraction attendant on the cicatrization gives rise to inversion of the eyelid, which is often conjoined with symblepharon.

Treatment.— Ware's operation.—As in this form of entropium, the inversion is owing in a great degree to the transverse shortening of the tarsus, Mr. Ware, in order to remedy this, recommended a perpendicular incision to be made through the whole substance of the lid at its temporal extremity or in its middle. In addition to the perpendicular incision, it is sometimes necessary to excise a fold of the integument with the scissors. The perpendicular section of the lid is immediately followed by a separation of the edges of the wound; and it presents an outline similar to that of the letter V; wide at the ciliary margin, and terminating in an acute point in the opposite direction. This wound is gradually filled up by granulation.

Crampton's operation modified.—Supposing the upper eyelid to be the subject of this operation, two perpendicular incisions through its whole substance are made, one near the external canthus, the other near the inner canthus.[1]

The lid being thus set free, a transverse fold of its skin is then to be removed from near its ciliary margin, and the edges of the gap thus produced brought together by two or three stitches. The threads forming the stitches are to be left long. The eyelid is now to be everted and turned up, and kept in this position for a few days by means of the threads fixed to the forehead by strips of plaster. The perpendicular incisions are thus prevented from uniting by the first intention. They are permitted to heal only by granulations. After the removal of the ligatures, the eyelid is, by the cicatrization of the perpendicular wound which ensues, gradually drawn into its natural position without being again inverted. During the time the eyelid is kept everted and turned up, it is to be covered with a piece of linen spread with simple cerate.

In cases of entropium of the lower eyelid from transversely con-

[1] The first incision will necessarily wound the lower mass of the lachrymal gland, together with some of the lachrymal ducts; but in the cases in which I have performed the operation, I have not observed any lachrymal fistula or other bad consequence follow. The incision near the inner canthus ought always to be on the temporal side of the punctum, in order to avoid cutting the canaliculc.

tracted tarsus, I have performed the operation in the following manner with perfect success. An incision through the whole thickness of the lid being made perpendicular to its edge near the outer canthus, a piece of the skin of the lid is excised, and then the lid kept in the everted position by fixing on the cheek the end of the thread forming the suture, which unites the edges of the wound left by the excision of the piece of skin.

When, as often happens, in inveterate cases of the form of entropium under consideration, the operations just described prove ineffectual, recourse must be had to extirpation of the bulbs of the eyelashes as in trichiasis, or amputation of the whole tarsal margin.

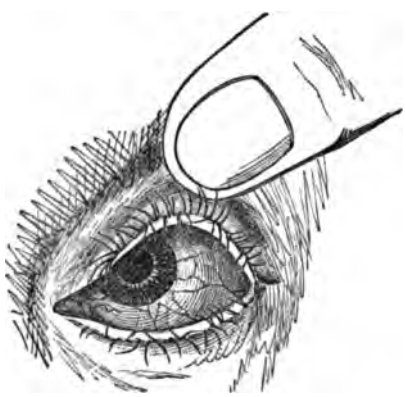
Trichiasis and distichiasis.

Trichiasis is a growing in of eyelashes against the eyeball, the border of the eyelid remaining in its proper position, which circumstance constitutes the distinction between trichiasis and entropium (360.)

Distichiasis, again, is merely a variety of trichiasis, in which the misdirected eyelashes are disposed, though not very regularly, in a row distinct from the others, which remain properly directed.

The faulty eyelashes in trichiasis and distichiasis are generally the natural hairs which have been made to take a wrong direction, in consequence of cicatrices, &c., of the border of the eyelid. Sometimes, however, they appear to be in part at least of new development.

Fig. 91.



Trichiasis may be *partial* or *total*. In the one case, the misdirected eyelashes are confined to a part only of the border of the eyelid; in the other, they spring from it along its whole extent.

The eyelashes of either eyelid separately may be turned in against the eyeball, or the eyelashes of both eyelids may be turned in at the same time. It is not uncommon to find trichiasis or distichiasis affecting the eyelids of both eyes.

The misdirected eyelashes are sometimes very few in number, and so pale and fine that they are apt to escape notice, and the inflammation of the eye which they occasion attributed to some other cause, unless an exploration of the borders of the eyelids and state of the eyelashes be carefully made as above indicated (p. 35).

The effects on the eye, both *objective* and *subjective*, from the irritation of the misdirected eyelashes in trichiasis are the same as those above mentioned in entropium (pp. 360, 361).

Causes.—Trichiasis and distichiasis are sequelæ of chronic conjunc-

tivitis, and especially those inflammations of the borders of the eyelids which are attended by abscesses and ulcers at the roots of the eyelashes, such as variolous inflammation of the eyelids and ophthalmia tarsi in both its forms.

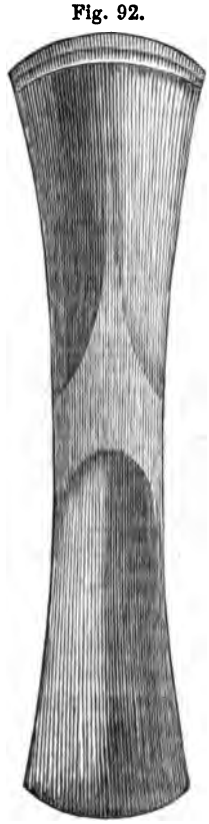
The co-existence of entropium and trichiasis, and the cause on which it depends, have been noticed (p. 360).

Treatment.—Trichiasis or distichiasis admits of being relieved only by operation.

Evulsion of the misdirected eyelashes.—The mode of performing this operation, and the instrument used, are described in p. 74. It requires to be repeated from time to time as the eyelashes are reproduced. Unless, therefore, the misdirected eyelashes be few in number, this mode of treatment becomes very troublesome.

Excision or cauterization of the skin of the eyelid as in entropium.—Either of these operations may be had recourse to with some advantage in those cases of trichiasis, sometimes met with, in which the eyelashes, for a considerable extent along the edge of either lid, instead of being curved upwards in the upper eyelid, and downwards in the lower, are directed perpendicularly, so as readily to cling to the surface of the eyeball.

Fig. 92.



Extirpation of the roots of the eyelashes.—In inveterate cases of trichiasis, as well as of entropium, or of trichiasis and entropium combined, there is no other resource but destruction of the eyelashes by extirpation of their roots.

In reference to this operation, it is important to call to mind the following anatomical points: The eyelashes spring from the anterior edge of the free borders of the eyelids, and are inserted three or four deep, especially in the middle. The capsules of the bulbs of the eyelashes lie close on the tarsal cartilage under the ciliaris muscle and skin, extending to the depth of about one-eighth of an inch.

The lid to be operated on is to be raised and stretched on the horn spatula-like instrument represented in Fig. 92, introduced behind it, and held steadily by an assistant, who at the same time retains the eyelid from slipping away by pressing the eyelashes against the horn spatula with the thumb-nail of the hand holding it.

The surgeon, then, with a small scalpel, makes an incision parallel to the border of the eyelid, and about one-eighth or one-sixth of an inch from the edge whence the eyelashes issue, through the skin, cellular tissue, and ciliaris muscle, down to the tarsal cartilage. According as it is along the whole border of the eyelid, or along a part only, that a trichiasis extends, and consequently that the extirpation of the roots of the eyelashes

requires to be carried, so of course must be the length of the incision. From each end of the incision now made, a short one is to be carried at right angles to the edge of the eyelid.

The long, narrow flap of skin thus marked out is now, together with the subjacent cellular tissue, ciliaris muscle, and the bulbs of the eyelashes, to be laid hold of with a toothed or good holding common forceps, and dissected clean from off the tarsal cartilage towards the margin of the eyelid. The surface of the tarsal cartilage may even be shaved off.

It is scarcely necessary to say that in this dissection, injury of the lachrymal point and canalicule must be carefully avoided.

The detached flap, comprising skin, cellular tissue, muscular fibres, and bulbs of eyelashes, is now to be cut away with the scissors along the margin of the eyelid, leaving a strip, however, about one-thirtieth of an inch broad, for the insertion of sutures, if thought necessary.

During the operation, the blood, which oozes out in very considerable quantity, requires to be assiduously taken up with a sponge by an assistant, in order that the operator may see that no bulbs are left unremoved.

If any bulbs still remain, they will present themselves as black points, and thus be readily discovered. They are to be laid hold of with the forceps, and removed with the scissors. After this, to insure still more the removal of all the bulbs, the bottom of the wound should be pencilled with the nitrate of silver, or other caustic, and left to suppurate.

The eyelashes, which are now loose, may be plucked away with the finger and thumb.

If the bulbs have not been all removed or destroyed, it will be found that the part has scarcely healed, when a hair or two will be found here and there sprouting out again.

If the case be one of entropium and trichiasis combined, it is advisable to commence the operation by making two perpendicular incisions through the whole thickness of the border of the eyelid, as in Crampton's operation for entropium (p. 363). Indeed this might always be done, as thereby the supply of blood to the part operated on is in a great measure cut off, and the hindrance to the successful dissecting out of the bulbs of the eyelashes from the oozing of blood much diminished.

When the tarsal cartilage is much thickened and indurated, it should be shaved down with a fine sharp scalpel to the natural degree of thickness.

Lagophthalmos.[1]

This name is given to a constant open state of the eyelids, the consequence of which is, that the eye is, as in ectropium, exposed to the entrance of foreign particles and other causes of irritation.

There are three principal forms of lagophthalmos, depending on very different causes, viz :—

[1] Oculus leporinus or hare's eye, so called from its having been supposed that hares sleep with their eyes open.

1st. Paralysis of the orbicularis muscle, allowing of the unrestrained action of the levator palpebræ.

2d. Organic contraction or adhesions of the eyelids.

3d. Congenital imperfect development of the eyelids.

Lagophthalmos from paralysis of the orbicularis palpebrarum.

This is one merely of several symptoms of paralysis of the portio dura of the seventh pair. The paralysis of the orbicularis may be so complete that the upper eyelid is immovably retracted; but in general, it is not so complete, the eyelids still admitting of being approximated, though not accurately closed.

Besides the retraction of the upper eyelid, the border of the lower is somewhat fallen away from the eyeball, the lachrymal papillæ and puncta being thus no longer duly directed to the lacus lachrymalis, the tears are not absorbed and drawn off into the nose, but fall down over the cheek.

Causes of paralysis of the portio dura.—Paralysis of the portio dura may be owing to cerebral disease, or to some affection of the nerve itself, either in its passage through the aqueduct of Fallopius, or at its exit from the stylo-mastoid foramen.

Affection of the nerve in its passage through the aqueduct of Fallopius usually depends on caries of the osseous walls of the tympanum.[1]

The affection of the nerves at its exit from the stylomastoid foramen may consist in pressure on the nerve by an enlarged lymphatic gland or other tumor.

Sometimes the affection of the nerve would appear to be of a rheumatic nature, like what is sometimes the case with paralysis of the nerve of the third pair (p. 327).

Treatment.—This resolves itself into the treatment of the cerebral disease, diseases of the ear, or enlarged lymphatic gland or tumor. In cases in which the paralysis of the nerve seems to have arisen from cold, and is altogether uncomplicated with disease of the ear or swelling at the angle of the jaw, the plan of treatment above indicated for rheumatic paralysis of the nerve of the third pair is equally applicable (p. 327).

A woman, æt. 33, has for the last ten months been subject to throbbing pain across the forehead, and especially in the temples. Health otherwise good during that time.

A month last Saturday night, stood for an hour and a half in the street in the cold. When she rose next morning, felt a twitching and quivering of the upper lip on the right side, which continued at intervals for three days.

Some days after that the right eye became weak and watery.

Last Saturday morning, she found that on attempting to blow away dust or the like, she was unable to do so. She at the same time felt her mouth drawn to the left side.

On examination the right cheek was observed to be collapsed, the

[1] See article—Ear and Hearing, Diseases of, in the Cyclopædia of Practical Surgery.

mouth drawn to the left side, especially in speaking. She can shut the right eyelids, but not closely, and feels herself unable to compress the eyeball with the eyelids. The edges of the right eyelids somewhat red, and the palpebral conjunctiva injected. The right eye watery from the puncta lachrymalia not being duly diverted towards the lacus lachrymalis.

Lagophthalmos from organic contraction or adhesions of the eyelids.

The organic shortening or retraction of the eyelids producing lagophthalmos usually depends, like that producing ectropium, on the contraction attendant on cicatrization of a burn or other injury; or on the skin of the eyelid being drawn into adhesion with the edge of the orbit in consequence of carious ulceration.

Treatment.—This form of lagophthalmos can only be remedied by one or other of the operations above described for ectropium, the choice of the operation being determined by the circumstances of the case.

Of course, when the retraction of the eyelid depends on caries of the edge of the orbit, no operation should be had recourse to till this is cured.

Congenital lagophthalmus.

Congenital lagophthalmus is usually a part merely of general *microphthalmos.*

Ptosis or falling down of the upper eyelid.[1]

Ptosis is the opposite of lagophthalmos, the upper eyelid hanging down over the eye, and not admitting of being raised for the exercise of vision.

There are four principal forms of ptosis.

1st. Ptosis from paralysis of the nerve of the third pair.

2d. Ptosis from injury of the levator palpebræ muscle.

3d. Ptosis from extension and relaxation of the skin or of the whole substance of the eyelid.

4th. Congenital ptosis.

Ptosis from paralysis of the nerve of the third pair.

The nature of this form of ptosis has been already noticed (p. 327.)

Treatment.—If the paralysis of the nerve of the third pair be confined to one side, and resist the treatment above indicated, nothing more can be done; if, however, the nerve on both sides be affected, and double ptosis therefore exists, the application of a strip of plaster, or some such contrivance, must be had recourse to, to retain the upper eyelid on one side open, in order that the person may see to move about. A degree of ptosis comes on naturally from sleepiness. A woman affected with incomplete paralytic ptosis was always unable to open her eyes after a bad night's rest. Being subject to sleeplessness, she was much benefited by soporifics.

[1] Blepharoptosis.

Ptosis from injury of the levator palpebræ muscle.

In wounds of the upper eyelid, the levator muscle may be divided, or otherwise so injured, as to be rendered unfit to exercise its function; the result of which is ptosis.

After healing of the wound, the function of the muscle may become re-established by reunion, in which case the ptosis disappears. This may, however, not take place, especially if the muscle be much torn.

For the rectification of ptosis thus occasioned, an operation has been performed by Mr. Hunt, of Manchester, which consisted in the removal of a transverse fold of integument from the eyelid, of such an extent and from such a place, that when the edges of the wound became united, the eyelid was attached to that portion of the skin of the eyebrow upon which the occipito-frontalis acts; so that the action of this muscle was substituted for that of the levator palpebræ.

Ptosis from extension and relaxation of the skin, or of the whole substance of the eyelid.

Extension and relaxation of the skin of the eyelid occasioning ptosis may be the result of long-continued œdematous swelling of the parts, and the like, but it sometimes occurs in old persons without any evident cause.

This form of ptosis may in general be remedied by the excision of an elliptical piece of skin as above directed for entropium (p. 361 et seq.).

Ptosis from extension and relaxation of the whole substance of the eyelids, I have seen as a sequela of purulent ophthalmia, in which bluestone and other caustics had been much abused in the attempt to remove the granulated state of the conjunctiva.

In such a case the excision of a wedge-shaped piece of the eyelid has been recommended, in order to diminish its length transversely. To this, if necessary, might be added the excision of an elliptical piece of skin, as above directed, in order to shorten the lid vertically. But such an operation should of course not be had recourse to unless the eye has otherwise pretty well recovered.

Congenital ptosis.

Ptosis sometimes occurs congenitally, owing usually to an imperfectly developed state of the levator palpebræ muscle, and therefore incurable, but in some cases merely to relaxation of the skin of the eyelid, and therefore admitting of relief from the operation above indicated.

[*Blepharospasm.*

In this chapter on diseases of the eyelid, it seems well to speak more extensively of the very troublesome affection known as Blepharospasm, of which a short notice was made at page 36. Cases of this annoying affection present themselves in every degree, from the slight, almost imperceptible quiver of the fibres of the orbicularis, known as "life-

blood," to firm, persistent closure of the lids themselves. No disorder, not really serious, is more distressing to the patient.

The "life-blood" quivering is the most common form; rapid closure of the lids, exactly resembling an intentional "wink," is next in frequency. The rarest and most severe form is firm compression of the lids; so firm that an attempt to open them by force will evert, but not raise the lid.

Patients who are thus affected, should be directed to be careful in their diet, and if spirits are indulged in they should be forbidden. The treatment found most successful, topically, is counter-irritation to the nape of the neck and behind the ears, and friction of those parts with an embrocation, for which purpose one composed of extract of belladonna, one part, soap liniment, one part, and cajeput oil, two parts, will be found particularly advantageous. Too much reliance, however, should not be placed on local treatment. The medicines which have appeared to exert most influence have been the ammonio-citrate and the citrate of iron combined with valerian, the bowels being carefully regulated with mild aperients, such as the aqueous extract of aloes, with soap and belladonna. In some cases of this troublesome affection Dr. Hays states that he has found the valerianate of zinc beneficial.—ED.]

Epicanthus.

This name has been coined to designate a congenital peculiarity, which consists of a fold of skin extending from the side of the root of the nose over the inner canthus of the eye. The free edge of the fold is crescentic, and its extremities are lost in the skin of the upper and lower eyelids. Dr. Ammon, to whom we are indebted for the name, has performed an operation for the obliteration of the folds, which consists in the vertical excision of an elliptical piece of skin from over the root of the nose on a level with the epicanthus, and then bringing the edges of the wound together by suture. It is seldom, however, that epicanthus impedes the movements of the eyelids so much as to render any operation necessary. The folds, moreover, usually disappear as the child's nose increases in prominence.

Epicanthus has been imagined to dispose to squinting, and this has been considered a reason for operating. I have seen cases in which the child squinted, but also many in which there was no squint.

I have in short never seen any necessity for operating.

SECTION III.—MORBID CONNECTIONS OF THE EYELIDS.

Anchyloblepharon.

This, which is not of very common occurrence, is an adhesion of the eyelids to each other by their borders.

Anchyloblepharon is distinguished into *mediate* and *immediate*,

according as the adhesion is through the medium of a false membrane, or without any intervening substance; and into *partial* and *total*, according as the borders of the eyelids are united in part only, or in their whole extent.

In partial anchyloblepharon the adhesion is usually towards the outer angle. In total anchyloblepharon, the edges of the secondary fissure at the inner canthus are seldom or never adherent, so that there is an opening at the inner angle leading into the oculo-palpebral space of the conjunctiva.

Anchyloblepharon is either congenital or acquired.

Congenital anchyloblepharon is generally total,[1] and either mediate or immediate, and often coexists with imperfect development of the eyeball.

Acquired anchyloblepharon is generally the consequence of excoriations by burns or escharotics, in which case it is often complicated with symblepharon, or adhesion of the lids to the eyeball, or of such inflammations as are attended with excoriation and ulceration of the tarsal borders, and generally only partial.

Partial anchyloblepharon is to be distinguished from *phimosis palpebrarum*, which is properly contraction of the palpebral fissure from transverse shortening of the borders of the eyelids, accompanied by contraction (pp. 171, 372).

Supposing the eye otherwise sound, the effect of anchyloblepharon is of course to impede or wholly prevent the exercise of vision, according as it is partial or total; but very often, anchyloblepharon is complicated with symblepharon, or adhesion of the eyelid to the eyeball, or with some other defect of the latter, viz., such as may arise from the same injury or inflammation which gave occasion to the adhesion of the eyelids, or, in the case of congenital anchyloblepharon, imperfect development of the eyeball.

Prognosis and treatment.—The treatment consists in separation of the adhesion with the knife; but in cases of total anchyloblepharon, it is necessary before proceeding to operate, to direct attention to the state of the eyeball as regards prominence and firmness, and whether or not the case is complicated with symblepharon, or adhesion of the eyelid to the eyeball. The degree of sensibility to light ought also to be had regard to as an indication of the condition of the eyeball.

To determine whether or not the case is complicated with symblepharon, or adhesion of the eyelid to the eyeball, the united eyelids are to be pinched up into a fold, and the patient desired to move the eyeball about and to make efforts as if to open and shut the eye. During this, the attention of the surgeon is to be directed as to whether the eyeball moves freely or not behind the eyelids. The point may be also ascertained by passing a probe through the opening at the inner or outer angle, if such exist, and observing whether or not it can be freely moved up and down in the oculo-palpebral space.

The operation for partial anchyloblepharon is performed by passing

[1] An opening at the inner canthus commonly exists; sometimes an opening at the outer canthus has been met with; in other cases no opening at either canthus, but one in the middle.

a director behind the part where the borders of the eyelids adhere, whilst an assistant stretches the upper eyelid upwards, and the lower downwards, and separating them with a scalpel, taking care, in case of immediate union, not to cut the proper substance of the tarsus either of the one or other eyelid. If the anchyloblepharon be mediate, the false membrane is to be detached first from the border of the lower eyelid, and then from that of the upper, a scalpel or scissors being the instrument employed, according to the thickness and connections of the false membrane.

In the case of total anchyloblepharon, if there is an opening at the inner angle, a director or probe is to be passed through it behind the united eyelids, and their separation effected in a manner similar to that just indicated. If, however, there is no opening, the united eyelids are to be pinched up into a vertical fold and drawn from the eyeball, the assistant taking charge of the upper eyelid, the surgeon himself the lower, and the united edges separated at the part. Through the opening thus made the director is passed, and run along, first to the inner angle, and the adhesion divided in that direction, and then to the outer angle, and the adhesion divided in that direction.

The operation which has now been described, it will be observed, is of comparatively easy performance, but the tendency to re-adhesion constitutes the great obstacle to a successful issue, especially in cases in which the anchyloblepharon had arisen from burns and the action of escharotics.

To prevent reunion, the eyelids should be frequently drawn from each other after the operation, and the raw borders smeared with tutty ointment, until cicatrization takes place. What is very likely to prove useful, is to promote union between the skin and conjunctiva at the external angle, by means of a suture.

Symblepharon.

This is adhesion of the conjunctival surface of one or both eyelids to that of the eyeball. The cornea is generally more or less involved in the adhesion. It may be either *mediate* or *immediate, total* or *partial*, and may exist in complication with anchyloblepharon.

Symblepharon is usually the consequence of injury of the conjunctiva from the action of escharotics intruded into the eye (p. 84).

The contraction of the conjunctiva, with obliteration of the palpebral sinuses, above referred to under the head of Xerophthalmia (p. 171), has been called *symblepharon posterius*, but it differs from the symblepharon under consideration as essentially as phimosis palpebrarum, with which it generally coexists, does from anchyloblepharon (p. 371).

Prognosis and treatment.—The morbid adhesion between the eyelid and the eyeball may be readily separated by the knife, but re-establishment of the adhesion is as prone to take place as in anchyloblepharon, or more so. Even in partial mediate symblepharon, the bands or frœna have been generally found to be reproduced.

In some cases of this sort, better success might perhaps be obtained

by first cutting the band or frænum at its connection with the eyeball, and uniting the wound of the conjunctiva with a few stitches of fine thread, the band or frænum being left in connection with the eyelid, and only removed, if necessary, after the union of the wound of the conjunctiva, supposing it to take place. [A very interesting and instructive case of adhesion of the lids to the ball of the eye was reported a few years ago by Dr. Hays, in the *Transactions of the College of Physicians.*[1] The result of the operation then performed was so successful, that it is thought advisable to relate the chief points of the case in this place. The patient, a boy, aged seventeen years, had received eight years before a piece of lime in the inner angle of the right eye, cauterizing it, and causing adhesion of the lid to the ball over a considerable space. The upper lid was solidly adherent to the globe from the inner angle over two-thirds the extent of the cornea, towards the outer angle. The lower lid was adherent at its upper edge over the same extent, but below a probe could be passed some distance towards the inner angle, where the lid was adherent through the remainder of its extent. The motions of the eyeball were greatly restricted; the lids, at the outer angle, could be separated to only a small extent, and were closely bound together at the inner half.

In reflecting on the impunity with which recent experiments had shown that metallic ligatures might be inserted in the tissues, it occurred to Dr. Hays, that if, after dividing the adhesions, a metallic plate were introduced between the surfaces, reunion might be prevented without irritation of the eye resulting from the presence of the metallic substance, and it was therefore determined to try this method.

The lower lid was liberated first, by means of a probe-pointed scissors and a small scalpel. A piece of tin-foil, cut of the proper shape, was then, with the aid of a flat probe, placed between the lower lid and the ball of the eye, bent over the lid, the lids closed, and strips of isinglass plaster applied so as to keep the lids closed and the foil in its place. The foil was removed daily, and a new piece introduced, until the expiration of three weeks, when the parts had healed entirely, without any adhesion between the opposite surfaces, except at a point close to the inner angle of the eye, where the motions of the eyeball tended to displace the foil. A similar operation was then performed upon the upper lid, and with an equally satisfactory result. At the end of three weeks the divided surfaces had healed over, and the motions of the eyeball were sufficiently free. The patient could also open his eyelids to a much greater degree than previously; but the power of the levator palpebræ had been weakened by the long period of disuse, so that the lids could not be opened as wide as those of the other eye. It was to be hoped, however, that, the lid being free, the muscle, by exercise, would acquire strength.

A year after this operation, there had been observed no tendency to a recurrence of the trouble; on the contrary, as was hoped, the levator muscle of the upper lid had increased in power, so that the previous drooping of the lid was diminishing.—ED.]

[1] See Amer. Jour. of Med. Sci. for January, 1861, p. 117. Also for April, 1862, p. 555.

SECTION IV.—TUMORS, CANCER, ETC., OF THE EYELIDS AND EYEBROWS.

Phlyctenulæ on the borders of the eyelids, from obstruction of the Meibomian apertures and retention of the secretion.

This state, which has been above noticed (p. 37), gives rise to some uneasiness in the part, especially when the eyelids are moved. The film which forms the walls of the phlyctenula will give way of itself, and the accumulated secretion be allowed to escape; but removal may be at once effected by lacerating the phlyctenula with the point of a pin.

Meibomian calculus.

Small calcareous concretions sometimes form apparently in the Meibomian glands, and are seen shining through the palpebral conjunctiva on everting the eyelid. Sometimes they project on the surface of the conjunctiva, acting thus as a cause of irritation to the eye. The removal of such a calculus becomes necessary. It is effected by dividing the conjunctiva over it with the point of a lancet, and turning it out with a Daviel's spoon.

Enlargement and induration of the Meibomian glands.

When the Meibomian glands are thus affected, they are felt under the skin like strings, besides forming prominences towards the borders of the eyelids.

Alteratives and tonics generally, and friction with camphorated mercurial ointment locally, constitute the only admissible treatment.

Abnormal occurrence of a sebaceous gland in the palpebral conjunctiva of the upper eyelid.

I have been twice applied to by patients complaining of a feeling as if some foreign body were in the eye, and on examination have discovered a small mass of sebaceous matter, like what may be squeezed out from one of the sebaceous glands of the nose, only somewhat firmer and clearer, contained in a follicle in the conjunctiva over the tarsal cartilage and protruding at the surface. This sebaceous mass, like the contents of a sebaceous gland of the skin, was readily pressed out.

Vesicles or phlyctenulæ on the cutaneous surface of the eyelid near its margin.

Vesicles or phlyctenulæ, containing a watery fluid, are sometimes met with, single or several together, and of a size from that of a mustard seed to the size of a pea. The evacuation of the fluid by a puncture with a lancet is sometimes sufficient for the removal of these vesicles; if not, the vesicle is to be snipped off with scissors.

Warts on the eyelids.

Warts are not uncommon on the cutaneous surface of the eyelids or on their border.

If pedunculated, it is best to remove them by ligature, or at once to snip them off with the scissors, and then to touch the root with strong acetic acid or lunar caustic. If they have a broad base, their removal may be effected by the escharotics alone.

Horny-like excrescences connected with the skin of the eyelids.

One of the minute sebaceous follicles of the skin of the eyelids, especially of the lower, may become enlarged, and give out a morbid secretion, which, hardening as it is produced, does not fall away on being thrust out by successive additions, but forms the horny-like excrescences under consideration. The portion of skin in which the excrescence has its root, is to be snipped off in a fold with the scissors.

Milium.

A small white pearly-looking tumor, of about the size of a pin's head, called *milium*, often presents itself in greater or less numbers in the skin of the cheeks and eyelids, situated apparently immediately underneath the epidermis, which they raise up and through which they shine.

Composed of a comparatively thick capsule without opening, in which is contained a sebaceous-looking matter, milia are quite different from enlargements of the common sebaceous follicles produced by accumulated secretion.

The bodies in question are in their natural course thrown off by the giving way of the epidermis covering them, and may be succeeded by new ones. They thus appear to be of the same nature as dehiscent glandular cells of the simplest kind.

Their removal, when required, is best effected by carefully scratching through the epidermis covering them with any fine-pointed instrument, taking care not to scratch so deep as to cut the capsule, and squeezing the body out of its nidus between the thumb nails. If the capsule be wounded, it may remain while its contents only escape. The body, when turned out whole, exactly resembles a minute pearl.

Thick-walled encysted tumors.[1]

Large tumors, of the size of a horsebean, or even greater, but apparently of the same nature as the miliary ones just described, are sometimes met with, especially in children, imbedded in the skin and subcutaneous cellular tissue of the eyelids.

The capsule part of the tumor is white, very thick, sometimes of considerable, almost gristly consistence, and rough and tuberculated on its surface.

[1] Albuminous tumor; Molluscum contagiosum; Glandiform tumor.

The removal of such a tumor is most easily effected by dividing it, as well as the investing integument, with a stroke of a lancet, and then by pressure squeezing out the halves of the thick cyst from their nidus. The wound left quickly heals.

These tumors sometimes occur in a considerable number, and of different sizes, in the eyelids, eyebrows, forehead, and cheek.

Chalazion,[1] *or tarsal tumor.*

This tumor is situated in the substance of the tarsal cartilage, usually some little way from the margin of the eyelid, and tends more to its inner than its outer surface. It does not in general cause any great elevation of the skin of the eyelid, or other marked appearance externally. On everting the eyelid, the conjunctiva at the place is observed to be livid red, and elevated, but sometimes depressed in the middle. As the tumor increases, the conjunctiva becomes thin, and at last gives way, when a small fungus-like substance rises from the opening. Suppuration may take place in the tumor around its nucleus.

The tumor consists of a gelatiniform fibrinous matter, not encysted, but simply contained in a cavity it has formed for itself by accumulating in the substance of the tarsal cartilage.

Treatment.—If, as is frequently the case, the patient be dyspeptic, by improving the state of the digestive organs, the tumor may be arrested in its progress and even altogether dispersed. Locally friction with camphorated mercurial ointment may be employed.

If the tumor, however, has already become large, and presses disagreeably on the eyeball, it ought to be removed. The operation consists in everting the eyelid, making a free incision into the tumor, and pressing out its contents so far as they admit of it; what remains is to be broken up by means of Daviel's spoon introduced through the wound. [It is well to increase the irritation by introducing nitrate of silver or the point of a silver probe, previously dipped in nitric acid, into the wound, as the tumor is apt to return.—Ed.]

When more prominent externally than internally the incision may be made through the skin over the tumor parallel to the margin of the eyelid.

It may happen that two tumors lie close together, and one only be evacuated by the incision. Should this prove to be the case, the incision is to be extended to the second tumor, and its contents pressed out. Of two tumors, one may be more prominent internally, the other externally.

A chalazion giving way, a fungus-like excrescence, as above mentioned, arises from its bottom. This may continue without farther trace of the chalazion.

An incision being made on each side of its base, it is to be cut out by the root with a pair of curved scissors.

[1] Fibrinous tumor, Mackenzie.

Encysted tumor.

Encysted tumors, sometimes congenital, are occasionally met with in the eyelids, especially the upper, towards the temporal side. They are situated under the orbicularis palpebrarum, and are often adherent to the periosteum of the margin of the orbit. The cyst is thin but firm, and the contents, a fatty or glairy matter, sometimes mixed with hairs.

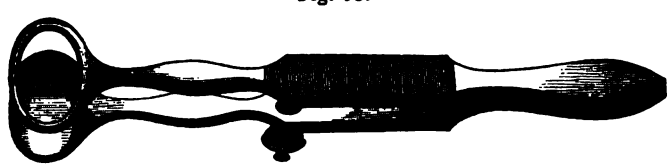
For the removal of such tumors, the following general directions only can be given:—

1st. The external incision should be free, and in the direction of the orbicularis palpebrarum.

2d. The cyst should be dissected out entire, if possible. At any rate, it must all be extirpated. If any part of it is left, which without care might happen in regard to that part of it adhering to the bone, the wound will not heal, and disease and exfoliation of the bone may take place.

[The instrument invented by Desmarres will be found very useful in the removal of tumors from the eyelids. It has the double advantage of fixing the lid and of preventing the flow of blood which often interferes greatly with the operation.

Fig. 93.



It consists of a forceps, one blade of which ends in an oval-shaped flat plate, and the other in a ring; a screw is adjusted to the instrument, by which the ring can be made to press down upon the plate. In using the instrument, the flat plate is introduced under the lid, or as much of it as is deemed necessary, the skin being carefully stretched, and then by means of the screw the ring is made to exercise sufficient compression around the tumor to prevent the blood from reaching the parts into which the incisions are to be made.—ED.]

Hydatids in the cellular substance of the eyelids.

Dr. Mackenzie mentions a case of swelling over the temple and zygoma, from which, by puncture from within the mouth, a glairy fluid and a number of hydatids were discharged. After this an abscess formed in the upper lid, in the pus evacuated from which there were contained several hydatids.

Nævus maternus and aneurism by anastomosis of the region of the eyelids.

The skin of this region, as well as that of any other part of the body, is occasionally found to be the seat of that form of nævus called

mole, in which a circumscribed part of the skin is thickened, of a brown color, and covered with hair.

Nævus or aneurism by anastomosis also sometimes implicates the eyelids.

The various methods of treating nævi or aneurism by anastomosis which have been adopted, are: pressure—cautery, actual or potential—vaccination—escharotic and irritant injections into the tumor—incision of the vessels within the tumor—seton—ligature—excision—ligature of the carotid.

The details of these various plans of treatment belong to general surgery. [A good plan of treatment for these erectile tumors, is to pass through them a piece of silk previously dipped in a solution of the perchloride of iron. A little suppuration is excited, but the whole growth soon becomes solid and is gradually absorbed, without the production of any unpleasant effects.—ED.]

Scirrhoid callosity of the eyelids.

A hard, tuberculated, warty-like degeneration of the whole thickness of the eyelid, commonly the lower, at the tarsal border to a greater or less extent, traversed by varicose vessels, and ending in ulceration, sometimes occurs, especially in old people. Though resembling, it is not of the nature of scirrhus.

If not irritated, it may remain stationary. Sometimes, however, it causes so much irritation to the eye, and produces so much deformity, that the patient seeks for its removal by operation.

The operation consists simply in the amputation of the diseased part.

Cancer of the eyelids.

Cancer commences more commonly in the lower eyelid than in the upper, and first manifests itself as a small indurated tubercle, at the edge of the eyelid, or towards one or other angle, over which the skin may be otherwise natural, except that it is pervaded by varicose vessels, and which is little or not at all painful. This tubercle is followed by others.

This stage of the disease—*the stage of induration*—after remaining for an indefinite time, is succeeded by *ulceration.* The ulcer is smooth and destitute of granulations, and the discharge from it is not unhealthy-looking. The edges of the ulcer are knotted and irregular, but the surrounding skin is natural. The ulceration may be arrested for a time, and again proceed, or while it stops at one part it goes on at another.

Though the ulceration may eventually eat away not only the whole eyelids, but also the neighboring parts, it does so very slowly, perhaps only in the course of years.

In the progress of the disease, the eyeball may be destroyed by ulceration and bursting of the cornea with evacuation of the humors, but this appears to be sometimes the effect rather of common inflammation of the eyeball, from the exposure to which it is subjected by

the loss of its protecting parts, than of extension of the cancerous disease.

Inconsiderable suffering in general attends the stage of ulceration, but when nerves are exposed, or when the eyeball bursts, there is severe pain.

The neighboring lymphatic glands do not become contaminated, and the general health does not suffer.

Cancer of the eyelids, which is an uncommon disease, does not occur before the middle period of life.

From syphilitic ulceration of the eyelids above described, cancerous ulceration may be distinguished by the slowness of its progress and the natural state of the surrounding integuments, together with the history of the case.

Treatment.—While the disease is yet confined to the eyelids, the only effectual treatment is removal of the affected parts with the knife, together with a portion of the healthy structure immediately around.

It is to be observed that though a very large portion of the eyelids is removed, the eyeball may, after recovery, be still pretty well protected by the elongation of what remains, and that even though the lachrymal papillæ and canalicules be cut away, no stillicidium lachrymarum ensues.

Though the disease has already extended its ravages so far as to have destroyed the eyelids and neighboring parts, antiphlogistic and anodyne remedies will still be found useful, not only in palliating symptoms, but even in retarding the progress of the disease.

[There is good reason to believe that the disease is less apt to return when caustics have been used to extirpate it than when it has been removed with the knife, although the greatest care may have been taken to make the incisions into the tissues in the neighborhood where they are perfectly healthy. Some very satisfactory results have been obtained by the sulphate of zinc, used as an escharotic, after the plan recommended by Dr. Simpson, of Edinburgh. The water of crystallization having been driven off by heat, the residuum is reduced to a fine powder and mixed with glycerine, so as to form a thick, tenacious paste; a little of this is applied on the point of a stick, and the part covered with dry lint.—Ed.]

The eyelids and conjunctiva are sometimes implicated in melanosis, but it is not necessary to go particularly into the subject.

Phtheiriasis of the eyebrows and eyelashes.

Pediculi on the eyebrows or edges of the eyelids keep up a state of chronic inflammation, and cause intolerable itching.

Treatment.—After as many of the eyelashes have been plucked out as are loose enough to yield to the force exerted by means of the finger and thumb, the eyebrows and edges of the eyelids are to be smeared with some mercurial salve, such as the strong red precipitate or citrine, twice a day. After which an attempt is to be made to dislodge the insects from the eyebrows by means of a fine comb; from the eyelashes by means of a small spatula or forceps.

CHAPTER VIII.

SECTION I.—DISEASES OF THE CONJUNCTIVA.

Pterygium.[1]

THIS is a vascular and thickened state of a circumscribed portion of the conjunctiva of a triangular form, the apex corresponding to the cornea, on which it encroaches to a greater or less extent; the base corresponding to the circumference of the eyeball. The connection between the portion of conjunctiva implicated and the subjacent sclerotica, continues as loose as in the natural state.

Pterygium has its seat generally on the nasal side of the eye, in which case its base corresponds to, and is incorporated with the semilunar fold, but that it is not in its nature an extension of that fold of conjunctiva is proved by the circumstance that pterygium sometimes occurs on the temporal side, and even, though more rarely, on the upper or lower side of the eye.

Fig. 94.

Moreover, in many cases, if not in all, the disease appears to begin by the formation of what ultimately forms its apex, close to the edge of the cornea, before any thickening or unnatural vascularity of the conjunctiva is observable.

The disease is of consequence only when it implicates the conjunctiva corneæ so far that the vascularity and thickening extend to the middle of the cornea and obstruct the pupil.

Both the nasal and temporal sides of the same eye are sometimes the seat of pterygium. Cases have been met with in which pterygium existed not only on the nasal and temporal, but also on the upper and lower sides of the same eye.

Two degrees of pterygium are met with, viz., *pterygium tenue vel membranosum*, and *pterygium crassum vel musculosum;* the former thin and semi-transparent, the latter thick and fleshy-looking.

Causes.—Nothing certain has been made out on this head. The subjects of it are generally old persons. It sometimes takes its origin in chronic inflammation of the conjunctiva. The affection has been most frequently met with in laborers whose work exposed them to the

[1] Web.

entrance of mortar and stone dust into the eye, and in persons who have been long resident in hot climates. Dr. Mackenzie mentions that he has seen a particle of gunpowder, which had been lodged for years under the conjunctiva, at last cause pterygium.

Diagnosis.—Partial mediate symblepharon is apt to be confounded with pterygium. Indeed, many of the cases which have been described and delineated as examples of superior and inferior pterygium appear to be examples rather of partial mediate symblepharon.

Prognosis.—The morbid state of the conjunctiva under consideration, is not disposed to disappear spontaneously, but it may remain stationary or be long before it extends so far on the cornea as to interfere with vision. If mistreated, it may degenerate into a fungous excrescence covering the whole cornea.

Treatment.—Pterygium may sometimes be removed by frequently touching it with the nitrate of silver solution, or with vinum opii. If, however, it does not yield to this treatment, and if it has extended so far on the cornea as to obstruct vision, its removal by operation becomes necessary.

Operation for the removal of pterygium.—The patient being seated as for the operation for cataract, and both eyelids secured by an assistant, the surgeon, while the patient turns the eye outward, if the pterygium be on the nasal side, with a hooked forceps seizes the pterygium about its middle, and, whilst keeping it raised from the surface of the sclerotica, he passes a cataract or iris knife with the edge towards the cornea, and one of the flat surfaces of the blade towards the sclerotica, behind it, and detaches it from the sclerotica by cutting inwards as far as the margin of the cornea, where the knife is to be made to cut itself out. Still keeping hold of the pterygium with the forceps, he now, with the same knife, or with a pair of curved scissors, separates the pterygium towards its base, where it is to be cut away without encroaching too near the semilunar fold, if it be an internal pterygium.

[It is well to state, that very great inconveniences have followed the neglect of the advice not to endeavor to extirpate the entire basis of the pterygium, especially when it proceeds from the internal angle of the eye. Bands of adhesion between the ball and the eyelids, which much impeded the motions of the ball, and which proved very distressing to the patient, have been the result. See Hays' edition of *Lawrence*, p. 335.—Ed.]

After the operation cold applications are made to the eye.

Pinguecula.[1]

This is a small whitish-yellow tumor, from the size of a pin's head to that of a small pea, in the sclerotic conjunctiva and subjacent cellular tissue, close to the margin of the cornea on its nasal or temporal side. It is so called from its being supposed to be a deposition of fat, though erroneously, as shown by Weller, who found it to be of an albuminous nature. One or two of the rectal vessels, enlarged and varicose, usually run into it.

[1] Pterygium pingue.

Pinguecula, which is of very common occurrence towards the middle period of life, can scarcely be viewed as morbid, inasmuch as it occasions no inconvenience of any kind. When its removal is required, it is only for the sake of appearance. Being seized with a hooked forceps, and raised, the tumor and a small portion of the surrounding conjunctiva are to be snipped off transversely with a pair of curved scissors.

In a case of large pinguecula, I observed that it was pinched up between the edges of the eyelids when the latter closed. This led me to examine other cases, when I found that the pinguecula always occupies that part of the conjunctiva which, when loose, is apt to be pinched between the borders of the eyelids. It is probable, therefore, that pinguecula owes its origin to the constant slight irritation thereby occasioned.

Trichosis bulbi.

This is a small congenital tumor with hairs growing from it, analogous to those of the skin called *moles*, occasionally met with on the white of the eye, close to the margin of the cornea, on which it perhaps slightly encroaches. The tumor here delineated, which I removed, was composed of pretty dense tissue, similar to that of the sclerotica, with which, indeed, it was incorporated, covered with conjunctiva, in which the hairs had their roots. It is said that such tumors are sometimes fatty. Similar tumors, but without hairs growing from them, are met with. In a case mentioned by Dr. Wardrop, hairs did not appear until the time of puberty.

Fig. 95.

The tumor being not only a blemish, but sooner or later a source of irritation, its removal is desired, and may be readily effected by seizing it with the hooked forceps, whilst an assistant holds the eyelids asunder, and either transfixing it at its base with a knife, detaching it on the side next the cornea, and then completing its removal with the same knife, or with scissors, in the manner above recommended for pterygium, or at once snipping it off in a transverse direction close to its root, with a pair of sharp curved scissors.

Abnormal development or hypertrophy of the conjunctiva corneæ.

An extension of membrane like sclerotic conjunctiva, over a part of the cornea, is sometimes met with.

Fungous excrescence of the conjunctiva corneæ.

The whole cornea may be covered with a fungous excrescence, tuberculated on the surface, and of a red or livid color.

Various kinds of tumors of the conjunctiva.

Polypi and warts, pedunculated or sessile, may be met with growing from any part of the conjunctiva. They should be removed by excision with the curved scissors.

Small hard vesicular tumors, of the size of pins' heads, are sometimes presented by the sclerotic conjunctiva. If seized and crushed with a hooked forceps they will disappear. They may, however, be at once snipped off with the scissors.

Hydatids in the cellular tissue under the sclerotic conjunctiva.

Acephalocysts and cysticerci have been occasionally met with under the sclerotic conjunctiva. They give rise to a vesicular tumor about the size of a pea, in general unaccompanied by inflammation or any other inconvenience. On dividing the conjunctiva, the hydatid readily escapes.

A gentleman, between 50 and 60, consulted me about a small vesicular tumor under the conjunctiva, between the semilunar fold and the inner margin of the cornea. On examining, I found it could be made to slide in the subconjunctival cellular tissue. With a fine hooked forceps, I raised the conjunctiva in a fold and snipped it across with scissors, whereupon the vesicle slipped out and was received upon the edge of the lower eyelid. It was of the shape of an egg, and about a quarter of an inch in the long diameter, whitish. Though like a cysticercus, it proved on close examination to be an acephalocyst.

I saw the patient again a fortnight after, when I found the wound of the conjunctiva healed, but some slight fulness of the vessels and increased Meibomian discharge, for which I prescribed an eye-water and salve.

The following case occurred to Mr. Canton, who kindly afforded me an opportunity of examining the cysticercus:—

Wm. S——, aged two years and seven months, a child of strumous diathesis, was brought as a patient to the Royal Westminster Ophthalmic Hospital. Seven months ago, its right eye was touched accidentally by the point of an umbrella, without giving rise, however, to any unpleasant symptom. A week or two afterwards, the father, on depressing the lower eyelid, observed, for the first time, a tumor attached to the eyeball, about the size of a small pea, and which the lid had entirely concealed from view. The tumor has, from that period to the present, been slowly and steadily on the increase, without producing any inconvenience.

The lower eyelid was now noticed to be slightly bulged forwards, near the inner canthus, and, upon depressing it, an oval tumor projected, the seat of which was the cellular tissue between the sclerotica and conjunctiva. Its size was that of the little finger nail, and it had so encroached upon the inferior palpebral sinus, that when the lids were even widely apart, it was completely concealed from view. Its consistence was that of soft jelly, and the color, so far

as it could be judged of through the rather vascular conjunctiva stretched over it, was yellowish. Vision was perfect, and the general appearance of the eye healthy, with the exception of the slight congestion just alluded to. The tumor did not appear to cause the child any annoyance, or to interfere with the movements of the eyeball or lids, but the father wishing to have it removed, I depressed the lower lid as far as possible, and with a curved pair of scissors cut away an elliptical piece of conjunctiva from the most prominent part of the swelling. A small quantity of thin, yellowish fluid issued, together with a cysticercus—the two having composed the bulk of the little tumor. The edges of the wound were, at the end of two or three days, fully united.

The entozoon was perfect, about the size of a large garden pea.[1]

Filaria medinensis, or Guinea worm.

Cases of the Guinea worm under the conjunctiva are on record.

Section II.—Diseases of the Semilunar Fold and Lachrymal Caruncle.

The *lachrymal caruncle* consists of a mass of fibrous tissue similar to that of the tarsal cartilages, in which are imbedded follicles secreting a fluid of the same nature as that of the Meibomian glands, and pouring it out by twelve or fifteen excretory orifices on its surface, which is invested by the conjunctiva.[2] In the healthy state the lachrymal caruncle is of a yellowish-red color, slightly tuberculated on the surface, which, in addition to the excretory orifices, is beset with very delicate scarcely visible hairs.

The *semilunar fold of conjunctiva*, which incloses at its free edge a minute portion of fibrous tissue, similar in nature to the tarsal cartilages, is distinguished from the ocular portion of the conjunctiva by its reddish color and greater thickness.

Inflammation of the semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle.[3]

In the puromucous ophthalmiæ the semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle are always very much affected,[4] but they are sometimes found the principal seat of inflammation; and this, especially as regards the lachrymal caruncle, occurs under two forms, viz., what may be called catarrhal, and what may be called phlegmonous.

[1] The Lancet, July 22, 1848.

[2] Anciently the lachrymal caruncle was thought to be the secreting organ of the tears, and the lachrymal points the excretory orifices.

[3] Encanthis inflammatoria.

[4] The semilunar fold may be so much enlarged in purulent ophthalmia, as to resemble the membrana nictitans of quadrupeds, of which it is naturally the miniature analogue. In this state of enlargement, I have seen a surgeon cut a considerable piece of it away, under the erroneous impression that it was an excrescence from the conjunctiva.

Catarrhal inflammation of the semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle.

The conjunctiva forming the semilunar fold, and investing the lachrymal caruncle is the principal seat of this inflammation, which is in its nature very analogous to catarrhal ophthalmia tarsi (p. 345 et seq.).

Symptoms.—The semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle are very red and much swollen, as also the neighboring parts more or less, and puriform mucus by and by collects in considerable quantity at the inner angle, the result of increased secretion from the conjunctiva and from the follicles of the caruncle.

There is a sensation as if a foreign body were lodged at the inner angle of the eye, and considerable lancinating pain, especially when the eyelids are moved.

In consequence of the displacement of the lachrymal papillæ and puncta, as well as their implication in the inflammation, the tears which collect in the lacus lachrymalis are not duly absorbed, and therefore drop down over the cheek.

Causes.—After cold, the irritation of inverted eyelashes and of foreign bodies appears to be the most common cause. The foreign bodies may be lodged behind the semilunar fold. A loose eyelash has sometimes been found to have accidentally entered one of the puncta by one end, and by its free end pointed against and irritating the semilunar fold and caruncle, to be the source of the irritation which has excited and which keeps up the inflammation.

Treatment.—All causes of irritation, if any still exist, being removed, the inflammation will sometimes subside under the use of fomentations with tepid water, rest to the eye, attention to diet, and a little laxative medicine. If not, the local applications recommended in catarrhal ophthalmia will be necessary (p. 111), with perhaps a leech or two to the skin at the inner angle.

Inflammation and abscess of the lachrymal caruncle.

This is altogether analogous to abscess of the Meibomian glands. The symptoms are at first similar to those of catarrhal inflammation of the semilunar fold and lachrymal caruncle, but as suppuration takes place, the pain becomes throbbing, the redness darker, and the swelling greater, until it presents a yellow point, usually between the caruncle and semilunar fold. This point bursting, or being opened with the lancet, the abscess is evacuated; whereupon the symptoms subside, and the part heals. As a consequence of the suppuration, atrophy of the caruncle sometimes takes place.

Treatment.—When suppuration is threatened, warm fomentations are to be applied to the inner angle, and as soon as fluctuation is perceptible, or a yellow point presents itself, the abscess is to be opened with a lancet.

Chronic enlargement of the lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold.[1]

Chronic enlargement of the lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold sometimes occurs, and presents itself in the form of a red, soft tumor, tuberculated on the surface, bleeding readily on being touched, without pain, and of a size sometimes as great, it is alleged, as that of a nut, from which the semilunar fold in the form of wing-like processes extends behind the upper and lower eyelids.

Treatment.—As reduction of the tumor is sometimes eventually effected by simply pencilling it with the solution of the nitrate of silver or sulphate of copper, or with vinum opii, the surgeon must not proceed hurriedly to excise any part of the enlarged caruncle before giving these remedies a full and fair trial. If a portion of it should be removed, the caruncle, supposing it afterwards recovered its healthy condition, would be so much reduced in size, that it would no longer support the lachrymal papillæ and puncta in their proper adjustment to the lacus lachrymalis, the consequence of which would be incurable stillicidium lachrymarum.

If, notwithstanding perseverance in the treatment indicated, the enlargement of the caruncle persists, its reduction must be attempted by means either of caustic or excision.

Cauterization.—The solid nitrate of silver is the caustic employed, and the manner of applying it is the same as is recommended in cases of enlarged tonsils, viz., to hold the point of the caustic pencil on the tumor until a small eschar has formed. This is done on different parts of the tumor, and repeated as the eschars fall away.

Excision.—A portion of the enlarged caruncle—one-half, or even two-thirds of it—may be excised, as is done in the case of enlarged tonsils. The eyelids being properly secured by an assistant, the excision is readily effected with the curved scissors, the surgeon first seizing the tumor by means of the hooked forceps.

Polypous and fungous excrescences of the lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold.

Polypous and fungous excrescences occasionally grow from the semilunar fold, or lachrymal caruncle, or between the two, inflammation having, or having not, previously existed. They may be sessile, and no larger than a pin's head, or they may be pedunculated, and of considerable size.

Small sessile excrescences I have seen cease to grow and eventually disappear without any interference. When this is not the case, and if they are large and cause inconvenience, they should be touched with the nitrate of silver in solution or substance; or if pedunculated and large, they are first to be snipped off with the scissors, and their root touched with the caustic.

[1] Encanthis fungosa, Encanthis benigna.

Cancer of the lachrymal caruncle.[1]

Some authors speak of cancerous disease primarily affecting the lachrymal caruncle, but this either does not occur at all, or is very rare. Implication of the lachrymal caruncle, however, in cancer commencing in neighboring parts, sometimes occurs.

[1] Encanthis maligna.

CHAPTER IX.

DISEASE OF THE LACHRYMAL ORGANS.

SECTION I.—DISEASE OF THE SECRETING LACHRYMAL ORGANS.

Disordered states of the lachrymal secretion.

The secretion of the lachrymal gland may be suppressed, or, on the contrary, it may be poured out in too great abundance. These disordered states of the lachrymal secretion, it is well known, are frequently the result of mental affections. Suppression of the secretion is more common in old age, excess of secretion in youth.

In all cases these states are to be viewed in the light rather of symptoms than of diseases in themselves. They may both of them present themselves indeed in different stages of one and the same disease.

Suppression of the lachrymal secretion.[1]

Dryness of the eye from suppression of the secretion of the lachrymal gland, has been distinguished from dryness of the eye depending on defective secretion of mucus by the conjunctiva; but it may be questioned whether a suppression of the secretion of the lachrymal gland, independently of any disturbance of the conjunctival secretion, is a cause of dryness of the eye, for in cases in which the lachrymal gland has been extirpated, the eye has continued to be sufficiently moistened by the conjunctival secretion, which in fact is the ordinary means of moistening the eye.

The dryness of the eye which sometimes attends amaurosis, appears to be owing to a disturbance in the secretory action as well of the conjunctiva as of the lachrymal gland.

Obliteration of the excretory ducts of the lachrymal gland is spoken of as a cause of lachrymal xerophthalmia, but such a condition appears to be, as I have above expressed my belief, rather assumed than unequivocally established by any direct observation.

The fact appears to be that, as above stated (p. 171, et seq.), xerophthalmia is always conjunctival, depending on a cuticular state of conjunctiva, and that the secretion of the lachrymal gland may or may not be suppressed.[2]

[1] Lachrymal Xeroma.

[2] Obliteration of some of the ducts of the lachrymal gland has been alleged to be the condition of another disease, viz., dacryops, or lachrymal tumor of the upper eyelid.

Epiphora, or watery eye.

This is superabundant secretion of tears, and most commonly presents itself as a symptom of irritation of the conjunctiva. This irritation may be owing to inflammation, especially scrofulous inflammation of the membrane, or, as is well known, to the action of chemical or mechanical agents—cold winds, acrid vapors, or foreign particles in the oculo-palpebral space, inverted eyelashes, &c.

[In many cases, this profuse watering of the eye, on exposure to cold, especially damp, cold wind, is owing to an extreme sensibility of the surface of the eyes, from undue excitability of the branches of the fifth pair of nerves, whereby the lachrymal gland is over-stimulated. —ED.]

Epiphora, as above pointed out (p. 41), is to be distinguished from *stillicidium lachrymarum*, another form of watery eye, the latter arising not from superabundant secretion, but from a morbid state of the derivative lachrymal organs, whereby they are enabled to draw off into the nose the fluid which is always collecting in the lacus lachrymalis at the inner corner of the eye. But as the morbid state of the derivative lachrymal organs is frequently accompanied by an irritable state of the conjunctiva, epiphora may exist at the same time with stillicidium lachrymarum.[1]

Treatment.—The treatment is, of course, the removal of the cause, whether inflammation, of whatever kind it may be, or chemical or mechanical irritants of the conjunctiva, &c.

[In those cases where there is great discomfort from profuse watering of the eye on exposure to a cold wind, eye-protectors may be worn; they should be fixed to frames like ordinary spectacles. Elastic bands should not be used; they constrict the head, prevent the circulation of air, and the pressure of the frames against the edge of the orbit is painful.—ED.]

Inflammation of the lachrymal gland.

Inflammation of the lachrymal gland is not of frequent occurrence; and although acute and chronic forms of it have been described, there are no very certain marks by which they may be distinguished, beyond pain and fulness in the situation of the lachrymal gland, accompanying suppression of the lachrymal secretion in the acute form, but increased secretion in the chronic, with displacement of the eyeball downwards and inwards.

The obvious treatment in such cases is the application of leeches and fomentations to the part, and the usual general remedies.

Inflammation going on to suppuration sometimes occurs in the situation of the lachrymal gland, generally in consequence of blows. In such cases, the abscess is probably in the cellular tissue in or around the gland, and may present all the severe symptoms and displacement of the eyeball attending orbital abscess, into which, indeed, it may

[1] Some authors employ stillicidium lachrymarum in the sense in which the epiphora is above used.

merge. It may become complicated with disease of the bone. In the latter case, after the abscess has burst or been opened, there remains a fistula, which cannot heal until the diseased portion of bone has exfoliated; but besides that, the skin around becomes diseased, and is so drawn in or contracted by cicatrices at the fistulous opening, that ectropium or lagophthalmos is produced.

The bad results which may follow an abscess in, or in the situation of the lachrymal gland, should induce the surgeon to be particularly circumspect in the management of such a case. If it is found resolution cannot be effected, as soon as the accumulation of matter is distinctly recognized, an issue is to be given to it by an incision through the skin parallel to the margin of the orbit. In dressing the part afterwards, great attention must be paid to prevent the skin from being drawn in and contracted in a bad cicatrice.

Should the bone be found diseased, of course no attempt need be made to promote cicatrization until exfoliation of the diseased portion, which is always a tedious process; but even then the neighboring skin is generally in so diseased a state that contraction and bad cicatrization, with consequent lagophthalmos and ectropium, can scarcely be prevented.

Fistula of the lachrymal gland, or true lachrymal fistula.

A minute fistulous opening, situated on the upper eyelid, towards the outer canthus, and under the margin of the orbit in the situation of the lachrymal gland, and from which a clear fluid discharges, has been said by Beer and others occasionally to remain after injury, or the bursting of an acute abscess in the lachrymal gland. In one such case Beer effected a cure by thrusting into the fistula, which was about a quarter of an inch deep, a knitting-needle made red hot.

Extirpation of tumors in the neighborhood of the lachrymal gland, or of the diseased gland itself.

Tumors sometimes occur in the neighborhood of the lachrymal gland without this being itself diseased, but the appearance externally may be such as to lead to the supposition that it is the gland itself which is enlarged and diseased. This should always be kept in mind in proceeding to the extirpation of what may be considered a diseased gland, and the operation proceeded in with great circumspection.

After the exposure of the tumor by incision of the skin, careful examination should be made to determine whether or not the tumor be really the lachrymal gland diseased, or simply a growth developed close by it. A case has occurred in which the operator removed by mistake a healthy lachrymal gland along with a steatomatous tumor.

The disease of the lachrymal gland, for which its extirpation has been undertaken, is enlargement and induration, but whether of a really cancerous nature or not there is a difference of opinion.

Before any enlargement is observed externally, the patient may have suffered from pain in the situation of the lachrymal gland and

epiphora. When a tumor becomes perceptible it is hard and knotty. As it increases in size, it forces the eyeball downwards, inwards, and forwards; the consequence is at first double vision from the displacement of the axis of the eye, and subsequently dimness of sight and loss of vision, from the action of the pressure on the retina.

Under these circumstances, extirpation of the diseased gland is indicated, as discutient treatment has usually proved of no avail.

The operation is performed by making an incision through the skin over the tumor parallel to the edge of the orbit, and of a length sufficient fully to lay bare the anterior part of the tumor. This being done, the surgeon will discover on examination of the size and connections of the tumor, if he had not been able to determine before, whether this single incision will suffice, or whether it will be necessary to carry another from its middle, and perpendicular to it upwards, through the skin of the eyebrow. The exposed gland is now to be seized with a hook or hooked forceps, drawn forwards, and separated from its connections with the scalpel.

The tumor being removed, the cavity in which it was seated is to be carefully explored by means of the finger, to ascertain if none of the indurated mass still remains. When the bleeding has ceased, the wound is to be freed from adhering clots, and its edges brought together by suture. A compress and bandage will promote the return of the eyeball to its natural position, and by this the sides of the cavity left by the removal of the tumor will be in a great measure approximated.

It has been recommended in extirpating the eyeball, to extirpate the lachrymal gland also, whether diseased or not. In support of this recommendation, M. Velpeau mentions a case of extirpation of the eyeball, in which the surgeon was forced, six months after, to remove the lachrymal gland which he had left in the orbit, in consequence of the abundant lachrymation which was kept up.

After extirpation of the lachrymal gland, it has been found that the conjunctival surfaces continue to be moist as usual; this appears to depend on their own secretion, and is a proof that xerophthalmia cannot be owing to suppression of the lachrymal secretion alone, but to an accompanying suppression of the conjunctival secretion. Indeed, it has been above seen that the dryness of eye in *cuticular conjunctiva* exists although there may be no suppression of the lachrymal secretion. [The moisture of the lachrymal surfaces after extirpation of the lachrymal gland, is to be explained by what is now known in regard to the correct anatomy of the glandular organs by which the tears are secreted. See page 40.—ED.]

SECTION II.—DISEASES OF THE DERIVATIVE LACHRYMAL PASSAGES.

Obstruction in some part of the course of these passages is generally an accompaniment of their diseases, and the most marked and troublesome symptom attending it is *stillicidium lachrymarum*, or, as it has

been improperly called, *fistula lachrymalis*. It is a dropping of tears from the eye over the cheek, in consequence of the obstruction in the derivative passages preventing their being drawn off into the nose in the natural manner.

Dryness of the nostril of the affected side sometimes attends obstruction of the derivative lachrymal passages. This has been attributed to the non-arrival of the tears into the nose. But if, on the one hand, we take into consideration the quantity of fluid which is received from the eye by the nose, and the small extent of surface in the nose over which that fluid can be dispersed; and on the other the copious secretion of mucus of which the whole lining membrane of the nose is naturally the seat, it will be perceived that the presence or absence of the fluid from the eye can have little if any, I should rather say no, influence on the state of the lining mucous membrane of the nose, as regards dryness or moisture. Dryness of the nostril, it is to be observed, does not always accompany obstruction of the derivative lachrymal passages, and when it does occur, it appears to be owing to diminution or suppression of its own mucous secretion from concomitant inflammation in the part.

The smell, like that of dust, which is sometimes perceived, appears to be a subjective sensation, depending on dryness of the nostril.

Inflammatory swelling, abscess, or sinuous ulcer in the region over the lachrymal sac.

Inflammation of the skin and subjacent cellular tissue in the region over the lachrymal sac sometimes occurs.

Symptoms.—There is at first diffused erysipelatous-like redness and swelling, with pain in the region over the lachrymal sac. The eyelids, conjunctiva, and lachrymal passages are apt to be more or less affected sympathetically, the Meibomian and conjunctival secretions are therefore poured out in increased quantity, whilst the tears, not duly drawn off into the nose, drop over the cheek.

The inflammation in general runs on to the formation of diffuse abscess, *Anchilops* of the older surgeons, the redness at the same time becoming darker, the surrounding œdema greater, and the pain pulsating and severe.

Left to itself, the abscess usually bursts externally, and gives out matter mixed with blood and sloughy cellular tissue, leaving a sinuous ulcer (called by the older surgeons *Ægilops*).

At the same time that a sinuous ulcer is established, the ulceration may extend inwards, perforating the wall of the lachrymal sac, thus giving origin to what is called spurious fistula of the lachrymal sac.

The inflammation under consideration is of the same nature as scrofulous abscess.

The following case will illustrate the progress and treatment of a severe form of this disease.

A girl, æt. 7, has for some time past suffered from inflammation and repeated small abscesses in the region over the lachrymal sac. When she came under my observation I found a small abscess, and the skin livid around.

The matter was evacuated by an incision with a lancet.

After this the affected skin was pencilled with solid caustic at intervals of two days.

A week after, the external swelling was much diminished in size. On pressure over the sac, some tears mixed with flakes of mucus flowed out by the puncta.

The pencilling with the caustic repeated, and iodide of potassium, with decoction of sarsa ordered.

This treatment was continued for about three weeks. Improvement going on slowly, and sometimes interrupted by increased discharge of matter.

After this, the girl was put on a course of cod-liver oil, and had blisters applied occasionally behind the ears. The weaker mercurial ointment was rubbed in over the affected part.

Under this treatment, continued for two or three months, the redness and swelling of the skin at last subsided, and the ulceration healed to a small fistulous opening, through which tears escaped.

Through this opening I subsequently passed a fine probe into the lachrymal sac and nasal duct. This probe I exchanged for a thicker and a thicker at intervals of two days, until a small style could be introduced, which was then left.

Catarrhal inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages.

In nasal catarrh, the inflammation and tumefaction which affects the pituitary membrane may implicate the mucous membrane of the derivative lachrymal passages also, so that the transit of the tears to the nose is somewhat obstructed.

A consequence of this is the swimming of the eye in tears, which so often accompanies nasal catarrh. This swimming of the eye is also in part due to an increased discharge of tears from the lachrymal gland occasioned by the catarrhal state in which the conjunctiva also is more or less in such cases.

As the cold in the head subsides, the free passage of the tears is restored. But it may happen that a repetition of such attacks, especially in scrofulous constitutions, shall leave the passages in a chronic blennorrhœal state.

Acute inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages.[1]

The derivative lachrymal passages are sometimes, though not very often, the seat of idiopathic acute inflammation. The disease is at first characterized by a hard circumscribed swelling, of the size and shape of a horse-bean,[2] in the situation of the lachrymal sac, with great œdema of the eyelids.

The swelling over the sac is red and extremely painful to the

[1] Acute dacryocystitis, or acute inflammation of the lachrymal sac.

[2] The bean shape of the swelling is owing to the lachrymal sac being somewhat bound down about the middle by the tendon of the orbicularis palpebrarum, whilst above and below it has freer scope to swell.

slightest touch. The conjunctiva, semilunar fold, caruncle and Meibomian glands are sympathetically affected. There is *stillicidium lachrymarum*. The pain radiates in all directions, and is accompanied by throbbing. To these local symptoms may be superadded inflammatory fever, and sometimes delirium at night.

The inflammation sometimes terminates in resolution, more frequently in abscess. In the latter case, along with increase of the throbbing pain, the swelling enlarges, and becomes darker red, and at last soft and fluctuating. The œdema of the eyelids and neighboring parts is at the same time much increased.

The canaliculi and nasal duct having been closed by tumefaction of their lining membrane, in an early stage of the attack, the matter accumulates in the sac, which thus appears to be the focus of the disease.

Left to itself, the abscess points and bursts, usually below, though sometimes above, the tendon of the orbicularis palpebrarum. From the closure of the canalicules and nasal duct, there is no escape for the matter through them.

The evacuation of the abscess is followed by great relief; and in favorable cases, the inflammation subsides; the canalicules again become pervious, and allow the passage of the tears into the sac, so that what is now discharged through the fistulous opening is puriform mucus mixed with tears. By and by the fistulous opening into the sac contracts and closes, while the lining membrane of the latter and of the nasal duct returns to its natural state, and a free passage for the tears into the nose is re-established.

Acute inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages may not terminate so favorably. The lining membrane of the sac and nasal duct may remain thickened, and in a blennorrhœal state, and the fistulous opening, perhaps, continues, constituting what is called a *fistula of the lachrymal sac.*

Treatment.—In the early stage of the disease, leeches should be applied around the inner angle of the eye, and also to the entrance of the corresponding nostril [or to the temple of the affected side.—ED.]. In the robust adult, it may be advisable, if the pain be very severe, to abstract blood by venesection. Fomentations are to be applied to the part, rest and abstinence enjoined, and the bowels and skin acted on by laxatives and diaphoretics.

If by these means suppuration should not be averted, the sac is to be opened as soon as it becomes soft and fluctuating, and issue given to its contents. The opening of the sac is effected by thrusting the lancet, held with its flat surfaces parallel to the margin of the orbit, perpendicularly into the part of the distended sac below the tendon of the orbicularis palpebrarum, and, in withdrawing the instrument, enlarging the opening inwards and a little upwards.

After the incision of the sac, the fomentations are to be continued. There should be no sounding with probes; nothing done directly to the parts for the next day or two after the opening of the sac.

When everything has become quiet, and before permitting the opening into the sac to close, the surgeon must satisfy himself of the per-

viousness of the canaliculi and nasal duct. The absence of stillicidium lachrymarum, and the presence of tears in the sac, will show that the puncta and canalicules are doing their duty; and the entrance into the nose of water, injected into the sac, will show that there is perviousness in that quarter.

If any doubt should remain as to the perfect freedom of the nasal duct, an exploration is to be made by sounding it with a probe.

Chronic inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages.[1]

Chronic inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages is usually accompanied by a chronic inflammation of the palpebral conjunctiva, and of the ocular conjunctiva at the inner corner of the eye, so that at first sight the case might be taken for one of catarrhal ophthalmia. But on closer examination, a fulness and perhaps redness will be perceived in the situation of the sac, and on making pressure at the place, tears, mixed with streaks of puriform mucus, will escape by the puncta, and perhaps also by the nose.

The mucous membrane of the passage is thickened and secretes a puriform mucus. This thickening of the mucous membrane tells most on the perviousness of the nasal duct; for being surrounded by unyielding bony walls, the tumefaction tends inwards, so that the canal becomes so obstructed that the tears can no longer pass. As, however, the puncta and canaliculi generally continue to perform their office of transmitting the tears, the latter accumulate in, and distend the sac, from whence, by pressure on it, they are regurgitated through the puncta, mixed with flakes of the puriform secretion of the diseased mucous membrane, as already mentioned. The regurgitation is sometimes occasioned by the mere pressure exerted by the orbicularis muscle on the distended sac during the movements of the eyelids.

After the sac has been emptied through the puncta, the eye remains free from stillicidium until the sac again becomes filled, and can no longer receive any more tears.

Chronic inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages may come on quite imperceptibly, the watering of the eye being the symptom which first attracts the patient's attention. It may succeed to an attack of acute inflammation of the passages, or to an inflammation of the skin and cellular tissue over the sac, or, as is frequently the case, it is a sequela of one of the exanthemata (pp. 162, 163).

Besides the affection of the conjunctiva already mentioned, the disease of the lachrymal passages may be complicated with a similar state of the mucous membrane of the nose.

In warm dry weather all the symptoms are much relieved or disappear altogether; but in cold and wet weather they become aggravated.

This disease is usually connected with a faulty state of health. It most frequently occurs in scrofulous constitutions.

In cases of chronic inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages,

[1] Chronic dacryocystitis.—Blennorrhœa of the lachrymal sac.

an acute attack with abscess may supervene from exposure to cold, &c. If not timely opened, great pain is suffered while the distension of the sac goes on increasing: at length it bursts, and the severity of the symptoms is relieved.

Should the opening in the sac, whether made by the knife or produced by the spontaneous bursting of the abscess, again close without the passages being first restored to a healthy state, the same process of acute inflammation and abscess may take place over again from any new exposure.

In some cases, repeated attacks of this kind will be found connected with caries of the surrounding bone, especially the lachrymal and inferior spongy.

General treatment.—As the digestive organs are very commonly disordered, particular attention must be directed to them, if this has not been already done, irrespective of the local disease. A mild nourishing diet, a course of some gentle mercurial, such as hydrargyrum cum creta and laxatives, followed by disulphate of quinine or other tonic, will be found beneficial in many cases. Iodide of potassium is a remedy under the use of which alone cures have been effected. As the skin is often in an unhealthy state, attention should be directed to it. Daily friction of it should always be practised.

Local treatment.—Counter-irritation behind the ears is to be used, premised, if need be, by the application of leeches over the sac, and to the entrance of the nostrils. [It is safer, and more agreeable, and equally useful, to draw blood from the temples.—Ed.] Besides these, the eye should be bathed three times a day with some eyewater (such as that of hydr. bichlorid. (p. 67), and weak red precipitate ointment (p. 68), applied to the edges of the eyelids at bedtime. These remedies act by subduing the attendant conjunctivitis, and if care be taken to keep the lacus lachrymalis filled for some minutes with the eyewater each time it is used, the sac having been previously emptied by pressure, some of it will be absorbed by the puncta and conveyed along the canaliculi into the sac, and will be thus brought into direct contact with the mucous membrane, which is the seat of the disease, and will act on it as beneficially as on the conjunctiva. There is scarcely ever any occasion to use Anel's syringe for the purpose. Friction with mercurial ointment over the sac and side of the nose is useful. [Ointment of the iodide of lead, Goulard's cerate and ointment of the carbonate of lead (ʒij to the ounce of lard), have been severally extolled. Tincture of iodine is resorted to as a local irritant in some cases, and Dixon recommends the application of a small blister over the tumor as one of the most effectual remedies with him.—Ed.]

If the above treatment prove unavailing in removing the chronic inflammation and restoring the free passage of the tears to the nose, the propriety of operative interference for the purpose of opening the sac and introducing a style into the nasal duct will come to be considered.

Atony or relaxation of the lachrymal sac.[1]

In some cases of chronic inflammation of the derivative lachrymal passages, the sac becomes much dilated and relaxed, its wall being at the same time thickened, so that the tears and mucus accumulate in it in very considerable quantity, even although the nasal duct be not obstructed. The swelling at the inner corner of the eye, produced by this state of the sac, is soft and without pain; and the skin is in general not at all discolored.

By pressure on the sac, the accumulated tears and mucus may be expelled both through the puncta into the eye, and through the nasal duct into the nose. By holding the face down while the pressure is made on the sac, a considerable quantity of fluid will sometimes drop from the nose.

Treatment.—The first object in the treatment is to improve the state of the mucous membrane of the derivative lachrymal passages, and this is to be attempted by the use of astringent lotions dropped into the lacus lachrymalis to be absorbed, or injected at once into the passages through the puncta by means of Anel's syringe.

Frequent and continued pressure over the sac is of great use. The patient, if properly instructed, may effect this himself with his finger, in a manner superior to what can be done by any of the *compressoria* which have been invented for the purpose.

Should the state of the mucous membrane not be improved by the treatment, and should, on the contrary, the nasal duct come to give passage to the tears less readily, then it will be proper to consider the propriety of opening the sac by incision, in order to operate directly on the nasal duct, in the manner to be treated of below.

Mucocele.[2]

Mucocele is a swelling of variable size, sometimes livid, generally elastic, in the situation of the lachrymal sac, not at first, though it may come at last to be very painful to the touch.

When pressure is applied, there is no escape of any matter, either by the puncta or by the nasal duct.

This disease appears to depend on the slow accumulation and inspissation of the mucous secretion of the sac itself.

A mucocele may exist for a long time—for years—without discoloration of the skin, without pain, elastic, and with an indistinct fluctuation, but may become enlarged, hard, livid, and painful, from an attack of inflammation in the part.

The contents of the distended sac are fluid in the earlier stage, but of a gluey consistence from inspissation in one more advanced.

Treatment.—The treatment consists in first laying open the tumor with a knife, evacuating the contents of the sac, and then injecting tepid water to clear it out completely. If the contents are consistent and gluey, it will be necessary to scoop out the mass before injecting the water.

[1] Hernia of the lachrymal sac. [2] Dropsy of the lachrymal sac.

The sac having been cleared out, the next business is to examine the state of the canaliculi and nasal duct, and to treat them in the manner to be described below.

Exostosis of the inner and posterior wall of the lachrymal fossa.

This gives rise to a projection in the region of the lachrymal sac, resembling the swelling of a mucocele.

Fistula of the lachrymal sac.

After the evacuation of an abscess of the lachrymal sac by bursting or incision, if the lining membrane still continue unhealthy, and the nasal duct obstructed, the opening into the sac, though it contracts, may not entirely close, but remain in a fistulous state with callous edges.

The fistulous opening in the skin may correspond with that of the sac, or the communication between the two openings may be through a sinus. There may be more than one opening in the skin with a corresponding number of sinuses.

Sinuses of this description are to be distinguished from sinuses in the same situation not communicating with the sac (p. 389). Sinuses thus arising, we have seen, however, sometimes penetrate inwards by ulceration of the wall of the sac.

True fistula of the lachrymal sac is to be closed only after restoration of the passages to a healthy state, if that is possible; if not, the palliative treatment described below must be had recourse to.

Atony or relaxation of the papillæ with a dilated state of the puncta.

The puncta may be found dilated, with the papillæ relaxed, and not properly directed towards the lacus lachrymalis. This state is usually found connected with some chronic inflammation of the conjunctiva of the blennorrhœal kind. There may also be present defective action of the tensor tarsi muscle and of the orbicularis.

Treatment.—The application to the parts of the drops of the nitrate of silver, or of the lapis divinus with vinum opii (p. 67).

[When the lower punctum is everted so as to be incapable of performing its functions, a very useful operation is that of slitting up the canaliculus, as first practised by Dr. Bowman, so as to place the opening near to the inferior fold of the conjunctiva. A probe is introduced into the canaliculus as far as the opening into the lachrymal sac; the lid being then stretched from the external angle of the eye, a cataract needle, or any other sharp instrument, is glided along the probe, so as to cut open the duct in its whole extent. For three or four days a probe should be introduced in order to prevent reunion of the wound. In this way the tears that reach the inner angle of the eye find, below their level, an opening properly disposed to receive them and to direct them into the lachrymal sac.

When the eversion of the punctum is owing to thickening of the

tissues at the corner of the eye, from chronic inflammation, causing a little ectropium, a partial turning out, of a very important part of the lid, an operation recently proposed by Mr. Haynes Walton, will afford a good result. With a very small scalpel and a fine cross-tooth pair of forceps, a bit of the conjunctiva, just posterior to the canaliculus, and from over the entire thickness of the cartilage, is dissected off. The wound is left to cicatrize, and the manner in which the punctum is righted is surprising.—ED.]

Shrunk papillæ and contracted state of the puncta.

When the lachrymal puncta are contracted, the first object should be to endeavor to dilate them, and for this purpose a common pin, of a proper thickness, rendered blunt and smooth at the point by rubbing on a whetstone, is a very good instrument.

Lower punctum.—The patient being seated before a window, the surgeon holds the edge of the lower eyelid, towards the inner angle, a little depressed and everted, with one hand, so as to bring into view the punctum, while with the other he introduces the point of the pin, with a rotatory movement between his thumb and forefinger, into the lower punctum downwards in the direction of the vertical portion of the corresponding canaliculi into which he passes it a little way. [Upturning of the eye facilitates the exposure of the punctum. See Dr. Hays' directions in *Lawrence*, p. 921, 1854.—ED.]

Upper punctum.—The operation on the upper punctum is the counterpart of this, but not quite so simple. The upper eyelid towards the inner angle being held raised and everted, so as to expose the punctum, the blunt-pointed pin is introduced into it, and pushed with a rotatory movement upwards in the direction of the axis of the vertical portion of the corresponding canaliculi.

The operation is to be repeated with thicker and thicker pins if necessary, until the puncta are sufficiently dilated to admit easily a moderately-sized Anelian probe for the exploration of the canaliculi.

Obliteration or destruction of the lachrymal puncta or canaliculi.[1]

Exploration of the canaliculi.—The instrument employed is a slender gold probe, commonly called Anel's probe. The first steps in the operation are the same as in that of the introduction of the blunt-pointed pin into the puncta just described.

Lower canalicule.—Having entered the probe, held lightly between the thumb and forefinger, into the punctum, and pushed it downwards to the dilated bottom of the vertical part of the canalicule, that is, to the depth of about one-tenth of an inch, withdraw it a little and change the vertical direction of the probe downwards for a horizontal one inwards, or rather for one deviating from the horizontal inwards, so as to be slightly oblique from below upwards, which is the direction of the second part of the canalicule. At the same time that the direction

[1] Atresia punctorum lachrymalium.

of the probe is thus altered, the inner part of the lower eyelid is to be stretched, by the finger holding it, towards the temple, and passed slightly more downwards, in order as much as possible to undo the curvature of the canalicule.

Upper canalicule.—Having pushed the probe upwards to the dilated bottom of the vertical portion of the canalicule, and then withdrawn it a little as above directed for the lower canalicule, the change of the vertical direction of the probe upwards is to be made for one deviating so far only from the horizontal inwards, as to be slightly oblique from above downwards. At the same time that this is being done, the inner part of the upper eyelid is to be stretched towards the temple, and somewhat more upwards, with the same view as that for which the analogous proceeding in the case of operation on the lower canalicule is directed.

The manœuvre just described being performed, whether in the case of the lower canalicule—and it is the work of a second or two only—the probe is pushed on towards the lachrymal sac.

If there be actual obliteration of the canalicule in some parts of its course, the probe will be arrested in its progress towards the lachrymal sac. But it must not be too hastily inferred that obliteration exists, when the probe is so arrested. Often by delicate manipulation and rotation of the instrument, it is at last made to pass on into the sac, showing that, though there is stricture or obstruction from tumefaction from the lining membrane, there is no obliteration.

Obliteration, when it exists, is generally the result of a wound or burn, which has implicated the canalicule, and of which the scar may be still observable. If one canalicule only be obliterated, the tears may continue to pass without interruption by the other; hence, no surgical interference will be required. Obliteration of both canalicules gives rise to stillicidium lachrymarum.

Obstruction of the canalicules from inflammatory tumefaction may exist independently of a similar affection of the derivative lachrymal passages in general, though most frequently it is a part merely of a general affection of those passages. But, on the other hand, it is to be remarked that the canalicules may be, and very frequently are, little or not at all affected when the lachrymal sac and nasal duct are much affected.

This is shown by what is ordinarily the case in chronic inflammation of the passages, viz., that the tears are taken up and conveyed into the sac, and not having a passage to the nose on account of the obstruction of the nasal duct, accumulate there, and, intermixed with streaks of puriform mucus, may be readily regurgitated through the puncta, by pressing on the sac (p. 397).

Although, in obstruction of the canalicules from tumefaction of the mucous membrane, a probe might be made to pass, the swollen membrane would, when the probe was withdrawn, again fill up the canal. In such a case, therefore, the introduction of a probe would be useless, if not positively hurtful. The obstruction is to be overcome only by removing the inflammatory and thickened state of the membrane on which it depends.

Treatment when both canalicules are obliterated.—Between the place of obliteration and the sac, the canalicule is to be opened from within, by removing, along with a fold of the conjunctiva, as it is passing into the skin, a portion of its inner wall with the curved scissors, and an attempt made to maintain the opening next the sac patent, by keeping a probe more or less constantly in it during cicatrization.

Jungken[1] appears to have succeeded by such an operation as this, in curing a young man in whom a burn of the inner corner of the eye with a hot iron, by which he was struck, had occasioned obliteration of the canaliculi, with adhesions between the internal commissure of the eyelids, the lachrymal caruncle, and the semilunar fold.

Velpeau mentions that he has seen in two persons who had the canalicules accidentally cut during some other operation, that the tears were taken up by the accidental opening, so that no inconvenience resulted.

If the operation has not succeeded, or if it cannot be performed on account of proximity of the obliteration to the sac, it has been proposed to make an opening into the sac from within the lower eyelid through the conjunctiva, and endeavor by catgut bougies, to keep it permanently open.

The lower eyelid being held everted, the sac is opened by thrusting the knife into it from the groove between the caruncle and lower eyelid.

If this also is unsuccessful, the case, as far as regards the transmission of the tears to the nose, is incurable.

Exploration of the nasal duct to determine whether it is obstructed or obliterated.

In obstruction to the transmission of the tears from the eye into the nose, attending any of the affections of the derivative lachrymal passages above described, if we have satisfied ourselves that the puncta and canaliculi are not in fault, we naturally direct our attention to the nasal duct.

The nasal duct is much more frequently obstructed or wholly impervious than any other part of the derivative lachrymal passages. This, as above mentioned (p. 394), appears to depend, in a great measure, on the circumstance that when its lining mucous membrane is tumefied and thickened, the space necessarily required for the increase of bulk is taken at the expense of the calibre of the duct itself, no distension outwards being permitted by its bony walls. Lymph being thrown out in this state, either within or without, permanent obliteration results.

Exploration of the nasal duct may be made in three different ways, viz.: 1. By an Anelian probe introduced through the upper punctum [or lower punctum.—Ed.] and canalicule into the sac, and thence down into the nasal duct. 2. By the introduction of a probe, properly curved for the purpose, from the nose. 3. By the introduction of a probe

[1] Motherly, Diss. de atresia punctorum lachrymalium. Berolini, 1834.

through an opening into the sac, either already existing, or made for the purpose, below the tendon of the orbicularis palpebrarum.

Exploration of the nasal duct by an Anelian probe introduced through the upper punctum and canalicule into the sac, and thence down the nasal duct.—Having, in the manner above described (p. 399), passed the probe through the upper punctum along the canalicule as far as the sac, it is to be raised to a direction deviating from the vertical only by the point of the instrument being inclined backwards and slightly outwards, which is the direction of the nasal duct. By now pushing the probe down with a rotatory movement between the fingers, it will, if the duct be not closed or very much obstructed by fungous granulations, come to strike in the floor of the nostril. [We agree with Dr. Hays in preferring the *lower* punctum. *Op. cit.*, p. 921.—Ed.]

Fig. 96.

In regard to the direction just given to incline the point of the probe backwards and slightly outwards, it is to be observed that the backward inclination of the point will generally, without any care on the part of the surgeon, be determined by the prominence of the eyebrow.

Exploration of the nasal duct by the introduction of a probe from the nose.—Gensoul's sound, the instrument for the performance of the operation, is a probe bent, but not abruptly, at nearly a right angle, at the distance of about nine-tenths of an inch from the point. Close to this bend there is in the handle part of the probe a slight lateral one, to the right or left, according to the nostril operated on, in order that the instrument may be accommodated to the projection of the nasal process of the superior maxillary bone.

It is to be remembered that the lower orifice of the nasal duct is in the anterior and upper part of the lowest meatus, at the lateral wall of the nasal cavity, and about one inch from the entrance of the nostril; that it is overhung by the lower spongy bone, and that it is of the form of an oblique fissure looking downwards and inwards.

The instrument is introduced into the nostril with its point and first concavity directed downwards and outwards. In this position the point is run along the floor of the nostril as far as the first bend. It is then to be elevated and grazed along the outer wall of the nostril towards the orifice of the duct; in executing this manœuvre, the handle of the instrument is with great delicacy to be carried from its original direction outwards and somewhat downwards to a horizontal direction, forwards, and this by slightly rotating the handle of the instrument between the fingers, and executing a curved sweep from below upwards. If there is no obstruction, the instrument is thus made to slip into the duct, and its end may be felt by applying the finger over the sac.

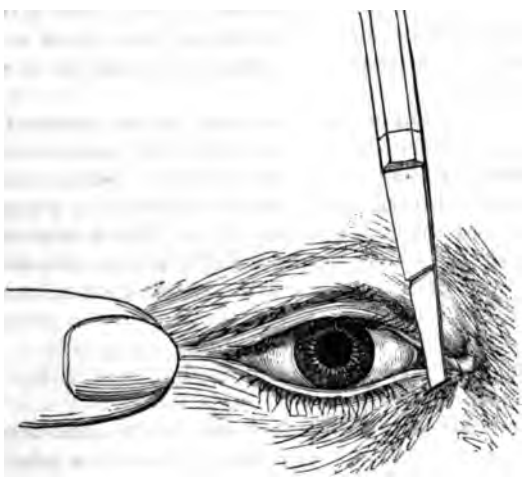
Exploration of the nasal duct by the introduction of a probe through an opening into the sac.—An opening into the lachry-

mal sac is made by an incision of its anterior and outer wall, below the tendon of the orbicularis palpebrarum.

Instrument.—Perhaps the best instrument for the purpose is a small scalpel, with its back bevelled on either side, and running into a sharp edge at the point for the extent of about one-fifth of an inch. (Fig. 96.)

Incision of the sac.—Preparatory to the operation, the sac is to be allowed to become distended with fluid. The patient being seated opposite a window, the assistant, who stands behind, holding the head, is to press the skin at the outer angle of the eye towards the temple, in order to stretch the skin over the sac, and thus to bring prominently into view the tendon of the orbicularis palpebrarum to serve as a guide. (Fig. 97.)

Fig. 97.



The surgeon having touched and felt the part over the sac with his finger, takes the knife between his thumb and fore and middle finger, and proceeds to the penetration of the sac. The point of the knife is directed perpendicularly to the surface of the skin, *i. e.*, backwards and inwards, over the wall of the sac below the tendon of the orbicularis, its edge being directed outwards and somewhat downwards. The knife in this position having been made to penetrate the sac, which is known by the escape of fluid and cessation of resistance, its handle is to be raised, and then the point pushed down a little way within the sac in the direction of the nasal duct. By the increasing breadth of the knife, a sufficiently large opening is made obliquely across the sac parallel to the margin of the orbit, but in withdrawing the knife, the external incision may be enlarged a little outwards and downwards.

Introduction of the probe.—Direct the point of the probe (a whalebone one is the best), held nearly horizontally backwards and inwards through the opening in the sac until it strikes upon its opposite wall. Then withdrawing the probe slightly, direct its point downwards to the

nasal duct, remembering that its direction is downwards, backwards, and outwards, and also slightly curved, the convexity being forwards. If the probe does not readily pass, it should not be forced down, but by moving about the point, and rotating the instrument between the fingers and thumb, at the same time that pressure downwards is gently made, it will probably at last pass. If not, a tent is to be left in the opening into the sac, and the trial repeated next day. A whalebone probe is to be employed in the first instance, a silver one in the second.

Procedure when a fistulous opening already exists in the sac.—If a fistulous opening leading directly into the sac already exists, and if of sufficient size, the probe may be at once introduced through it into the nasal duct. Or if very small, it may be dilated by a succession of thicker probes.

If the opening in the skin does not correspond with that in the sac, a small director should be introduced through the former into the sinus. This being laid open to its bottom, the director is introduced into the opening in the sac, for the purpose of enlarging it by incision, as just directed.

Appreciation of the three different ways above described of exploring the nasal duct.—All that can be ascertained by means of Anel's probes introduced through the puncta, canalicules, and sac, into the nasal duct, is that this canal is or is not permeable to a probe necessarily very much smaller than its own diameter. But in consequence of the winding form of the canal along which the small probe is passed, there cannot be, except in very practised hands, much certainty whether an impediment which the probe may encounter be owing really to an obstruction in the nasal duct, or merely to the circumstance, that the small point of the probe has been caught in a fold of the lining membrane. Again, though the probe pass, there may, nevertheless, be obstruction sufficient effectually to prevent the passage of the tears into the nose. For these reasons, and for the violence done to the punctum and canalicule, this mode of exploration is not to be recommended.

As little is the operation to be recommended as a means of removing the obstruction. Such a small probe must be totally inefficient as a means of dilatation, or as a means of removing any obstruction that would continue to oppose the passage of the tears. And the few cases in which it is alleged benefit was obtained from the practice, were of a slight nature, and most likely would have been benefited without recourse to any such measure. [See editor's note on p. 409.—Ed.]

In regard to the exploration of the nasal duct by the introduction of a probe from the nose, it is to be observed that the lower orifice of the duct is not always readily hit upon by the point of the probe. It is, therefore, in most hands an uncertain mode of exploration, and not well adapted as a means of removing obstruction of such a nature as that which affects the nasal duct. Besides, the introduction of the instrument is very painful.

According to the concurrent testimony of practical men, the best plan, as well for the exploration of the nasal duct as for the application of means calculated to remove or palliate obstruction of it, is to

operate through an opening made into the sac from without, as first suggested by Petit.

When in the exploration of the nasal duct above described, the whalebone probe can be pushed down into the nose without any marked opposition, the surgeon merely feeling as if the probe were closely grasped by the walls of the passage, it may be inferred that the obstruction to the passage of the tears is owing to a general tumefaction or a somewhat fungous state of the lining membrane.

When considerable manipulation and rotation require to be made before the probe passes, or when it is only after repeated attempts on successive days that the probe is made to pass at all, thickening of the mucous membrane with fungosities and granular growths must exist to a very considerable degree.

When the probe cannot be made to pass at all into the nose, obliteration of the duct is of course to be inferred. The place of obliteration will be ascertained by the extent to which the probe can be made to pass.

It is to be remembered that in some cases complete obliteration of the lachrymal sac or nasal duct has been found to depend on exostosis of the surrounding bone. The lachrymal sac, on being opened, has been found filled up with a polypus, which was the cause of the tumor. In this case, which is related by Walther, on the removal of the polypus the nasal duct was on exploration found obstructed, but was rendered permeable by the treatment.

Obstruction of the nasal duct and the different operative methods adopted with a view to remove it and to restore a passage to the tears.

The introduction of catguts and styles, are the means by which dilatation of the nasal duct is attempted.

The catgut as a means of dilating the nasal duct.—An opening into the sac to operate from is to be made, if not already existing, and a piece of catgut provided, of proper thickness and sufficient length—say one and a half inches—having one end rounded and slightly softened, by being moistened, and bent abruptly at about a quarter of an inch from the other end (Fig. 98). By the rounded and softened end the catgut is introduced in the same way as a style or probe, through the opening of the sac into the duct, and pushed down in it to the nostril. The bent end is left sticking out from the opening in the sac, and by a thread attached to it and fixed to the side of the nose by court plaster, is secured from slipping in through the opening into the sac.

The catgut is much less convenient than the style, and it is to be recommended only when it is desired to exert gradually increasing pressure on the walls of the duct from within. When introduced dry, and of a thickness readily admitted by the duct, the catgut gradually swells by absorbing moisture, and produces the pressure. If the catgut, when dry, is so thick as to be admitted by the duct, and no more, the pressure from within which ensues, on the distension of

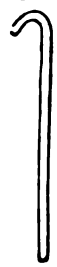
the catgut by moisture, may be so great as to cause very considerable pain. This will be avoided by so regulating the thickness of the dry catgut to the width of the duct that the former shall be readily admitted by the latter.

The catgut is to be removed every day or two and a new bit introduced, and of greater thickness, if necessary. When withdrawn, the swollen catgut presents a more or less distinct cast of the nasal duct, and from it something may be learned as to the seat and form of any stricture or fungosity which may exist. It is to be remembered, that it will always be constricted at the places which correspond to where the sac joins the duct, and where the latter opens into the nose.

Fig. 98.

Fig. 99.

Fig. 100.



The style as a means of dilating the nasal duct.—The form and size of the style are well known (Fig. 99). It is usually made of lead or silver. One may be easily made for an occasion, by taking a bit of lead wire of the proper length and thickness, smoothing its surface, rounding one end, and bending the other, thus:—(Fig. 100.)

A thinner style is to be followed by a succession of thicker ones, until one of a moderate thickness can be borne; or the duct may be first prepared for the reception of a moderately thick style by the previous use of catguts, as above described.

The patient soon learns to manage the metallic style himself—a great advantage, considering the length of time the employment of means for dilating the nasal duct requires to be persisted in.

Whatever be the means employed for dilating the nasal duct—catgut or metallic style—the passage is to be cleansed on every reapplication by injections of tepid water. After which some astringent lotion is to be thrown in, or the dilating body may be employed as the vehicle of some medicament, in the form of salve, with which, when about to be introduced, it is to be smeared. The bichloride of mercury collyrium, and the red precipitate ointment, are perhaps the best applications, in general, that can be made to the diseased mucous membrane of the duct. The nitrate of silver, in the form of solution or ointment, will be found advantageous when used occasionally.

When by the above described mode of treatment, which must be persevered in for at least three months in any case, but often for a

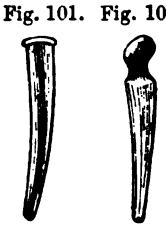
much longer time, the nasal duct is dilated to its natural width, and it is believed that its lining mucous membrane is restored to something like a healthy state, the use of the dilating bodies is to be discontinued. If the transmission of the tears into the nose should now go on naturally, the opening in the sac is to be left to close; for this purpose the edges are to be touched with caustic, and when rendered raw by the separation of the eschar, closure will generally take place, provided the tears pass freely.

If the tears do not continue to be freely transmitted, the treatment will require to be resumed, and if it is found, after several trials, that the employment of the style, &c., cannot be abandoned without recurrence of the obstruction, then the patient must make up his mind to wear the style habitually in the nasal duct, or to have a gold tube inserted into it. The latter plan admits of the opening into the sac being closed, but possesses no other advantage over the style; in fact, is in all other respects less advantageous. The inconvenience and deformity attending the habitual use of the style are small in comparison with the great benefit obtained from it.

Although the style may occupy the whole calibre of the duct when first inserted, a sufficient space is always left between it and the wall of the duct, as the mucous membrane does not tend to grasp the style as the gum grasps a tooth, but rather tends to widen around it. This shows that it is unnecessary to have the style grooved to serve as a channel for the tears, as some have recommended.

Insertion of a gold tube into the nasal duct and lower part of the sac.—As it is with the intention of its being left permanently in the nasal duct that the tube is introduced, the opening into the sac is closed over it.

Fig. 101. Fig. 102.



Tube.—The tube which has been principally used of late years, since Dupuytren revived the practice of Foubert and Wathen, is of the form and size represented in the annexed cut (Fig. 101). The tube originally used by Wathen is here represented (Fig. 102); and from its appearance it may readily be understood that it would require much force to fix it properly in its place; the projection below the cup or head being of greater diameter than the duct itself; and how that in pressing the instrument into its place, the force employed breaks the os unguis.

Dupuytren's tube is certainly the best. It is about an inch or so long; at one end, one-sixth of an inch wide, and provided with a rim, intended to be caught by the contraction between the sac and duct; at the other end, about one-twelfth of an inch wide, and cut obliquely. For the purpose of being introduced, it is slid on the styliform part (*a*, Fig. 103, p. 408) of the conductor or handle here represented, which fits into it so loosely, that when the tube is fixed in the duct, the conductor or handle may be withdrawn without bringing the tube along with it. The curvature of the styliform part of the conductor necessarily determines the proper direction of the tube as regards its curvature when inserted into the duct.

Mode of introducing the tube.—Having enlarged the opening in the

sac by incision, the tube, mounted on its conductor, is to be passed into the sac, and thence slid down into the duct, its wide end remaining in the lower part of the sac, and the concavity of its curvature directed backwards. The tube is thick in proportion to the duct, as

Fig. 103.

in order to be retained in its place it requires to be wedged in, and for this some force is necessary. The tube being thus fixed, the conducting handle is withdrawn from within it. The edges of the incision into the sac are then brought together by a bit of plaster.

The tears are immediately freely transmitted into the nose, and in a day or two the opening into the sac will have closed, even where there had previously been a fistulous opening. In general no further inconvenience is felt; no deformity is seen, and so the patient is dismissed cured, and may continue in the belief that he is so for years.

Thus does the insertion of a tube into the nasal duct appear a speedy and elegant mode of effecting a cure, without deformity, or the inconveniences attending obstruction of the nasal duct. But it has often happened that, sooner or later, the tube has been pressed up out of its place, caused irritation, or so much aggravated irritation, excited by other causes, that its extraction became necessary; or the bony structures around the duct having become carious, the tube has dropped out by the nose. A silver tube, it is to be observed, is liable, in the course of time, to be so acted on by the secretions passing along it, that it becomes decomposed and brittle, and falls out of the nose in black fragments.

As a provision for the removal of the tube in case of necessity, the rim at the wide end should form a slight ledge towards the interior as it does towards the exterior, in order that it may be caught by a hook and drawn out through an opening into the sac made for the purpose. In the absence of any such provision, the extraction may in general be made by means of a dissecting forceps.

Obliteration of the nasal duct.

When on exploration it is found that the nasal duct is quite closed, but to a small extent only, a cautious attempt may be made to perforate the obliterated part by means of a stylet introduced through the

opening in the sac down to the place of obliteration. If perforation be successfully effected, a style is to be inserted into the duct as above directed.

If the obliteration be to any extent, which is rare, there is not much chance of successfully perforating it; the only thing that could now be had recourse to, is the old operation of perforating the os unguis, and trying to establish a communication between the sac and middle meatus of the nose, were it not that success seldom or never crowns the attempt.

Perhaps the best palliative measure that can be adopted is to make an opening into the sac above or below the tendon and maintain it permanently. Through this opening the tears and matter accumulated in the sac may be occasionally pressed out, and thus the irritation to the eye avoided which would result from regurgitating them by the puncta.

It was the practice of the older surgeons, who did not understand the anatomy, physiology, and pathology of the lachrymal organs, to attempt the obliteration of the whole lachrymal passages, on the principle of striking at the root of the disease by removing its seat.

Lachrymal calculi.[1]

Calculous concretions deposited from the tears have been met with, in some cases, lodged in the sinuses of the oculo-palpebral space of the conjunctiva, in other cases in the derivative lachrymal passages.

[For the removal of obstructions from the lachrymal passages, as well as for their exploration and their gradual dilation, probes of proper construction are far more useful than is to be judged from what has been said of them in this chapter. This mode of treatment, as Dr. Hays says, is the most rational and least painful, effecting as permanent cure as any other operation, and leaving no unsightly scar, as is the case when the sac is opened and a style or tube inserted. (*Lawrence on the Eye*, ed. cit., p. 920.) The introduction of the probe requires, it is true, a perfect knowledge of the anatomy of the parts, skilful manipulation, gentleness, and perseverance; but he who does not possess these requirements has no claims to be considered a skilful surgeon.

Fig. 104.

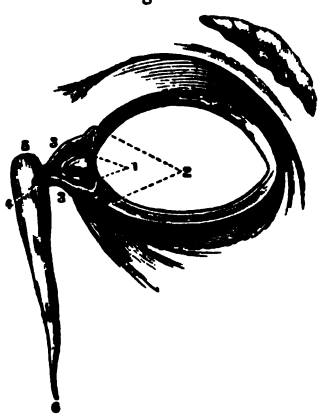
The probe should be made of silver wire, drawn so as to be less flexible, and terminating in a small, well-rounded end. At Fig. 104 such a probe is represented, ready for use. It should be introduced in the following manner:—

The lower lid is to be drawn tense with the left thumb applied to the outer angle of the eye, and the patient directed to look upwards. The lower punctum is thus exposed and placed in the best position for the introduction of the probe. This instrument is then to be introduced perpendicularly to the edge of the lower lid into the punctum, and by a gentle pressure pushed as far as the commencement of the lachrymal canal. The direc-

[1] Dacryolites.

tion of the probe is then to be changed to a nearly horizontal position so as to correspond to the direction of the lachrymal canal (Fig. 105), the point being a little upwards and backwards; by gentle pressure in this direction, the probe may be pushed on until its point passes into the sac and presses against the bone. The direction of the probe is then once more changed nearly to a perpendicular, and the instrument is to be gently pushed down until the stricture is passed and the end of the probe rests upon the floor of the nostril. No violence should be used, if it is, the membrane will be torn and injury inflicted. But if the probe cannot be introduced by moderate pressure it should be withdrawn, and after an interval of some days, when all irritation has subsided, another attempt should be made. Sometimes a third or fourth may be required before the instrument is passed successfully, but this will be very rarely the case.

Fig. 105.



When the probe has been once introduced, it should be allowed to remain one, two, or even twelve or more hours, if it does not produce irritation. In a weakly, scrofulous child it is well not to leave it in place more than two hours, as on one occasion, having allowed it to remain until the following day, we found that the pressure had produced ulceration of the greater part of the canaliculus. After the probe is withdrawn, the passage should be washed out with cold water, by means of an Anel's syringe, and the parts, if they feel sore, should afterwards be fomented for an hour or more with cloths moistened with warm hop tea, and at night some iodide of lead ointment applied over the sac. After an interval of from four to eight days, according to circumstances, to allow the tenderness to disappear, the same probe, or if practicable, one a little larger, may be introduced. This process is to be repeated at intervals; the size of the probe being increased whenever practicable, until the passage has been dilated to its full extent. When this is accomplished, it may be well to introduce a large probe a few times at distant intervals, and inject cold water through the punctum by an Anel's syringe.—ED.]

CHAPTER X.

DISEASES OF THE ORBIT.

SECTION I.—INFLAMMATIONS, ETC., OF THE ORBIT.

Inflammations of the orbital cellular tissue.

THIS inflammation occurs in an acute or chronic form.

In the *acute* form, the *symptoms, objective, subjective,* and *constitutional,* are very much the same as those of phlegmonous panophthalmitis above described (p. 160 et seq.), but the eyeball is more protruded from the orbit, in consequence of the greater exudation into the orbital cellular tissue, and either presents no evidence of inflammation of its proper tunics, or comparatively slight ones.

In the *chronic* form, protrusion of the eyeball may have been preceded by no other symptom, or at the most, by inconsiderable and partial pain in the orbit, during motion of the eyeball.

Inflammation of the orbital cellular tissue has a great tendency to run into suppuration. This, however, does not always take place; the inflammatory action may subside, the exuded matter be absorbed, and the eyeball return to its place; or the cellular tissue may be left in a state of induration, the eyeball, perhaps, become amaurotic from pressure, continuing protruded and motionless.

In the *acute* form, when suppuration takes place, the subjective symptoms are also much the same as in the suppurative stage of panophthalmitis, but, as may be inferred from the difference in the seat of the matter, the objective differ. The eyeball is still more protruded, but perhaps not otherwise much changed in appearance. The matter having made its way forwards, points of fluctuation present themselves either behind the conjunctiva, or behind the skin of the eyelids, or in both situations at the same time.

In the *chronic* form, that suppuration has taken place may be inferred, if the patient has experienced shiverings, &c., though suppuration may not be ushered in by any marked symptoms. As matter accumulates, the protrusion of the eyeball increases; the eyelids, red and œdematous, are distended over it, and besides diminishing vision with photopsy and diplopy, the patient complains of a feeling of traction in the orbit. At length, more or less obscure fluctuation is felt at some point between the eyeball and margin of the orbit.

Causes.—Inflammation of the cellular tissue of the orbit, which is a rare disease, is sometimes of traumatic origin. More frequently it

appears to arise from cold in persons laboring under a bad state of health or constitution. In erysipelas of the eyelids, the inflammation is apt to spread to the cellular tissue of the orbit, and terminate either in induration or in diffuse abscess. In many cases the inflammation occurs without any very evident cause.

Prognosis.—Whether the inflammation proceed to suppuration or not, recovery with preservation of vision may take place, but on the other hand, it sometimes happens that amaurosis is occasioned by the pressure to which the eyeball has been subjected. In the acute form there is additional risk of injury to the eye from implication of its proper tunics in the inflammation, but a still more formidable event is the extension of the inflammation to the brain or its membranes, which may prove fatal. [There is also much risk of caries of the bones of the orbit, leading to tedious suppuration, exfoliation, and possible deformity.—ED.]

Treatment.—The same active antiphlogistic treatment above indicated for phlegmonous panophthalmitis (p. 161) in its first stage, is called for in the acute form of inflammation in the orbital cellular tissue.

In the chronic form the alterative plan of treatment is indicated.

In the second stage of the inflammation, when abscess has formed, the matter is to be evacuated by incision at the point of fluctuation.

If, as may happen in the chronic form, there is no fluctuation, but from the protrusion of the eye, and other symptoms, there is reason to fear that accumulation of matter in the cellular tissue of the orbit exists, an incision should be cautiously made into the orbit through the skin, between the margin of the orbit and the eyeball, in the situation where it appears most likely matter is collected. It may be necessary to extend the incision to a considerable depth—as much as an inch—before the matter is reached.

After the abscess has been opened, matter may continue to be discharged for a considerable time, though there be no disease of the bone. [In many cases of orbital inflammation the patients are feeble persons, and full doses of opium, with quinine and iron will act more beneficially than the active antiphlogistic treatment above recommended. In the chronic form of periorbitis, iodide of potassium, combined with sesqui-carbonate of ammonia will often afford marked and very decided relief. Dr. Hays states that he has given with advantage the syrup of the proto-iodide of iron.

It is well to state, in addition, that a person once the subject of this attack is liable to a recurrence.—ED.]

The following case, of which the celebrated Austrian general, Marshal Radetzsky, was the subject, is a good illustration of chronic inflammation and abscess in the orbit, and is at the same time interesting, inasmuch as the disease was given out as a fungoid tumor of the orbit cured by homœopathic treatment.

Oct. 9, 1840.—After great fatigue on this day, the marshal, then about sixty-nine years old, was suddenly seized with violent fever, accompanied by severe pain in the forehead and temples. Inflammation of the right eye and surrounding soft parts at the same time

manifested itself, with considerable protrusion of the eyeball. The pains were very severe, but in the course of the night they diminished, so that the next day after the patient was able to attend a military parade.

Although the inflammation of the eye, the fever, and the pains disappeared, there continued redness of the eyelids and a swollen state of the conjunctiva, whilst a tumor, appreciable by the sight and touch, appeared at the outer angle, and caused the eyeball to protrude.

In the course of the following three months, during which time the patient was treated homœopathically,[1] the eyeball became more and more protruded, with recurrence of the congestion and pain from time to time.

The above is an abstract of the account given of the case by Marshal Radetzsky's ordinary medical attendant, a homœopathist, to Professor Jaeger of Vienna, who subsequently saw the patient at Milan along with Professor Flarer, in consultation with the marshal's homœopathic physician.

Professor Jaeger found the right eye healthy in all its parts, completely pushed out of its socket by a tumor. Touched through the eyelids, this tumor was felt to be as hard as stone and irregular. Pressure on it caused pain. The eyelids stretched on this tumor were swollen and immovable, pervaded by varicose vessels and of a dark blue color, as also the neighboring parts of the face. The conjunctiva was of a dull red, being also pervaded by varicose vessels, and secreted a sanious puro-mucus. The lachrymal gland was displaced. The lachrymal caruncle and sac were prodigiously swollen, hard and painful to the touch.

The general health of the patient was good.

The conclusion agreed to at the consultation as to the nature of the malady was, that it consisted of a *scirrhous degeneration* of the soft parts of the orbit, threatening to pass into cancer.

Professor Jaeger, however, expressed himself strongly inclined to consider the case rather one of *periorbitis rheumatica;* and thought that inflammation of the tumor would probably soon increase with aggravation of the pain, that suppuration would supervene, and terminate in recovery.

This was in fact what did take place, but the homœopathic physician maintained that the disease was a fungoid tumor which he had cured by his infinitesimal doses.

The marshal would not submit to any other but homœopathic treatment.

[1] "The remedies administered were in the following order:—

"1. Aconit.; 2. Baryt. carbon.; 3. Zincum metall.; 4. Anacardium orient.; 5. Calc. carbon; 6. Euphrasia; Mercurius Hahnemannii; 8. Merc. sublim. corros.; 9. Antimon. crud.; 10. Digitalis. All administered in the highest degree of dilution according to homœopathic principles, and with the greatest precaution, in consequence of the great irritability of the patient."

Inflammation of the periorbita and bones of the orbit.

This inflammation sometimes occurs in an acute form, but more frequently in a chronic, and may present itself as a primary affection, or as a consequence of inflammation of the orbital cellular tissue.

The symptoms are in general similar to those of inflammation of the orbital cellular tissue, but vary somewhat according to the part of the orbit affected, which may be the exterior margin, just within the cavity, the lachrymal fossa, the middle part of one of the walls, or the apex, and suppuration is equally prone to take place. The inflammation may, however, terminate in resolution, or, in the chronic form especially, its event may be thickening of the periorbita and bones.

When suppuration takes place, and the abscess has been opened, either by spontaneous bursting or the knife, the opening does not close, but becomes fistulous, and surrounded by fungous granulations, and on examination with the probe, the bone is felt to be in a state of caries or necrosis.

Causes.—The inflammation may be traumatic, but generally it is owing to a scrofulous or syphilitic taint of the constitution, or both at the same time.

Prognosis.—When the bones of the orbit have become diseased, exfoliation may after a time take place, and allow of the external opening closing, but the skin, already, perhaps, drawn in towards it, becomes still more so, and the eyelid retracted and incapable of being drawn over the eye (*lagophthalmos*, p. 366), or both retracted and everted (*ectropium*, p. 351).

Treatment.—The treatment of the acute and chronic forms of inflammation of the periorbita, and of the bones of the orbit, should be the same as that recommended respectively for the acute and chronic forms of inflammation of the orbital cellular tissue, in the purely inflammatory stage, and in the stage of abscess.

In the stage of fistula, the indication is to promote exfoliation of the bone, according to general surgical principles, and this being effected, the next point is to prevent distortion of the eyelids, or, if this has already taken place, to remove it by some one of the operative procedures described under the heads of *ectropium* and *lagophthalmus*.

Section II.—Orbital Growths and Tumors.

The symptoms and effects of orbital growths and tumors, are:—1. Protrusion of the eyeball in various degrees (*exophthalmus*). 2. Misdirection and displacement. 3. Impaired mobility to a greater or less extent. 4. Sometimes little or no pain, but a feeling merely of fulness, tension, and traction. Sometimes, however, more or less pain. 5. Besides diplopy, as the necessary effect of misdirection of the eyeball, impairment of vision, with photopsy, even to amaurosis, from the pressure. 6. Œdema of the eyelids, with more or less distension of the upper and eversion of the lower. 7. Sometimes eventual in-

flammation and disorganization of the eyeball (*exophthalmia*). 8. Dilatation of the orbital cavity, and destruction of its walls, and consequent fatal pressure on the brain, the eyeball, perhaps, continuing to resist the pressure.

Orbital growths and tumors may have their seat in the walls of the orbit or in its cavity. The growths and tumors seated in the walls of the orbit are *node*, or *periostosis*, thickening of the bone, or *hyperostosis*, bony tumor, or *exostosis*, and cancer, or *osteosarcoma*. Those which occur in the cavity of the orbit are: sarcomatous, encysted, hydatidgenous, medullary, melanotic, and aneurismal.

Both walls and cavity of the orbit may be encroached on by tumors having their origin in adjoining cavities—the nostril, frontal sinus, maxillary sinus, sphenoid sinus, cavity of the cranium.

The tumors which it is intended to consider here, are those only which form in the cavity of the orbit.

Causes.—The causes of orbital tumors, in general, are obscure. In many cases they appear to have formed after blows, &c., on the margin of the orbit, but often they cannot be attributed to any cause.

Treatment.—The diagnosis of orbital tumors is often very obscure. Under such circumstances, the alterative mode of treatment is the only one indicated. When the tumor has become so far developed that its nature can be ascertained, what further treatment may be called for will admit of being determined.

Infiltration of the orbital cellular tissue.

Simple exophthalmus or prominent eye occurs, depending apparently on some infiltration of the orbital cellular tissue. Such cases I have met with in leucophlegmatic anæmic young women, who were affected at the same time with goitre. In one case both the exophthalmus and goitre appeared after an injury to the middle finger of the right hand—the exophthalmus in a week and the goitre in three months. There was puffiness of the skin all around the eyes. The sight continued perfectly good for both near and distant objects.

Any connection between the injury and the exophthalmus and goitre in this case was not very evident.

Other cases of prominent eye with anæmia and goitre have been of late years recorded.

Treatment.—Iron has been found useful in such cases.

Locally, the spirituous solution of iodine (p. 74) is to be painted over the puffy skin around the eye, and also over the goitre.

[Within the past few years a great deal of attention has been attracted to the affection characterized by protrusion of the eyeballs, enlargement of the thymus gland, and general debility resembling anæmia. Considerable and varied nervous disorder, and greatly increased activity of the heart and of the arteries of the head and neck, are also symptoms that accompany those just enumerated.

The exact pathology of the affection is not, as yet, well determined, but it certainly appears more probable that it is caused by a disorder

of the nervous system, sometimes of spinal, sometimes of cranial origin, than simply by impoverishment of the blood.

Iron, nux vomica, with the bitter vegetable extracts, are the remedies from which the best results have been obtained. Highly nutritious food, pure air, and the careful husbanding of the strength, must be recommended. There is good reason to believe that the preparations of iodine, used internally, are rather injurious than beneficial.—ED.]

Sarcomatous tumors in the orbit.

When, in the case of a sarcomatous tumor, swelling presents externally, it is felt to the touch solid and resisting.

Sarcomatous tumors grow slowly, and do not in general attain any great size. They may form in any part of the orbit.

A tumor of the kind which I extirpated had, to the naked eye, the appearance of fat, but was much firmer and more consistent to the touch, and presented microscopical characters altogether different.

Treatment.—The only treatment applicable to such tumors is total extirpation.

Encysted tumors in the orbit.

When these tumors, which may originate in any part of the orbit, present themselves externally, they form between the eyeball and margins of the orbit, a rounded, equal, elastic swelling, more or less distinctly fluctuating, and yielding to pressure, so as to retire within the orbit.

The cyst of the tumor is in some cases thin and serous, in others thick and fibrous, with cartilaginiform and even ossiform depositions. The contents may be watery (*hygroma*), like suet (*steatoma*), like pap (*atheroma*), or like honey (*meliceris*). Hairs, and in one case a tooth, have been found among the contents of orbital tumors, similar to what is of more frequent occurrence in ovarian tumors.

Treatment.—Total extirpation when, from the situation and connections of the tumor, it can be effected; if not, partial extirpation, in the hope that, by exciting inflammation on filling the cavity with charpie, the remains of the cyst may be eventually destroyed, or separated and thrown off by the suppuration. In some cases simple puncture of the encysted tumor and evacuation of its contents have been performed with success, but it is not a practice deserving of much confidence.

Operation of extirpating sarcomatous and encysted orbital tumors.

The possibility of extirpating orbital tumors with safety to the eyeball and neighboring parts, will depend on the situation, connections, and size of the tumor. If the tumor is so connected that it cannot be wholly extirpated without the eyeball, this also must be removed, if the necessity for operation is imminent.

According to the situation and size of the tumor, so must be the situation—whether through the skin or conjunctiva—direction, and extent of the external incision, and the necessity of dividing one or

other eyelid vertically, or the external commissure. If the tumor be seated in the upper part of the orbit, and appear on examination by the touch, whilst the upper eyelid is moved, to be on the orbital side of the levator palpebræ, the incision should be through the skin; but if on the ocular side, through the conjunctiva.

The external incision being cautiously but freely made, and the tumor duly exposed, it is to be seized with a hook or hooked forceps, drawn forwards, and its separation effected by careful dissection with the knife, assisted by the handle, the finger, and curved scissors, whilst the blood is assiduously removed by an assistant.

The surgeon having satisfied himself by examination with the finger that the whole tumor has been removed, allows the bleeding to stop, and then proceeds to dress the wound.

The wound is first to be carefully cleansed from clotted blood, and then if it admits of being filled when the eyeball is gently pressed back into the orbit, the edges of the wound are to be united by suture or plaster, or both, according to necessity. If there is a large cavity which cannot thus be filled, the wound must be kept open, but not stuffed with charpie.

Great care is required in the after-treatment. It has sometimes happened that inflammation of the orbital cellular tissue has supervened, and, extending to the brain, has proved fatal.

Hydatidgenous cysts in the orbit.

Cysts containing hydatids have been met with in the orbit. They presented the characters of encysted orbital tumors. On making an opening into the prominent part of the tumor, fluid was evacuated, followed immediately in one case by a large hydatid; in another case, after two or three days, by half a teacupful.

Medullary tumor in the orbit.

Medullary tumors are developed sometimes slowly, sometimes quickly, with more or less pain, &c. They are generally soft and yielding, and communicate to the touch a deceptive feeling of fluctuation, so that they are apt to be confounded with encysted tumors. Such cases are as hopeless as medullary tumor of the eyeball.

Melanotic tumor in the orbit.

Melanotic tumors have been met with in the orbit, either alone or in conjunction with the same disease in the eyeball.

Aneurism by anastomosis in the orbit.

Tumors of this kind, congenital or acquired, occur in the orbit, having either had their origin there, or being an extension of the disease from the eyelids.

The characters of such tumors are their pulsation, with whizzing

noise in the head, their readily becoming diminished by pressure and increased by excitement of the circulation.

Treatment.—Ligature of the common carotid artery has been performed with success in cases of this disease; first by Mr. Travers, subsequently by Mr. Dalrymple of Norwich, and others.

[A large number of cases have been recorded where the common carotid was tied for the cure of these vascular tumors of the orbit. Some of the cases were successful, while in others the pulsations returned, in one case after merely a momentary cessation, and in others the patients died in consequence of the operation. A case is reported as cured by the injection of the perchloride of iron, by Bourget, and Mr. Haynes Walton successfully treated a case where the tumor was chiefly venous by the injection of a strong solution of tannic acid. Compression of the carotid artery has been successfully practised in several cases of this affection, and we would advise recourse to it before instituting any other more dangerous procedures.—ED.]

True aneurism in the orbit.

A case of true aneurism of both ophthalmic arteries terminating fatally has been recorded by Mr. Guthrie. [It would, perhaps, be more explicit to state that a case is mentioned by Mr. Guthrie (*Operative Surgery of the Eye*), where aneurism of both ophthalmic arteries was found in a *post-mortem* examination of the body of a man.

Embolism of the central artery of the retina.

This is a disease which has been observed a certain number of times, and is deserving of mention.

The patient suddenly perceives dimness of vision in one eye, as if a thick cloud was passing. After a few minutes the whole field becomes so obscured that not even the faintest perception of light is possible. This condition either remains stationary, or a slight perception of light gradually returns in a limited part of the field. The ophthalmoscopic examination of the eye shows that the circulation in all or several of the arteries of the retina has altogether ceased; the vessels are thin, and partly filled with thick and dark coagula. The central artery of the retina is quite empty, and the veins are also much thinner. The optic nerve becomes, finally, completely atrophied.

In five out of six cases, where embolism of the central artery of the retina was discovered, there was disease of the heart. In one case, it is related that an embolus was some time afterwards lodged in the brain, and produced hemiplegia.—ED.]

CHAPTER XI.

INJURIES OF THE EYE.

SECTION I.—INJURIES OF THE CONJUNCTIVA AND EYEBALL.[1]

INJURIES OF THE CONJUNCTIVA FROM INTRUSION OF FOREIGN BODIES INTO THE OCULO-PALPEBRAL SPACE.

THE intrusion of foreign bodies into the oculo-palpebral space of the conjunctiva, their removal and the applications necessary in the first instance have been above treated of (p. 95 et seq.). Here the injury occasioned and its treatment come to be considered.

Mechanical injuries.

The inflammation which supervenes on the mechanical irritation or injury done to the conjunctiva, by the intrusion of foreign bodies into the oculo-palpebral space, or by simple wounds or abrasions of the membrane by whatever means produced, differs very much in different cases, both as to seat and as to nature and severity. Sometimes the inflammation is confined to the conjunctiva, sometimes it is internal; sometimes less, sometimes more severe, and that irrespective of the severity of the injury. When conjunctival, the inflammation may present the scrofulous character or it may be puro-mucous.

These differences, though they may be determined in some degree by the nature of the injury, depend also very much on the age and constitution of the patient.

Treatment.—See *Traumatic Ophthalmia*, p. 166 et seq.

It is to be here observed that a certain degree of inflammatory congestion is excited by an injury, and will continue until the healing process is completed, being a necessary condition for the supply by exudation of the lymph necessary for that purpose (p. 80.) It is vain, therefore, as well as improper to attempt the resolution of this due degree of inflammation. It is only to moderate undue inflammatory action that interference is called for. The distinction between *due* and *undue* must be learned by experience under the guidance of the principles previously laid down.

[1] Effusion of blood under the conjunctiva or within the eyeball, which not unfrequently occurs in those injuries, is above considered under the head of *Hæmophthalmus* (p. 196 et seq.).

Chemical injuries.

According to their degree of concentration, and the length of time they have been allowed to remain in the eye, bodies chemically active may simply excite more or less severe inflammation, internal as well as external; or may at once produce very material organic injury, which is of course also followed by inflammation.

That the conjunctiva can bear a great deal in this way is proved by the strong irritants, such as nitrate of silver ointment or even nitrate of silver in substance, frequently applied to it by way of treatment, and by the circumstance that melted pitch, tallow, and even lead, have fallen into the eye, without any bad ultimate result. In some cases, however, the effects of the action of such agents are both severe and destructive.

The chemical agents, the intrusion of which into the eye not unfrequently occurs, are lime, mineral acids, and the like, or burning hot substances.

Lime.—According as it is in the state of quick lime, slaked lime, or mortar, and according to the quantity intruded into the eye and the length of time it has lain there, so will be the extent of the injury.

Quick lime is very fatal to the eye. Not only is the epithelium of the conjunctiva and cornea immediately decomposed, but their proper substance may be more or less completely destroyed, and the eye forever rendered useless.

Slaked lime does not produce such immediate mischief. The conjunctiva and cornea are rendered thickened, and of an opaque white appearance from decomposition of their epithelium, wherever they have been directly acted on by the caustic. Sloughs of the conjunctiva may be formed, and thrown off, leaving the sclerotica or tarsal cartilage exposed, as the case may be.

The conjunctiva is white at the places where the lime has acted most severely—elsewhere, it presents vascular injection and small spots of extravasation of blood. The conjunctiva is of a peculiar red and white marbled appearance.

The decomposed epithelium peels off in opaque white flakes. Over the cornea, it first rises in a blister, and when it has peeled off, the proper substance is left smooth, but somewhat opaque, and vessels soon form in it.

When the cornea has been implicated, if the action of the lime have not extended to its proper substance, and if the inflammation which follows be moderate, as the epithelium is regenerated, the transparency of the cornea will be gradually restored in a greater or less degree, but vascularity of it will probably remain.

If the lime have acted more deeply, or if severe inflammation have ensued, the cornea may never again become clear.

Sulphuric acid.—This has been sometimes thrown into the eyes of persons with the criminal intention of destroying sight. In such cases, besides the injury to the face and eyelids, the conjunctiva appears almost scarred, being white, soft, and swollen. It afterwards peels off,

while the cornea rapidly becomes disorganized by infiltration of pus, ulceration, and sometimes sloughing.

Though the immediate effect of the injury may not be to such an extent as the above, Dr. Mackenzie remarks that dangerous symptoms, such as onyx and iritis, are apt to occur in such cases, weeks after the receipt of the injury.

Symblepharon, either mediate or intermediate, and to a greater or less extent, is a common effect of injury of the conjunctiva by caustic substances. The corresponding surfaces of the eyeball and eyelid having been left raw by corrosion, ulceration, or sloughing, readily unite, and that, notwithstanding every effort of the surgeon to prevent it.

Burning hot substances.—Burns blister the conjunctiva and cornea, and sometimes excite very destructive inflammation.

When gunpowder is exploded against the eye, besides the burn which takes place by the flame and the grains in a state of ignition which are projected against the organ, unexploded grains, when the gunpowder has been confined as in a flask, are apt to be projected against and to fix in the skin of the eyelids, the conjunctiva, and the cornea.

Treatment.—The removal of caustic or burning hot substances, whether solid or fluid, and grains of gunpowder, and the treatment in the first instance, have been above considered (p. 76).

To moderate the inflammatory reaction as much as possible, the patient must be kept at rest, and his bowels opened; blood should be abstracted by venesection or leeches, and the eye covered with cold lotions.

The inflammation which supervenes must be treated according to its nature and severity. Most commonly the inflammation is puro-mucous conjunctivitis.

INJURIES OF THE EYEBALL AND ITS PROPER TUNICS.

Concussion of the eyeball.

Amaurosis is a not unfrequent consequence of even very slight blows on the eyeball, with, or without any visible injury of the organ.

Blows, contusions, and wounds of the eyebrow and margin of the orbit, without any visible injury of the eyeball, may also occasion amaurosis. In such cases the amaurosis is considered to be owing to concussion of the retina (p. 312), though most probably to extravasation of blood.

As in wounds of the eyebrow, the frontal branch of the fifth nerve is often injured, the opinion has been entertained, that the amaurosis is in some manner connected with that injury rather than concussion. Although this can scarcely be admitted, as regards amaurosis, immediately consequent on the injury, it is by no means unlikely that injury of the fifth nerve, by determining slow internal ophthalmia, may prove a cause of the amaurosis, which sometimes comes on subsequently to the injury. [There is an exceedingly interesting paper on

this subject in the *Amer. Journal of the Med. Sci.* for July, 1862, by Dr. Frederich D. Lente.—ED.]

Treatment.—For the treatment of amaurosis from concussion of the eyeball see p. 313.

The effect of a blow on the eye may be evident internal inflammation with amaurosis, probably from extravasation of blood implicating the retina. A man received a box on the eye: when seen a few days after, there was found circumcorneal injection, both sclerotic and conjunctival; the color of the iris changed, and the pupil dilated. He could not recognize a person, but could just see that there was something before him.

Venesection to ℥xij, and one grain of calomel three times a day, were ordered.

A few days after, the inflammation was much diminished, and the sight so far improved that the patient could now recognize a person before him.

Contused wounds of the eyeball.

The eyeball bears simple incised wounds very well, but not contused wounds. Injuries of this kind, in fact, are very dangerous.

In injuries of the eyeball from contused wounds, occasioned, for example, by small shot, fragments of percussion caps, &c., striking it, with or without penetrating into its interior, if blindness from attending concussion should not be the immediate effect, it will generally be eventually occasioned by the destructive internal inflammation which supervenes. But in addition to this, the uninjured eye is, as above shown (p. 167), very prone to become similarly affected with internal inflammation.

Treatment.—See *Traumatic Ophthalmia* (p. 166 et seq.).

Injuries of the cornea.

Foreign bodies imbedded in the cornea.—The removal of foreign bodies adhering to the surface of the cornea, or imbedded merely in its conjunctival layer, has been above treated of. Here foreign bodies imbedded in the substance of the cornea fall to be considered.

Chips of pure metal, splinters of glass, stone, hard wood, and the like, projected against the eye, often stick, more or less deeply, in the cornea, or even wholly penetrate it, and lodge in the interior of the eye. If a part of the foreign body remains projecting, very great irritation ensues, but if the body has sunk fairly in the substance of the cornea, it may produce little reaction, or, becoming enveloped in a capsule of lymph, may cease to be a cause of irritation, and the inflammation, to which it has given rise, subside; the cornea at the part remaining opaque. More frequently, however, ulceration of the cornea takes place around the foreign body which thus becomes loose at the bottom of the ulcer requiring but a touch for its detachment.

When a chip of pure iron sticks in the cornea. and is allowed to remain any time, it becomes oxidated, and tinges the adjacent cornea of a brown color.

If any part of a foreign body which has penetrated the substance of the cornea projects, it is to be seized with a forceps and drawn out; but if it does not project, it is necessary to use a pointed instrument, such as a large and rather blunt cataract needle for its dislodgment. In doing this, great care should be taken not to cause any abrasion of the cornea, and never to scrape it, with the intention of removing, for instance, the brown speck left by the oxidation of a fragment of iron —such a speck it is well not to interfere with.

When the foreign body is irregular in shape, and has penetrated the cornea obliquely, and to some extent, it may be necessary to make an incision with a cataract knife, so as to expose the body, which is then to be seized with a forceps, or turned out with the spatula.

It is to be observed, that when a foreign body cannot be readily got at, attempts at extraction should not be continued too long, for more injury may result from this than from the presence of the foreign body. By and by, it will become loose, and may then be more easily extracted.

[An instructive case is recorded of a man who felt himself struck in the eye while breaking a stone, and who after having undergone treatment for procidentia iridis for seven months and suffering intense pain, consulted Mr. Hutchison, of Dublin, who removed a small piece of stone from the cornea by means of cataract forceps. The stone had all the time been mistaken for a protruded portion of the iris—notwithstanding the long continuance of the hard body imbedded in its substance, the cornea had remained in a perfectly sound state.—ED.]

Abrasions of the cornea.—Though the surface of the cornea may be touched without inconvenience, a sudden wipe on it, with a handkerchief, for instance, causes considerable uneasiness, lachrymation, and intolerance of light for a time.

Abrasion of the cornea is sometimes produced by a scratch of the finger nail, or by awkward attempts to remove a foreign body; or it is the result of a stroke with a twig, or with an ear of corn, an accident to which reapers are much exposed.

Punctured and incised wounds of the cornea.—The puncture or incision made in the cornea in operations generally heals soon and kindly; and even wounds produced by accident sometimes heal beyond expectation, though they are not unfrequently followed by severe and destructive inflammation. Such a result is readily accounted for by the contusion of the whole eye attending the accident, by the irregularity of the wound, perhaps a bad state of health at the time, and not unfrequently by the neglect with which the case is apt to be treated at first.

The immediate effect, in cases of penetrating wounds of the cornea, is escape of the aqueous humor, and, sometimes, protrusion of the iris. It is this latter circumstance, when it occurs, which constitutes the principal difficulty of the case, for the mere wound of the cornea may heal, and the aqueous humor be renewed in from thirty-six to forty-eight hours. Even when the accident is quite recent, it is seldom we succeed in returning the iris to its natural position—never, if but a few hours have elapsed.

If the iris be but slightly engaged in the wound of the cornea, and if this be towards the circumference, the first thing to be tried is rubbing the upper eyelid over the cornea, and then suddenly opening the eye to a bright light. The tendency of the pupil to contract being thus excited, disengagement of the iris from the wound of the cornea is expected to follow. This proceeding may be repeated along with attempts to push the iris back into its place with a blunt probe. But, of course, all of this would be useless if the iris were at all strangulated in the wound of the cornea.

If the wound of the cornea be nearer the centre, and if it be the pupillary portion of the iris which is prolapsed, dilatation of the pupil by belladonna, prejudicial in the former case, may be tried in this, along with rubbing the eyelid over the cornea.

In regard to exciting the pupil to contract or dilate, it is to be remarked, that though the contractile power of the iris appears very considerable while supported by the aqueous humor, it becomes almost null when this is removed, in consequence of the resistance of its own weight, and the pressure of adjacent parts, to say nothing of its engagement in a wound of the cornea.

If protrusion of the iris be evidently kept up by the aqueous humor pressing it forward, this should be evacuated by puncture.

If the attempts to return the iris have failed, and if the case be still recent, the protruding iris should be snipped off with scissors, especially if it be the pupillary edge, and then friction employed as before. By this proceeding we may preserve the cornea entire, though with a pupil large and irregular. By leaving the iris protruded, synechia anterior and contracted pupil, with opacity of the cornea to a greater or less extent, if not partial staphyloma, inevitably result. [Notwithstanding what is here said by Mr. Jones, we prefer, as a general rule, to let the iris alone when it cannot be returned. By a natural and safe process, whatever is superfluous and not wanted in the progress of plugging and cicatrization is removed.—Ed.]

If some time has already elapsed since the accident, the case falls into the category of ophthalmia, attended by penetrating ulceration of the cornea, and protrusion of the iris.

A penetrating wound of the cornea, close to its margin, sometimes closes by the conjunctiva alone healing over it, while the proper substance of the cornea remains ununited. The consequence is, the aqueous humor elevates the conjunctiva in the form of a vesicle. This state of parts is called *fistula corneæ*, and must be distinguished from hernia corneæ and partial staphyloma.

After snipping off the elevated conjunctiva, the orifice in the proper substance of the cornea, leading into the anterior chamber, is to be touched freely with the lunar caustic pencil.

Treatment of inflammation excited by injury of the cornea.—The inflammation may be very slight, and readily subside by rest, cold lotions, and antiphlogistics.

The result of injury of the cornea, however, even when trifling in degree, is not always so slight. The inflammation is sometimes severe, obstinate, and dangerous, involving not only the cornea itself, but

also other parts of the eye, both external and internal. The membrane of the aqueous humor is particularly liable to suffer; and iritis on the one hand, and inflammation of the proper substance of the cornea, ending in purulent infiltration, on the other, are not unfrequent complications.

Inflammation from abrasion of the cornea.

A severe form of inflammation is often met in consequence of abrasion of the cornea, though a similar inflammation often arises from other injuries of the cornea. The patient presents himself to the surgeon with the cornea muddy, the iris discolored, and pupil contracted, with considerable conjunctival and sclerotic injection, such as is seen in catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia (p. 139 et seq.) These objective symptoms are accompanied by fever, severe circumorbital or temporal pain, aggravated at night, and dimness of vision.

If the inflammation be allowed to run on, or if treatment fail to arrest its progress, purulent infiltration of the cornea, hypopyon, and effusion of lymph into the pupil, may take place singly or together. The ultimate result is loss of the eye, either by the bursting of the cornea and the formation of staphyloma, or by atrophy.

In such a case mercury is our principal remedy, after the abstraction of blood. The extent to which venesection should be carried ought to be carefully regulated by the circumstances of the case; it is not to be dreaded too much on the one hand, nor, on the other, pushed by repetition, too far. The pupil is to be kept dilated by belladonna lotion or the solution of atropine; and when the progress of the inflammation is arrested, the exhibition of bark, as a general remedy, and the application of the drops of the bichloride of mercury with vinum opii (p. 67) as a local remedy, will powerfully promote the cure.

A woman, æt. 46, received an injury of the left eye from her husband's finger being thrust into it. On the second day after the surface of the cornea was found abraded, and there was considerable conjunctival, together with some circumcorneal, sclerotic injection. The iris was somewhat discolored and the pupil contracted.

The patient complained of great pain in the eye, over the eyebrow, and in the temple, of the same side, and in addition pain still more severe over the eyebrow of the opposite side: the pain shot to the back of the head.

Calomel (gr. iij) and Dover's powder (gr. viij) were ordered to be taken at bedtime, and black draught next morning; after that, calomel (gr. j) and Dover's powder (gr. ij) three times a day. The belladonna lotion to be used for fomenting the eye with.

Under this treatment improvement took place, and I saw nothing more of the patient for a month, when she returned complaining that, three nights before she awoke with dreadful pain in the left eye and temple and across to the other side. On examination, I found conjunctival and sclerotic injection, with a small ulcer nearly in the middle of the cornea; the iris discolored and the pupil somewhat

contracted. She was suffering sharp pain in the eye, apparently from the ulcer of the cornea; also, circumorbital and temporal pain extending from the left to the right side.

Venesection was ordered and a repetition of the calomel and Dover's powder at bedtime with black draught next morning, and after that calomel (gr. j) and opium (gr. ½), three times a day.

She bore the abstraction of ℥xij of blood well.

On the third day after this, the report was—"Eyes almost well to-day."

A man, æt. 45, was under my care, a year and a half ago, on account of an injury to the left eye, occasioned by an infant thrusting its finger into it, and abrading the cornea, and on which inflammation of a catarrho-rheumatic character supervened.

A week ago he suffered a similar injury. This has been followed by similar symptoms. The vascular injection of the eye is slight, but the circumorbital pain is very severe.

Is subject to and now suffering from rheumatism.

To take calomel (gr. iij) and Dover's powder (gr. x) to-night, and black draught to-morrow morning.

Two days after this, the eyes were found much better. No marked vascularity, and circumorbital pain gone, merely some slight pricking pain over the eye. The rheumatic pains principally confined to the head now. To take the alkaline colchicum mixture.

A boy, æt. 5. The finger of an infant was accidentally thrust into his right eye. On examination the indented mark of the finger nail was observed about the middle of the cornea, the pupil was considerably contracted, there was great intolerance of light. The child did not complain much of pain.

Two leeches to the eye were ordered, and a powder consisting of hydrarg. c. creta and rhubarb.

When the patient was next seen, the eye was found much better, the vascularity diminished, the intolerance of light less, and the pupil no longer so much contracted.

Foreign bodies in the aqueous chamber.

Foreign bodies may penetrate right through the cornea and remain lodged in the anterior chamber, often at the same time sticking in the iris or crystalline. Eyelashes have in several instances been driven in through a wound of the cornea: some of these cases have been described as examples of development of hairs within the eye.

If the wound in the cornea be large enough, an attempt may be made to extract the foreign body through it by means of the small hook delineated at page 236, or forceps at page 243. If not large enough, and if so placed that enlargement of it would not be advisable, a clean section of the cornea near its margin should be made of the necessary size, and on the side where it appears the foreign body will admit of being most readily seized. It sometimes happens that, on section of the cornea, the foreign body escapes along with the aqueous humor, when this has not been previously evacuated.

Foreign bodies, though not extracted, may cease to cause irritation by becoming inclosed in a capsule formed of lymph deposited around them; or, in the case of small particles of iron or steel, as the point of a cataract knife or needle accidentally broken off during operation, they may become oxidized and dissolved.

A lad, æt. 14, seven or eight years ago accidentally thrust a small shoemaker's knife into the right eye at the upper and outer edge of the cornea. The wound implicated the sclerotica and extended halfway across the cornea. The lens had been wounded, and prolapsus iridis taken place. On examination, the iris was found dragged up towards the cicatrice, behind which the contracted pupil was partly hid. By looking from below a piece of opaque capsule in the pupil could be seen. The iris was tremulous, and on the anterior surface of its lower part there lay an eyelash diverted from above, downwards and inwards. The former free extremity of the hair appears to be implicated in the cicatrice, and the root part is that which is directed downwards and inwards to within one-twentieth of an inch of the ciliary margin of the iris. The little black point of the bulb and the white part above were still quite appreciable. The hair was of the same color as the existing eyelashes, except that it was rather redder. It shook with every motion of the iris. The eyeball as a whole was enlarged and vision quite gone.

In a man who had five or six years before had a piece of percussion cap projected into his eye, I found it attached to the iris, near the pupillary margin, by lymph, without causing any irritation. The capsule of the lens had been wounded and the lens absorbed. [In the *Ophthalmic Hospital Reports* (No. 11), a case is related where a piece of coal that had been in the eye ten years, was extracted, with recovery of perfect sight. It had remained fixed in the posterior chamber, and exciting no mischief, until about five weeks anterior to the operation for its extraction, when by the concussion of a blow received, it had been detached, and by floating from one chamber of the eye to the other irritated the organ.—ED.]

Foreign bodies which have penetrated through the cornea into the lens or deeper, may sometimes be got hold of through the still open and suppurating wound and extracted.

Injuries of the iris and pupil.

Along with the cornea, ciliary body, and other parts of the eye, the iris may be implicated in punctured, incised, and lacerated wounds.

By smart strokes on the eye, the iris is apt to be separated from its ciliary attachment.

The iris may be lacerated across in its whole breadth, and at the same time separated to a greater or less extent from its ciliary attachment.

Great and irregular dilatation of the pupil sometimes occurs, from the iris being on one side wholly displaced to behind the sclerotica.

All these injuries may be attended with more or less effusion of blood and impaired vision.

Such injuries, it will be observed, are similar in their nature to those inflicted either accidentally or intentionally in various operations on the eye, or which occur in disease as above described.

Thus when an opening is made in the iris, it gapes and remains as a false pupil. When the iris is separated at some part of its ciliary circumference, the result also is a false pupil. When the iris is torn across there is produced a state resembling coloboma iridis. Lastly, when the iris is displaced on one side to behind the sclerotica, so as no longer to be visible through the cornea, a state of pupil is presented similar to that which often occurs in posterior internal ophthalmia and choroid staphyloma.

Prognosis and treatment.—See *Traumatic Ophthalmia.*

Injuries of the crystalline body.

The crystalline body is liable to suffer from two kinds of injuries. It may be directly wounded by a foreign body or instrument which has penetrated the eyeball; or it may have its connections so broken up in consequence of a blow upon the eye or its neighborhood, that it becomes opaque. In this latter case the capsule may or may not be burst.

Wounds of the crystalline body, even when simply punctured or incised, give rise generally, though not invariably, in the human eye, to lenticular opacity, and often to more or less capsular opacity in the seat of the wound. After a wound or rupture of the capsule, the soft exterior part of the lens is sometimes seen to ooze out in the form of a semi-opaque flock.

The wound of the capsule may unite and the opaque lens remain; but when, by reason of its extent, the wound does not close, the lens is gradually dissolved, and disappears, as after the operation for cataract by division. In such a case the injury is both bane and antidote.

The wound of the eye, of which that of the crystalline is merely a part, is usually followed by an attack of internal inflammation, sometimes very severe and destructive. This may take place even after needle-operations for cataract, in which the wound is as simple as possible. The membrane of the aqueous humor and the iris are, in the least complicated cases, the parts commonly most affected; and the consequence is, effusion of lymph into the pupil.

Sometimes a wound of the capsule is followed by dislocation of the lens, an accident which occasionally happens during needle-operations for cataract. The capsule may also be burst by a blow, and the lens forced out of its situation.

The extent to which the crystalline is removed from its place, has been found to vary in different instances. It may be merely so far separated from its connections, as to press the iris forward, and thus obliterate the posterior chamber and diminish more or less the anterior, or it may be entirely dislocated into the anterior chamber. Cases again have been met with in which the lens has escaped through a breach in the cornea, from a blow, or, having been forced through a

laceration in the sclerotica, has been found lying underneath the conjunctiva.

The capsule may accompany the dislocated lens; but this will seldom be the case in a previously healthy eye, because the connections of the capsule are everywhere so close. But it sometimes happens, that the connections of the capsule having gradually become dissolved in consequence of some slow morbid action in the interior of the eye, the result, sometimes, of no particular cause, sometimes of a blow previously received, the slightest concussion is sufficient to cause dislocation of both it and the lens. In such a case, as a dissolved state of the vitreous body is a frequent concomitant change, the dislocated crystalline may fall back into it, or through the pupil into the anterior chamber. Sometimes the connections of the crystalline not being wholly broken up, it remains *in situ*, but is tremulous; or it is retained at some part of its circumference merely, and there moves as a door on its hinges.

A dislocated crystalline very generally becomes opaque, but not always; for instances are related, not only of a lens and its capsule, but also a lens alone, being dislocated into the anterior chamber, and remaining there for some time without losing transparency.

It generally happens in those cases in which the connections of the crystalline are slowly dissolved, that opacity also takes place. This is called *cataractica cystica;* and as it is seen bobbing up and down, or floating in the dissolved vitreous humor, the epithets *tremulans* or *natatalis* are sometimes superadded. A cystic cataract may occasionally fall through the pupil into the anterior chamber, and again slip back.—See farther on this subject the Section on Cataract (p. 235.)

Treatment.—Wounds of the crystalline body are not in themselves the immediate subject of treatment, but it is the internal inflammation, which is so apt to result, that requires to be carefully attended to. A dislocated lens is frequently the cause of keeping up inflammation, and ought to be extracted; and this, even though there should be no irritation at the time, if from its hardness it is not likely to be absorbed; because, acting as a foreign body, it is apt sooner or later to give rise to inflammatory action. [It must be borne in mind that inflammation may be lighted up at any moment; the vibration of a railway, the shaking of horse-exercise, or a multitude of other circumstances, may give rise to it. The rules given by Dr. Hays in these cases are as follows:—

"1st. When dislocation of the lens into the anterior chamber occurs in persons past the middle period of life, or in those who have irritable or unhealthy constitutions, or where the capsule is not opened, or where the lens presses against so as to displace the iris, it should be immediately extracted.

"2d. When this accident occurs in young and healthy individuals, and the capsule is freely opened, it will be safe to trust for a time to antiphlogistic measures; should these fail to keep down inflammation, extraction should be early resorted to. The same rule applies to cases in which the lens is partly protruded through the pupil into the anterior chamber.

"3d. When the lens is forced backwards into the vitreous humor, becomes opaque, and remains in the axis of vision, reclination is the proper remedy."—*Lawrence*, ed. cit., p. 197.

In removing dislocated and hard lenses, some surgeons, who do not advocate the use of chloroform in ordinary extractions, consider it of the greatest value. Adhesions may exist; the operation is then necessarily prolonged, and requires extreme care and delicacy in the performance. Without chloroform the eye becomes restless and irritable, retreating from every touch, while the lids spasmodically close. The anæsthetic, then, is a great boon to the operator, and a still greater to the patient, sparing much suffering while under the surgeon's hands, and warding off secondary neuralgic pain and irritation, and thereby hastening convalescence.—ED.]

The propriety of removing a lens forced out of the eyeball through a rent in its coats, and lying under the conjunctiva, is obvious, but interference will depend on the existing circumstances of the case.

A sportsman, æt. 49, in passing over a stile received a stroke on the cornea from a rebounding twig. The result was some degree of iritis. When he consulted me I detected opacity of the lens, but no rupture of the capsule.

A countryman, æt. 50, in passing through a wood received a similar stroke, whereby the upper part of the capsule was burst and the lens somewhat displaced upwards, so that it pressed on the iris. In this case, I considered it advisable to lacerate the capsule more freely by operation.

A boy, æt. 13, suffered a similar injury. In this case the capsule was more freely lacerated by the stroke. The lens became opaque, broke up of itself, and was quickly absorbed. The pupil became quite clear. The iris continued lively. The vision as good as it ever is after the loss of the crystalline.

A man, about 24 years old, was hacking wood, when a splinter flew up and struck the eye, causing a penetrating wound of the cornea, next to its lower and inner margin. The effect of this was considerable prolapsus iridis, and inflammatory reaction. The lens also became opaque, but the capsule was not burst.

A man, about 30 years of age, healthy but not strong, in attempting to take a nail out of a board with a screw-driver, the instrument slipped and struck his right eye; the result was that his spectacles, which he had on at the time, were broken, and a vertical penetrating wound of the cornea inflicted. As appeared afterwards, the capsule of the crystalline lens was also lacerated—probably, however, in consequence of being burst by the blow rather than directly wounded by the instrument. After three weeks homœopathic treatment the patient came under my care, when I found the eye in the following state:—

There was a large quantity of lymph on the posterior surface of the cornea in the situation of the wound, and thence extending into and filling up the pupil. The pupillary margin of the iris at its outer part was adherent to the cornea in the situation of the wound. The

pupil being so filled with lymph the state of the lens could not be at first ascertained.

The vascularity of the white of the eye was chiefly limited to circumcorneal sclerotic injection. The iris was of a deep green color.

The patient had suffered very little pain.

A pill of calomel gr. ij, and opium gr. ½, was ordered to be taken three times a day, and the eye to be bathed occasionally with tepid water.

At the end of four or five days, the mouth had become slightly affected by the mercury, and the circumcorneal sclerotic injection and greenness of the iris much diminished, whilst absorption had so far cleared away the lymph that a part of the pupil could now be seen.

The report four days after the last, *i. e.*, about eight days after the commencement of the mercurial treatment, states the mouth to be much affected by the mercury—the natural color of the iris reappearing—and the lymph on the posterior surface of the cornea and in the pupil still further diminished by absorption, so that more of the pupil was visible.

The pupil was found somewhat contracted and displaced inwards, in consequence of the implication of the outer part of the pupillary margin of the iris in the wound of the cornea.

Consistence of the eyeball natural.

Perception of light much stronger.

To intermit the calomel and opium.

According to the next report, three days after the last, *i. e.*, about eleven days from the commencement of the mercurial treatment, the inflammation was still diminishing and the absorption of lymph so far advanced, that the pupil was now cleared of it so as to allow of the state of the lens being ascertained. It was now discovered that the capsule had been lacerated by the injury, and that the lens had in consequence become cataractous.

Ten days after the last report, *i. e.*, after about three weeks' treatment, the circumcorneal sclerotic redness almost gone, and the iris nearly of its natural color. The wound of the cornea healed and free from lymph. The cataractous lens becoming absorbed.

Fourteen days after the last report the eye looked well. The redness of the white of the eye around cornea almost gone. Iris natural-looking, with the exception of the slight synechia anterior; pupil of natural size, and contracts or dilates according to the degree of light.

Cataractous lens slowly disappearing by absorption.

Seven weeks after the last report the lens was quite absorbed, and the pupil black. Two slight points of anterior synechia, one at the lower and outer, and the other at the upper and outer, margin of the pupil.

Sees very well with a cataract glass.

Wounds of the sclerotica and posterior segment of the eyeball.

The tunics being divided, there is a tendency to protrusion of the vitreous body, with escape of its fluid, effusion of blood, and, perhaps, protrusion of the internal tunics, and even escape of the lens.

By blows on the eye, the sclerotica, but not the conjunctiva, may be ruptured; besides this, there is necessarily more or less serious injury to the other parts of the posterior segment of the eye, such as extravasation of blood within the organ, laceration and protrusion of the internal tunics, escape of vitreous humors, sometimes of the lens, which is found under the conjunctiva.

Treatment.—Nothing more can be done in such cases but to keep the patient at rest, with his eyelids closed, and covered with cold applications, and to meet inflammation as it arises. See *Traumatic Ophthalmia*. The eye usually becomes atrophic in such cases.

A boy was struck in the eye by an arrow. The sclerotica was pierced behind the upper and inner edge of the cornea. Protrusion of the ciliary body with dragging of the iris took place. The inflammatory reaction which followed was not very severe. The eye became atrophic.

A woman, æt. 30, received a blow on the right eye. There was great extravasation of blood under the ocular conjunctiva, so that it was raised up somewhat like chemosis around the cornea. There was also extravasation of blood into the aqueous chambers, so that the iris could not be seen. Leeches were applied, and aperients administered. After which the pain was relieved, and absorption of the effused blood commenced. A week after, the blood had so far disappeared from the aqueous chambers that the iris and pupil could be seen. The subconjunctival ecchymosis was also removed to a considerable extent. At the upper part of the eyeball the conjunctiva was now seen to be elevated by something underneath. This was probably the lens burst through a rent in the sclerotica, especially as on examining the eye catoptrically, no lenticular images were seen. The patient did not again come under observation.

The yellowish opaque deposition, sometimes traversed by blood-vessels, at the bottom of the eye, which is a not unfrequent result of injury of the eyeball, especially of its posterior segment, has been above described under the head of non-malignant tumors (p. 200). Sclerotic staphyloma, atrophy of the eyeball, a shrunk state of the same from loss of humors and the like, have also been referred to, as not unfrequent eventual consequences of injury of the eyeball (pp. 194, 197).

[Some additional remarks seem absolutely required on the subject of the treatment of mechanical injuries to the eyeball. When the patient is seen after such an injury, no unnecessary examination of the eyeball should be made, nothing more than what is needed in order to ascertain the nature of the injury, to be assured of the treatment required, and to be able to form a tolerable prognosis. Taking care to exclude all extraneous substances, the lids should be closed, and retained in that position by one or two strips of court-plaster, by

which the chief indications are fulfilled, which are to adapt the parts injured, and to keep up a slight sustaining pressure, with the great addition of excluding the atmosphere. When the accident is severe, rest of body and disuse of the other eye must be enjoined. The quicker the union of the wound, the more certainly is the desired object gained, the more perfect is the result, and the less is the suffering.

Stimulating lotions in such cases are positively hurtful. Swelling of the conjunctiva, chemosis as it is called, is the inevitable result of an injury, and readily passes away. The frequent use of cold water, or a cold lotion applied with a rag sufficiently thin to allow of evaporation is most advantageous, and if much pain exist, the addition of some of the preparations of opium will generally afford relief. Sometimes warm applications are more grateful, so that the use of either must often be discretional.

It is difficult to see what is to be gained by looking at the eye every day. If matters are doing well it is not needed, and if any untoward events supervene, their existence is always manifested in appearances of the upper eyelid, and then it is, more than at any other period, that opening of the eye is likely to be hurtful. It is time enough, as a general rule, to remove the plaster at the end of a week. When the iris is prolapsed, it is generally through the sclerotica, which is more easily ruptured than the cornea, and the giving way is generally close to the attachment of one of the recti muscles. As we have said before it is generally best to let the prolapsus alone. When a very large bit is hanging out, it may be cut off with a pair of scissors.

Constitutional treatment must not be neglected, and all measures likely to reduce chronic inflammatory action must be adopted if the case calls for it.—Ed.]

Dislocation of the eyeball.

Foreign bodies forced in between the eyeball and the wall of the orbit, may cause protrusion of the former. The foreign body being removed, pressure on the eyeball, continued, steady, but gentle, will effect reduction of it: sometimes with a jerk. Vision, which had been lost from the stretching of the optic nerve and pressure on the eyeball, is on reduction sometimes quite restored.

Evulsion of the eyeball.

The eyeball, with a portion of the optic nerve, has been completely torn out of its socket by a carriage passing over the side of the man's head. Recovery took place. The eyeball may be carried off by a musket-shot.

SECTION II.—INJURIES OF THE EYEBROW AND EYELIDS.

Contusion, with ecchymosis.

The effect of contusion of the eyebrow and eyelids is at first swelling, which, after a few hours, is followed by ecchymosis or extravasation of blood into the substance of the dermis, causing discoloration of the parts, or what is called a black eye. In severer cases of contusion, there is effusion of blood into the subcutaneous cellular tissue also.

Subconjunctival ecchymosis is often occasioned at the same time by contusion of the eyebrow and eyelids. [It is also not unfrequently seen after violent coughing, vomiting, or sneezing.—ED.] Extravasation of blood may even take place into the orbital cellular tissue, occasioning some degree of exophthalmus.

[Ecchymosis of the eyelids is a sign of great importance, after an injury about the head, as it may indicate a fracture of the base of the skull, through the orbital plates.

When such a fracture has occurred, the blood pouring into the orbital cavity infiltrates with great facility into the loose and lamellated cellular tissue surrounding the globe of the eye, and as this cellular tissue communicates with that under the conjunctiva, the slightest traces of blood will appear in the latter. Between the subconjunctival tissue and the cellular tissue of the eyelids, there is an aponeurosis, which is inserted by its great circumference to the whole anterior edge of the orbital cavity, and by its small to the tarsal cartilages, which it seems to continue, and it follows that the ecchymosis will only be present in the cellular tissue of the lids when the blood has traversed by imbibition this fibrous lamina. In ecchymosis of the lids, then, we know that the blood does not come from within the cranium, unless the subconjunctival tissues are first injected.—ED.]

Treatment.—If there is effusion of blood into the subcutaneous cellular tissue, it is to be evacuated by puncture. When the contusion is severe, it will be necessary to apply leeches and cold lotions to keep down inflammation. In simple cases, cold lotions alone may be sufficient.

The discoloration from ecchymosis disappears as the blood is absorbed; but as this takes place but slowly, various applications are made in order to hasten the process. A cataplasm of the grated roots of convallaria, or Solomon's seal, is a popular and efficient remedy, reapplied every half hour for several hours. It occasions considerable redness and œdema of the skin, with smarting. A solution of the hydrochlorate of ammonia (Ammon. hydrochlorat. ℥j, Aq. destillat. ℥xiv, Alcohol dilut. ℥ij) is also a useful remedy for the purpose. Likewise a vinous infusion of Arnica flowers and rosemary (āā ℈iv) in wine (℥iv).

Incised, lacerated, and contused wounds of the eyebrows and eyelids.

Wounds of the eyebrows and eyelids are to be carefully united by strips of court plaster or by suture, according to their situation and extent. [It must be recollected, in attending to wounds from a contusion of the upper eyelid, that the injury is generally worse than would be supposed from the effect upon the skin. The acting power is the sharp orbital edge of the frontal bone, and the soft parts are torn from within, towards the skin; so that the more deeply seated tissues are sometimes greatly injured when the skin is scarcely touched.—ED.] When in consequence of the wound being lacerated and contused, union does not take place by the first intention, great care will be necessary during the process of granulation, unless there be loss of substance, when healing by a broad cicatrice is rather to be attempted (p. 355), to keep the edges of the wound drawn toward each other, and in a proper direction, with strips of plaster, so as to insure as regular a cicatrice as possible.

It is always to be kept in mind, that one great point in the treatment of wounds of the eyebrows and eyelids, is to prevent distortion of the eyelid, such as ptosis on the one hand, or lagophthalmos or ectropium on the other, taking place from irregular cicatrices.

If no undue inflammation supervenes, wounds of the eyebrows and eyelids readily heal. Even when lacerated or contused, little suppuration may take place, and but a slight scar may be left, without injury to the eyelid. Undue inflammation, phlegmonous or erysipelatous, may, however, come on. In this case, the wound must be left open and covered merely with water-dressing until the inflammation has subsided.

In wounds of the upper eyelid, as above mentioned (p. 367), the levator muscle may be divided, and ptosis thereby occasioned.

A fissure of the eyelid, like a button-hole or like hare-lip,[1] has been met with as the result of wounds of the eyelids, in which, by neglect, the edges have not been kept in apposition, but allowed to cicatrize separately. Such cases are to be treated, by making the edges of the fissure raw, and uniting them by suture.

In penetrating wounds of the eyelid, whether from the conjunctival surface of the eyeball being at the same time injured, or from its being subsequently abraded, adhesion of the eyelid to the eyeball may take place. In treating such wounds, the possibility of this should always be kept in mind, and care taken to prevent it.

Injury of the nerve of the fifth pair in wounds of the eyebrow has been above referred to (p. 421).

[1] The fissure like hare-lip has been called *coloboma*, or, since the name has been employed generically, *coloboma palpebræ*, the other species being *coloboma iridis* (p. 275). A congenital fissure of the eyelid (*congenital coloboma palpebræ*) has been met with.

Poisoned wounds.

When the eyelids happen to be stung by wasps, bees, or the like, there is considerable swelling and irritation, sometimes severe erysipelatous inflammation of the part, ending in the formation of a small slough.

If the sting of the insect has been left in the wound, an attempt should be made to extract it. Whether this proves successful or not, the part is to be rubbed with olive oil, and covered with cloths wet with a fresh-made solution of the hydrochlorate of ammonia.

If there is any general disturbance of the system occasioned by the injury, a glass or two of wine may be taken, or a few drops of ammonia in sugared water occasionally.

Malignant pustule, which might be brought under the head of poisoned wounds, has been already treated of (p. 344).

Burns and scalds.

Scalds of the eyebrows and eyelids, in which the texture of the dermis is not injured, are of comparatively small consequence, except in so far as the conjunctiva may be complicated. Slight burns may be also unimportant in their effects, but when the burn is so severe that the dermis is injured, then there is great danger of such contraction taking place, in cicatrization, as to occasion lagophthalmos or ectropium.

To oppose as much as possible the tendency to contraction during cicatrization, the eyelids must be kept closed, luxuriant granulation encouraged, and cicatrization retarded.

Another danger of burns, and this is also the principal danger from severe scalds, is, supposing the eyeball to have escaped, anchyloblepharon, when the borders of the eyelids have been rendered raw, and the patient allowed to lie with his eyes closed.

When gunpowder is exploded against the eye, the injury is seldom confined to the eyebrow and eyelids. See above (p. 421).

SECTION III.—INJURIES OF THE LACHRYMAL ORGANS.

Injuries of the lachrymal gland and ducts.

While the upper mass of the lachrymal gland is, from its situation, well protected from injury, the ducts, together with the lower mass of the gland, may readily be implicated in a wound of the upper eyelid. Wound of the lower mass of the gland, together with some of the lachrymal ducts in Crampton's operation for entropium, is above referred to, p. 363, foot-note. In a case of lacerated wound of the upper eyelid involving the ducts and lower mass of the gland, sinuses formed, and the wound showed no disposition to heal.

In a case of gunshot wound, related by Larrey, the ball struck towards the superior external angle of the left orbit. Being cleft into

two, one half took the direction of the temple, the other half lodged in the upper mass of the lachrymal gland, along with which, in a lacerated state, it was removed by enlarging the wound in the eyelids. The wound healed, the eye was saved, and continued to be sufficiently moistened.

Injuries of the derivative lachrymal organs.

Foreign body in the punctum.—A loose eyelash sometimes gets into one of the puncta by one end, and by the other, which projects, irritates the lachrymal caruncle, as above mentioned (p. 383). The possibility of this accident should be kept in mind, and attention directed to the state of the puncta in any case of irritation at the inner canthus. Dr. Mackenzie, who has seen a number of such cases, mentions that in one of them the patient himself detected the hair as the cause of irritation, but not recognizing its unusual mode of implantation, he made it be cut short with a pair of scissors, but this only rendered the irritation greater. Demours relates a case in which a piece of barley awn got introduced into the lachrymal point, one end projecting out to a small extent. The foreign body being discovered, the removal of it is an obvious and simple matter.

Injuries involving the lachrymal papillæ, puncta, and canalicules.—Wounds of these parts are not of common occurrence. The edges should be brought accurately together, and retained so by stitches, in order, if possible, to obtain union by the first intention. But this is only a means towards the great object of preserving the permeability of the passages. For this purpose, a pin, rendered blunt at the point, and properly bent, should be introduced along the wounded canalicule as far as the sac, and retained for the first two or three days after the injury. I am not aware, however, of any case in which such a practice has been successful. (See p. 399.)

Injury of the papillæ, puncta, and canalicules, may be occasioned by burns, caustics, &c.

Injury of the lachrymal sac.—A simple penetrating wound of the lachrymal sac will heal if the lining membrane be healthy, but a fistulous opening is apt to remain if the lining membrane has not been in a healthy state originally, or if it has in consequence of the injury fallen into such a state. This is more apt to happen in consequence of laceration or contusion of the part, and that especially in scrofulous subjects.

Mr. Lawrence mentions his having seen three or four instances of the lachrymal sac being burst by a blow, with escape of air into the cellular tissue of the lids; the emphysematous swelling, which was considerable, but not extending beyond the palpebræ, disappeared spontaneously in a few days. Emphysema of the eyelids may also arise from wound of the frontal sinuses.

In injuries of the osseous walls of the nose, the nasal duct may be implicated, the bones being driven in and pressing on the duct.

When such appears to be the case, it would be warrantable to open the sac by incision, and insert a style into the duct, in order to prevent its being obliterated by any encroachment of its fractured walls.

Section IV.—Injuries of the Orbit.

Blows, &c., on the edge of the orbit.

Such injuries are, as above stated, the cause sometimes of periorbitis, running into suppuration and disease of the bone; sometimes of orbital tumors; sometimes of concussion of the eyeball.

Penetrating wounds of the orbit.

Injury of the orbit from penetrating wounds is necessarily attended with external wound of the eyelids, &c., but this, it is to be remarked, may be very small.

The consequences of such injuries of the orbit may be:—

1. Swelling of the eyelids, protrusion of the conjunctiva, and exophthalmus, from effusion of blood into the orbit.
2. Inflammation of the orbital cellular tissue, especially if any portion of the wounded body has been left lodged in the orbit.
3. Injuries of the muscles and nerves of the orbit, sometimes dislocation of the eyeball (p. 433).

As the instrument inflicting a penetrating wound of the orbit may, by piercing the orbital plate of the frontal bone, wound the brain, accidents of this kind must always be regarded with great anxiety, and carefully watched and treated.

The importance of keeping in mind the possibility of a foreign body having penetrated and become lodged in the orbit, has been above (p. 76) insisted on. [We have reported a very instructive and remarkable case in point: A young man had received a blow from an umbrella handle at the inferior and internal part of the orbit of the left eye. When he came to his senses, he saw the umbrella handle, intact; at least such a one was shown to him. For the space of three years he was in the hands of Desmarres, and the first surgeons of Paris, without any foreign body being found. His eye remained thrust outwards; there was slight exorbitis of the ball; the movement of the eye was imperfect, and vision was almost gone. After making a few incisions below the inner angle of the eye, a cylindrical, slightly-conical umbrella-handle was removed by Mr. Nélaton, two-fifths of an inch in diameter, at the thickest part, and one and four-fifth inches in length.—*Clinical Lectures on Surgery*, by M. Nélaton, p. 408.—Ed.]

If a foreign body has penetrated into, and lodged in the orbit, it must be extracted as soon as possible. By its extraction the risk of inflammation will be diminished, and if the eyeball is at the same time dislocated, restoration of it to its proper position, in the manner above indicated (p. 433), will be possible. If, however, from the situation of the body, removal does not admit of being readily effected, attempts should not be persisted in, and especially if inflammation has already come on, it will be safer to wait.

Rest, and the antiphlogistic regimen, more or less strict, must not only be enjoined, but the case must be closely watched for some time, in order that inflammation may at its onset be duly met.

GLOSSARY.

ACHROMATOPSIA (*α*, priv. *χρῶμα*, *color*, *ὤψ*, *the eye*), want of power to distinguish colors.

AEGILOPS (*αἰγίλωψ*, from *αἴξ*, *αἰγὸς*, *a goat*, *ὤψ*, *the eye*), a name given by the older surgeons to a sinuous ulcer at the inner corner of the eye, from its resemblance to the *larmier*, or infra-orbital glandular sac of goats and other ruminating animals.

ALBUGO (albus, *white*), an opacity of the cornea.

AMAUROSIS (*ἀμαύρωσις*, *obscuration*, from *ἀμαυρόω*, *to render obscure*), impairment or loss of vision from paralysis of the optic nervous apparatus.

AMBLYOPIA (*ἀμβλὺς*, *dull*, *ὤψ*, *the eye*), impaired vision from defective sensibility of the retina.

AMPHIBLESTROIDITIS (*ἀμφιβληστροειδὴς*, *the retina*, from *ἀμφίβληστρον*, *a net*, and *εἶδος*, *form*), retinitis, or inflammation of the retina.

ANCHILOPS (*ἀγχίλωψ*, from *ἄγχι*, *near*, and *ὤψ*, *the eye*), name given by the older surgeons to the abscess at the inner corner of the eye, ending in the sinuous ulcer which they called Aegilops.

ANCHYLOBLEPHARON (*ἀγκύλος*, *crooked*, *βλέφαρον*, *eyelid*), cohesion of the eyelids to each other at their borders.

ASTHENOPY (*α*, priv. *σθένος*, *strength*, and *ὤψ*, *the eye*), weaksightedness.

ATRESIA (*α*, priv. *τιτράω*, *to perforate*), closure or imperforation; applied to the pupil, etc.

BLEPHARITIS (*βλέφαρον*, *eyelid*), inflammation of the eyelids.

BLEPHAROBLENNORRHŒA (*βλέφαρον*, *eyelid*, *βλέννα*, *mucus*, *ῥέω*, *to flow*), first stage of puro-mucous inflammation of the conjunctiva.

BLEPHAROPHTHALMIA (*βλέφαρον*, *eyelid*, *ὀφθαλμὸς*, *eye*), called also Blepharophthalmoblennorrhœa, puro-mucous inflammation of the conjunctiva in its fully formed state.

BLEPHAROPLEGIA (*βλέφαρον*, *eyelid*, *πλαγὴ*, *stroke or blow*), paralysis of the eyelid.

BLEPHAROPTOSIS (*βλέφαρον*, *eyelid*, *πτῶσις*, *a falling down*), called also simply Ptosis, a falling down of the upper eyelid.

BLEPHAROSPASMUS (*βλέφαρον*, *eyelid*, *σπασμὸς*, *spasm*), spasm of the eyelids.

BUPHTHALMOS (*βοῦς*, *ox*, *ὀφθαλμὸς*, *eye*), OCULUS BOVINUS, dropsical enlargement of the eye.

CANTHUS (*κανθὸς*, *the rim of a wheel*), angle of the eye.

CATARACT (*καταράκτης*, from *καταῤῥάσσω*, *to throw down with violence, to break or disturb*), opacity of the lens or its capsule.

CERATITIS (*κέρας*, *horn*, *cornea*), inflammation of the cornea.

CERATOCELE (*κέρας*, *horn*, *cornea*, *κήλη*, *tumor*), hernia of the cornea.

CERATOME (*κέρας*, *cornea*, *τομὴ*, *section*), a knife for making an incision of the cornea.

CHALAZION (*χάλαζα*, *grando*, *or hailstone*), a small tumor of the eyelid.

CHEMOSIS (*χήμωσις*, from *χὴμη*, *a gapiny*, from *χαίνω*, *to yape*; or *χύμωσις*, from *χυμὸς*,

humor, or fluid), elevation of the conjunctiva like a wall round the cornea, from exudation into the subjacent cellular tissue.

CHOROIDITIS (choroid, from χόριον, *chorion, one of the membranes of the fœtus*, εἶδος, *likeness*), inflammation of the choroid.

CHROMATOPSY, or CHROMOPSY (χρῶμα, *color*, ὄψις, *vision*), chromatic or colored vision.

CHROOPSY, or CHRUPSY (χρόα, *color*, ὄψις, *vision*), chromatic vision.

CILIA (celo, *to cover or conceal, because they cover and protect the eye*, or from cieo, *to move*), eyelashes.

CIRSOPHTHALMIA (κιρσὸς, *varix*, ὀφθαλμὸς, *the eye*), a varicose state of the bloodvessels of the eye.

CLAVUS (*the head of a nail*), a certain degree of prolapse of the iris, through an opening in the cornea; the prolapsed portion of the iris being pressed flat like the head of a nail.

COLLYRIUM (κολλύριον, from κολλύρα, *a cake; bread sopped, according to Scaliger, this being a common application to the eyes*), a medicine for the eyes.

COLOBOMA (κολόβωμα, *mutilation*), applied to fissures of the eyelids and of the iris, congenital or traumatic.

CORECTOMIA (κόρη, *pupil*, ἔκ, *out*, τέμνω, *to cut*), operation for artificial pupil by excision.

COREDIALYSIS (κόρη, *pupil*, διαλύω, *to loosen*), operation for artificial pupil by separation.

COREMORPHOSIS (κόρη, *pupil*, μόρφωσις, *formation*), operation for artificial pupil in general.

COREONCION (κόρη, *pupil*, ὄγκος, *hook*), hook invented for the operation for artificial pupil by separation.

COREPLASTICE (κόρη, *pupil*, πλαστικὴ, *the art of making images*), operation for artificial pupil in general.

CORNEA (*cornu, horn*), the cornea was so called from its horny appearance.

COROTOMIA (κόρη, *pupil*, τέμνω, *to cut*), operation for artificial pupil by incision.

CURETTE (*French for a small spoon*), DAVIEL'S spoon, an instrument used to assist the exit of the lens in the operation of extraction.

DACRYOADENITIS (δακρύω, *to weep*, ἀδὴν, *gland*), inflammation of the lachrymal gland.

DACRYOCYSTITIS (δακρύω, *to weep*, κυστις, *sac*), inflammation of the lachrymal sac.

DACHRYO-SYSTO-BLENNORRHŒA (δακρύω, *to weep*, κυστις, *sac*, βλέννα, *mucus*, ῥέω, *to flow*), blennorrhœa of the lachrymal sac.

DACRYOHÆMORRHYSIS (δακρύω, *to weep*, αἷμα, *blood*, ῥέω, *to flow*), sanguineous lachrymation.

DACRYOLITES (δακρύω, *to weep*, λίθος, *a stone*), calculous concretions deposited in the lachrymal passages.

DACRYOMA (δακρύω, *to weep*), stillicidium lachrymarum.

DIPLOPY (διπλόος, *double*, ὄψ, *vision*), double vision.

DISTICHIASIS (δὶς, *twice*, στίχος, *a row*), a form of trichiasis in which the mal-directed eyelashes form a second row distinct from the others.

ECTROPIUM (Ἔκτροπιον, from ἐκ, *out*, τρέπω, *to turn*), eversion of the eyelids.

ENCANTHIS (ἐν, *in*, κάνθος, *the corner of the eye*), enlargement of the lachrymal caruncle.

ENTROPIUM (ἐν, *in*, τρέπω, *to turn*), inversion of the eyelids.

EPICANTHUS (ἐπὶ, *upon*, κανθὸς, *angle of the eye*), a congenital peculiarity of a fold of skin extending over the inner canthus.

EPIPHORA (ἐπὶ, *upon*, φέρω, *to carry*), watery eye from excess of lachrymal secretion.

EXOPHTHALMOS and EXOPHTHALMIA (ἐξ, *out*, ὀφθαλμὸς, *eye*), protrusion of the eyeball. Exophthalmos is used when the eyeball is otherwise uninjured; exophthalmia, when, in addition to the protrusion, there is disorganization of the eyeball.

GERONTOXON (*γερων, old, τόξω, a blow*), arcus senilis.

GLAUCOMA (*γλαυκὸς, sea-green*), a greenish opaque appearance behind the pupil.

GRANDO (*hailstone*), a small tumor of the eyelid.

GUTTA OPACA, name given by the Arabians to cataract, as they supposed it an opaque drop in front of the lens.

GUTTA SERENA (drop serene) name given by the Arabians to amaurosis, supposing it to depend on a clear drop fallen from the brain into the eye.

HÆMOPHTHALMOS, HÆMOPHTHALMIA (*αἷμα, blood, ὀφθαλμὸς, the eye*), sanguineous effusion into the eye.

HEMERALOPIA (*ἡμερα, day, ὄψις, vision*), night-blindness. It has been also employed to mean day-blindness (*ἡμερα, day, α, priv. or αλαὸς, blind, ὄψις, vision*).

HEMIOPY (*ἥμισυς, half, ὄψις, vision*), a defective state of vision, in which one half of objects only is seen.

HORDEOLUM (hordeum, *barley*), stye.

HYALITIS, or HYALOIDITIS (*ὕαλος, glass*), inflammation of the hyaloid membrane.

HYDROPHTHALMIA, or HYDROPHTHALMOS (*ὑδωρ, water, ὀφθαλμὸς, the eye*), dropsy of the eye.

HYPERKERATOSIS (*ὑπερ, above, κερὰς, cornea*), conical cornea.

HYPOÆMA (*ὑπὸ, under, αἷμα, blood*), blood in the anterior chamber.

HYPOCHYMA (*ὑπόχυμα*, or *ὑπόχυσις*, from *ὑπὸ, under, χύμα, effusion*), cataract.

HYPOGALA (*ὑπὸ, under, γάλα, milk*), effusion of a milky-like matter in the anterior chamber.

HYPOPYON (*ὑπὸ, under, πύον, pus*), pus in the anterior chamber.

IRIANKISTRON (*ἶρις, iris, ἄγκιστρον, a fish-hook*), an instrument invented for performing the operation of artificial pupil by separation.

IRIDAUXESIS (*ἶρις, iris, αὔξησις, growth*), thickening or growth of the iris from exudation into its substance.

IRIDONCOSIS (*ἶρις, iris*, and *ὄγκὸς, tumor*), a name formerly proposed by Von Ammon for the same morbid state of the iris as that to which he has since given the name IRIDAUXESIS; but now applied to an abscess of the iris.

IRIDECTOMIA (*ἶρις, iris, ἐκ, out, τέμνω, to cut*), operation for artificial pupil by excision.

IRIDECTOMEDIALYSIS (*ἶρις, iris, ἐκ, out, τέμνω, to cut, διάλυσις, separation*), operation for artificial pupil by a combination of excision and separation.

IRIDENCLEISIS (*ἶρις, iris, ἐν, in*, and *κλείω, to close*), the strangulation of a prolapsed portion of the iris between the lips of an incision in the cornea in certain operations for artificial pupil.

[IRIDEREMIA (*ἶρις, iris, ἐρημία, absence*), congenital absence of the iris.—ED.]

IRIDODIALYSIS (*ἶρις, iris, διάλυσις, separation*), the operation for artificial pupil by separation.

IRIDOSCHISMA (*ἶρις, iris, σχίσμα, fissure*), a fissure of the iris. See COLOBOMA IRIDIS.

IRIDOTOMIA (*ἶρις, iris, τομὴ, section*), the operation for artificial pupil by incision.

IRIDOPERIPHAKITIS (*ἶρις, iris, περὶ, over, φακὸς, a lens or lentil*), inflammation of the uvea and anterior wall of capsule of the lens.

KERATITIS (*κέρας, horn, cornea*), inflammation of the cornea.

KERATONYXIS (*κέρας, cornea, νύξις, a puncture*), corneal puncturation in needle operations for cataract.

KORECTOMIA. See CORECTOMIA.

KOREDIALYSIS. See COREDIALYSIS.

KOROMORPHOSIS. See COROMORPHOSIS.

KOREPLASTICE. See COREPLASTICE.

KOROTOMIA. See COROTOMIA.

LAGOPHTHALMOS (λαγὸς, *a hare*, ὀφθαλμὸς, *the eye*), oculus leporinus, or hare's eye. Retraction or shortening of either eyelid.

LEUCOMA (λευκόω, *to whiten*, or λευκὸς, *white*), opacity of the cornea from a cicatrice.

LIPPITUDO (lippus, *blear eyed*), blear eye.

LUSCITAS (luscus, *blind of one eye*), fixed misdirection of the eye.

MADAROSIS (μαδάρωσις, from μαδὸς, *bald*), a falling out of the eyelashes.

MARMARYGE (μαρμαρυγὴ, *splendor*), an appearance of sparks or coruscations before the eyes.

METAMORPHOSY (μεταμορφόω, *to transform*, ὄψις, *vision*), distorted appearance of objects.

MICROPHTHALMOS (μικρὸς, *small*, ὀφθαλμὸς, *the eye*), smallness of the eye from imperfect development.

MICROPY (μικρὸς, *small*, ὄψις, *vision*), a state of vision in which objects appear smaller than natural.

MILIUM (*a millet seed*), a small white tumor of the eyelids or their neighborhood.

MONOBLEPSIS (μόνος, *single*, βλέψις, *view*), state in which vision is distinct only when one eye is used.

MUCOCELE (μυξα, *mucus*, κήλη, *a tumor*), dropsy of the lachrymal sac.

MUSCÆ VOLITANTES (musca, *a fly*, volito, *to fly about*), the appearance of grayish motes before the eyes.

MYDRIASIS (ἀμυδρὸς, *obscure*, or μυδάω, *to abound in moisture*, because it was supposed to be owing to redundant moisture), preternatural dilatation of the pupil.

MYOCEPHALON (μυῖα, *a fly*, κεφαλὴ, *the head*), a small protrusion of the iris, like a fly's head, through an ulcerated opening in the cornea.

MYODESOPSIA (μυῖα, *a fly*, ὄψις, *vision*), muscæ volitantes.

MYOPY (μύω, *to shut*, ὤψ, *the eye*), nearsightedness.

MYOSIS (μύω, *to shut*), preternatural contraction of the pupil.

MYOTOMY (μῦς, *a muscle*, τέμνω, *to cut*), section of muscles. Ocular myotomy, section of muscles in strabismus.

[NEPHELIUM (νεφέλη, *a cloud*), a small spot in the external layer of the cornea.—ED.]

NYCTALOPIA (νὺξ, *night*, ὄψις, *vision*), day-blindness. Employed also for night-blindness (νὺξ, α, priv. or ἀλαὸς, *blind*, ὄψις, *vision*).

NYSTAGMUS (νυσταγμὸς, *sleep*), oscillation of the eyeball.

OCULUS BOVINUS (bos, bovis, *an ox*), ox-eye. See BUPHTHALMOS.

OCULUS LEPORINUS (lepus, leporis, *a hare*), hare's-eye. See LAGOPHTHALMOS.

ONYX (ὄνυξ, *a nail*), deposition of matter in the substance of the cornea.

OPHTHALMIA (ὀφθαλμὸς, *the eye*), a general name for inflammation of the eye.

OPHTHALMIA NEONATORUM (νέος, *young*), purulent ophthalmia of new-born infants.

OPHTHALMITIS, inflammation of the whole eyeball.

OPHTHALMODYNIA (ὀφθαλμὸς, *eye*, ὀδύνη, *pain*), pain in the eye.

OPHTHALMOLOGY (ὀφθαλμὸς, *eye*, λόγος, *a discourse*), the science of ophthalmic medicine and surgery.

OPHTHALMOPLEGIA (ὀφθαλμὸς, *eye*, πληγὴ, *a blow or stroke*), paralysis of the muscles of the eyeball.

OPHTHALMOPTOSIS (ὀφθαλμὸς, *eye*, πτῶσις, *a falling down*, from πίπτω, *to fall*), the protrusion of the eyeball, resulting from paralysis of its muscles.

OPHTHALMOSCOPE (ὀφθαλμὸς, *eye*, σκοπέω, *to examine*), the instrument for exploring the interior of the eye.

OPHTHALMOSCOPY (ὀφθαλμὸς, *eye*, σκοπιὰ, *a looking out*), exploration of the eye.

OXYOPIA (ὀξὺς, *sharp*, ὤψ, *the eye*), preternatural acuteness of vision.

PACHEABLEPHARA, PACHYTES (παχύτης, *thickness*, from παχὺς, *thick*, βλέφαρον, *eyelid*), enlargement and thickening of the eyelid.

PALPEBRÆ (a palpitando, *from their frequent motion*), the eyelids.

Pannus (pannus, *cloth*), a thickened and vascular state of the conjunctiva cornea.

Periorbita (περὶ, *over*), the periosteum of the orbit.

[**Phacoid** (φακὸς, *lens*, and εἶδος, *like*); the crystalline lens is sometimes called the *phacoid body*.—Ed.]

Phlyctenula (φλῦκταινα, *a vesicle*, from φλύζω, *to gush forth*), vesicle filled with a watery fluid.

[**Phosphène** (φῶς, *light*, φαίνω, *to make shine*), a luminous image, caused by pressure on the eye.—Ed.]

Photophobia (φῶς, *light*, φοβέω, *to dread*), intolerance of light.

Photopsia (φῶς, *light*, ὄψις, *vision*), subjective appearance of light before the eyes.

Phtheiriasis (φθειρίασις, *morbus pedicularis*, from φθείρ, *a louse*), pediculi among the eyelashes and hairs of the eyebrows.

Pinguecula (pinguis, *fat*), a small tumor on the white of the eye near the edge of the cornea, apparently but not really adipose.

Pladarotes (πλαδαρὸς, *flaccid*), thickening of the palpebral conjunctiva.

[**Polyopsia** (πολὺς, *much*, ὄψις, *vision*), the seeing more objects than are present.—Ed.]

Presbyopy (πρέσβυς, *old*, ὤψ, *the eye*), farsightedness.

Proptosis (πρὸ, *before*, πτῶσις, *a falling down*, from πίπτω, *to fall*). See **Ophthalmoptosis.**

Psorophthalmia (ψώρα, *scabies*, ὀφθαλμὸς, *the eye*), ophthalmia tarsi.

Pterygium (πτερὸν, *a wing*, πτερύγιον, *a small wing*), thickened and vascular state of a portion of the conjunctiva, of a triangular shape, the apex encroaching more or less on the cornea.

Ptilosis (πτίλωσις, *bald*), falling out of the cilia. See **Madarosis.**

Ptosis (πτῶσις, *a falling down*, from πίπτω, *to fall*), falling down of the upper eyelid.

Pupil (*pupilla*), the aperture in the iris.

Retinitis (rete, *a net*), inflammation of the retina.

Rhexis, or **Rhegma Oculi** (ῥῆξις and ῥῆγμα, *a rupture*), rupture of the eyeball.

Rhytidosis (ῥυτίδωσις, *a wrinkling*, from ῥυτιδόω, *to wrinkle*), collapsed or contracted state of the cornea.

Sclerotitis (σκληρὸς, *hard*), inflammation of the sclerotica.

Scotomata (σκότωμα, *dizziness*, from σκοτόω, *to darken*), dark spots seen before the eyes. See **Muscæ Volitantes.**

Staphyloma (σταφυλὴ, *a grape*), a projection of some part of the eyeball, generally of the cornea and iris, or sclerotica and choroid.

Staphyloma Racemosum (racemus, *a bunch of grapes*), staphyloma is so called when there is an appearance of several projections.

Stenochoria (στενοχωρία, *narrowness of space*, from στενὸς, *narrow*, χῶρος, *space*), a contraction; applied to the derivative lachrymal passages.

Stereoscope (στερεὸς, *solid*, and σκοπέω, *I look at*), the instrument described at page 322.

Stillicidium (stillo, *to drop*, cado, *to fall*), dropping of tears from the eye, in consequence of obstruction of the derivative lachrymal passages.

Strabismus (στραβίζω, *to squint*, from στραβὸς, *twisted*), squinting.

Symblepharon (σὺν, *together*, βλέφαρον, *eyelid*), adhesion of the eyelids to the eyeball.

Synchysis (σύγχυσις, *mixture*, from σὺν, *together*, and χύω, *to pour*), dissolution of the vitreous body.

Synechia (συνέχεια, *continuity*, from συνέχω, *to keep together*), adhesion of the iris to the cornea or capsule of the lens; in the former case it is distinguished as anterior synechia, in the latter as posterior synechia.

Synizesis (συνίζησις, *a falling together*, from συνίζω, *to set together*), closure of the pupil.

TARSORHAPHIA (*ταρσος, tarsus, ῥαφὴ, a suture*), suture of the tarsal margins in ectropium of the external angle.

TARAXIS (*τάραξις, disturbance*, from *ταράσσω, to disturb*), slight external ophthalmia.

TRACHOMA (*τραχωμα, roughness, τραχόω, to make rough*), granular conjunctiva.

TRICHIASIS (*θρίξ, a hair*), inversion of the eyelashes.

TRICHOSIS (*θρίξ, a hair*), TRICHOSIS BULBI, a small tumor on the front of the eyeball with hair growing on it.

TYLOSIS (*τύλος, callosity*), thickening and induration of the borders of the eyelids.

XEROMA, XEROPHTHALMIA, XEROSIS (*ξηρὸς, dry*), dryness of the eye, of which there are two kinds, viz., conjunctival and lachrymal.

INDEX.

Abscess of anterior chamber, 183
cornea, 87, 172
iris, 93, 161
lachrymal caruncle, 385
lachrymal sac, 389, 390
Meibomian glands, 349
orbit, 411
Abscission of iris, 258, 271
Absorption, cure of cataract by, 217, 218, 251, 256
of orbit from pressure, 412
Accidental or complementary colors, 302
Acetate of lead precipitated on ulcerated conjunctiva and cornea, 173
in granular conjunctivitis, 169
in tarsal inflammation, 347
Acute inflammation, 79
Adaptation of an artificial eye, 188
Adjustments, optical, of the eye, abnormal states of, 278, 290
Ægilops, 41, 392
Albugo, 129, 174
Albuminuria, affection of retina in, 95
Alternating applications in chronic conjunctivitis, 169
Amaurosis, 302, 307
apoplectic, 299
hydrocephalic, 311
from congestion or inflammation of nervous optic apparatus, 311, 312
causes of, 309, 312
considered nosologically, 307
pathologically, 310
therapeutically, 313
definition of, 307
diagnosis of, 215, 310
nosologically considered, 307
pathologically " 310
therapeutically " 313
from aneurism of central artery of retina, 311
from apoplexy of eye, 312
from blows on eye, 312, 435
from cerebral congestion, 312
from concussion of retina, 421
or other injury of the head, 421
from depressed or reclined lens, 250, 256
from disease in antrum, 31, 311
of frontal sinus, 311
from disordered digestive organs, 312
from dropsy of the eye, 194, 195, 196
from encephalic aneurism, 311
from enlarged pituitary gland, 313
from exostosis of orbit, 312
Amaurosis from fractured cranium with depression, 312
from hæmorrhagy, 312
from hydrocephalus, 311, 312
from inflammation of orbital cellular membrane, 312, 412
the posterior tunics of the eye, 153, 155, 157, 312
from injuries of branches of fifth nerve, 421
from intense light, 311, 313
from intoxication, 313
from irritation of branches of fifth nerve, 312
from laceration of retina, 312
from lightning, 313
from loss of fluids, 314
from masturbation, 314
from morbid changes affecting membranes or bones of cranium, 312
in optic nerves, 313
from morbid formations in brain, 312
from onanism, 314
from ophthalmia interna posterior, 155, 157, 317
from over-exercise of sight, 313
from pressure on eye, 313, 314, 414
from sanguineous extravasation in head, 312
from spermatorrhœa, 314
from suckling, 314
from suppressed menses, 313
perspiration, 313
purulent discharge, 313
from tumors in brain, 312
orbit, 312, 313, 414
from venery, 314
from worms, 313
from wounds of eyebrows or eyelids, 434
degrees in, 307
lactantium, 312
prognosis in, 310, 314
seats of, 310, 311, 312
symptom of, 308, 309
traumatica, 434
treatment of, 313, 314
with debility, 314
with post-febrile ophthalmitis, 164
Amblyopy, or incomplete amaurosis, 60, 292, 307
Anchyloblepharon, 370
Anchylops, 41, 391
Anel's probes, uses of, 399, 400, 401
syringe, injection with, 410
Aneurism by anastomosis in orbit, 418

Aneurism of eyelids, 377
of central artery of retina, 312
of cerebral arteries, a cause of amaurosis, 312
of ophthalmic artery, 312, 417
Angles of eye, exploration of 39
Anodyne friction, 73
Anterior chamber, abscess of 183
Antrum, pressure on orbit from, 414
disease of, causing amaurosis, 311
Apoplexy, amaurosis from, 311
of eye, 312, 314, 344
Applications to the eyes, cold, 63
warm, 62, 64
alternating, in conjunctivitis, 170
Aqueous chambers, dropsy of, 183, 191
foreign bodies in, 426
humor, evacuation of, 77
humor, loss of, 423, 424
Aquo-capsulitis, 143
Arcus senilis, 50, 226
Arthritic ophthalmia, 150, 156
ring, 49, 50, 150, 157
foam, 150
Artificial dilatation of the pupil, 54
eye, 188
pupil, 258
by abscission, 271
by distortion, 271
by excision, 264—267
by incision, 260—263
by separation, 267—270
compound operations for, 273, 274
general conditions for, 259
states of eye requiring, 273, 274
Asthenopy, 291
Atresia iridis, 92, 185
of lachrymal puncta, 399
Atrophy of eye, 187
Atrophia, solution of sulphate of, 54, 67

Beer's cataract knife, 228
Belladonna, uses of, 54, 56, 73, 103, 184, 193, 223
Blear eyes, 346
Bleeding, general, in ophthalmic inflammation, 102
Blennorrhœa of derivative lachrymal organs, 395
Blepharitis, scrofulosa, 346
Blepharospasmus, or spasmodic closure of the eyelids, 36, 369
Blood effused into eye, &c., 196, 422, 432
vessels, arrangement of, in ophthalmiæ, 48
Blows on eye, 422
Bluish-white ring round the cornea, 49, 50, 150, 156
Bluestone in granular lids, 70, 169, 170
Borax in granular lids, 170
Bowman's operation for epiphora, 398
Brain, morbid formations in, producing amaurosis, 312
Buphthalmos, 196
Burns of cornea, 420
eyelids, 436
Bursting of eye from blows, 432

Calculus, lachrymal, 409
Meibomian, 374
Callosity, scirrhoid, of eyelids, 376
Canaliculi, injuries of, 437
Cancer of eyeball, 202
of eyelids, 378
Cancer, soft, of eyeball, 203
Canthi, exploration of, 39
Capsule, aqueous, inflammation of, 93, 95, 143
crystalline, inflamed, 95, 152
injuries of, 428
Carbuncle of eyelids, 344
Caruncula lachrymalis and semilunar fold, chronic enlargement of, 386
fungus of, 386
inflammation of, 384, 385
Caruncula lachrymalis, polypus of, 386
scirrhus of, 387
Caries of orbit, 359, 412, 414
os unguis, 408
Cataracta cum zonula, 220
cystica, 429
lymphatica, or false cataract, 211
pyramidata, 211, 218
scintillans, 57
tremulans vel natatilis, 220, 429
traumatica, 95, 429
Cataract, 211
anterior capsule, 218
black, 213
capsular, 218
capsulo-lenticular, 219
causes of, 215, 217
central, 218, 219
complications of, 221
congenital, 223, 255
couching of, 243
cure of, by absorption or dissolution, 221, 250, 256
operation, 220
definition of, 211
depression of, 243
diagnosis of, 211, 212, 215, 222
diabetic, 217
displacement of, 243, 244, 248, 256
division of, 250, 253, 256
examination of cases of, 55, 211
extraction of, 225, 243
fibrinous, or false cataract, 211
firm, or hard, 211, 213
fluid, 217, 250
genera and species of, 211
glasses, 257
green, 315
hard, 212, 213
history of pathology of, 315
lenticular, 211, 217
Morgagnian, 220
operations for, 220, 256
pigmentous, 211
position of patient in operations for, 223
posterior capsular, 219
prognosis in, 217, 218, 219, 221
purulent, or false cataract, 211
reclination of, 244, 248
sanguineous, or false cataract, 211
secondary, 255
siliquose, 220, 243
soft, 212, 217
spontaneous displacement of, 220, 429
trabecular, 211
treatment of, without operation, 220, 257
questions regarding removal of, by operation, 221
Cataracts from inflammation, 211, 218
spurious, 211
true, 211
Catarrhal ophthalmia, 81, 108, 345

Catarrho-rheumatic ophthalmia, 139
Cataplasms to the eyes, warm, 63, 348
Catgut, as a means of dilating the nasal duct, 405
Catoptrical examination of the crystalline body, 55
Cat's eye, 319
Cautery, potential, application of, to the eye, 69
Cellular membrane of orbit, induration of, 411
infiltration of, 415
inflammation of, 411
Celsus's operation for lagophthalmos, 354
Cerebral congestion causing amaurosis, 312
Chalazion, 376
Chelius, operation for ectropium, 354
Chemical injuries to eyeball, 420
Chemosis, 47, 73, 98, 112, 118
excision and incision of conjunctiva in, 73
Cheselden's operation for artificial pupil, 260, 274
Children, examination of eyes of, 39, 46
Chloroform in eye surgery, 430
Choroid, non-malignant tumors of, 200
wounds of, 432
Choroiditis, 93, 156, 159
Chromatic vision, 290
Chronic inflammation, 79
Chroopsy, 299
Cicatrices, eversion of lids from, 353
of cornea, 91, 175
Cilia, exploration of, 37
inversion of, 364
Circulatory spectrum, 298
Cirsophthalmia, 186
Cold application to the eyes, 63
lotions, 63
douche bath, 63
dry, 63
Collyria, 64
Coloboma iridis, 54, 275
palpebræ, 435
Colored vision, 229
Colors, accidental or complementary, 300, 302
defective perception of, 303
Complementary colors, 300, 302
Compound ophthalmiæ, 135
Concussion of brain, a cause of amaurosis, 421
Congestion, in inflammation, 78, 79, 80
Conical cornea, 191
Conjugate foci, 282
Conjunctiva arida, 171
chemosed, excision and incision of, 73
corneæ, inflammation of, 88, 126
cuticular, 171
diseases of, 380
excision and incision of, in chemosis of, 73
foreign substance adhering to, 75, 76
in folds of, 75
in oculo-palpebral space of, 75
granular, 39, 83, 167
inflammations of, 81, 106
injuries of, 419
polypus of, 383
scarification of, 72, 73, 117
tumors of, 382, 383
warts of, 383
Conjunctival surface of eyelids, exploration of, 38
Conjunctivitis catarrhalis, 108
Conjunctivitis contagiosa, 112
Egyptiaca, 112
erysipelatosa, 82, 122
gonorrhoica, 120, 150
leucorrhoica, 122
morbillosa, 162
phlyctenulosa, 127
puro-mucosa, 122
pustulosa, 106
scarlatinosa, 162
scrofulosa, 127, 136
variolosa, 163
Consistence of eyeball, 41, 58
Contagious ophthalmia, 112
reproduction of, by inoculation, as a means of treating pannus, 171
Contusion of cornea, 421
edge of orbit, 420
eyebrow and eyelids, 434
eyelids, 36
Corectomia, 262, 267
Coremorphosis, 258
Coreoncion, *Graefe's*, 269
Langenbeck's, 269
Coreplastice, 258
Cornea, abscess of, 87, 172
arthritic ring round, 49, 50, 150, 157
bluish-white ring round, 49, 50, 150, 157
burns of, 420
cicatrice of, 91, 175
conical, 48, 191
contusion of, 422
dimple or clear facet of, 91
examination of, 48
extraction through, 225
fistula of, 423
foreign substances adhering to, 74, 75
imbedded in, 423
hernia of, 89, 175
inflammation of, 85, 126, 425
injuries of, 423
lining membrane of, inflamed, 88, 89, 127
malformations of, 176, 183, 191, 289
mortification of, 90
non-malignant tumors of, 200, 414
opacities of, 174
paracentesis of, 77, 104
penetrating wounds of, 91, 423
prominent, 183
puncture of, 77
punctured wounds of, 423
rupture of, 114
specks or opacities of, 174
suffusion of, 174
ulcer of, from debility, 172
ulcers of, 89, 172
vascular, 170
and iris, staphyloma of, 176
wounds of, 422
Corneitis parenchymatosa, 87, 126
rheumatica, 135
scrofulosa, 126, 132
Corodialysis, 267
Correspondence between sensations, 320
Coretomia, 262, 265
Couching, 243
Counter-irritation in diseases of the eyes, 73
Crampton's operation for entropium, 363
Cranium, disease of membranes or bone of, producing amaurosis, 310, 311
pressure on orbit from cavity of, 415
Crayon of alum in granular conjunctivitis, 170

Crayon, bluestone, 170
borax, 170
rock-salt, 170
Crystalline lens and capsule, inflammation of, 95
injuries of, 428
Crystallino-capsulitis, 95, 152
Cupping, in diseases of the eyes, 70
Cuticular conjunctiva, 171
Cutting-needles in cataract, 252
Cylindrical eye, 289
Cysticercus or hydatid in anterior chamber, 198
in eyelid, 377
under conjunctiva, 383

Dacryocystitis acuta, 393
chronica, 395
Dacryolites, 409
Daltonism, 303
Day-blindness, 306
Debility, amaurosis with, 313
Depression of cataract, 243
through cornea, 248
through sclerotica, 244
Diabetes, cataract in, 217
Dichromatism of lens in glaucoma, 315
Descemet, inflammation of membrane of, 89, 127
Digestive organs, amaurosis from disordered, 312
Dilatation of orbit from pressure, 415
of pupil, artificial, 54
Diphtheritic ophthalmia, 83
Dimple, or clear facet of cornea, 90
Diplopy, 59, 327
with one eye, 291
Direction of the eyeballs, examination of, 41
Dislocation of eyeball, 433
lens, 429
Dislocation of pupil, 258, 273, 429
Displacement of cataract, 243, 244, 248, 256
pupil, 159, 429
Dissolution of vitreous body, 187
Distichiasis, 364
Distoma in crystalline, 200
Distortion of eyeball, 329
Division of cataract, 250
through cornea, 253
through sclerotica, 250
straight-needle in, 251
cutting-needles in, 252
enlarged vessels in sclerotica conjunctiva, 72
Double vision from want of correspondence in muscles of eyeball, 328, 330
with one eye, 291
with two eyes, 330
when natural, 324, 327
Drilling, an operation for cataract, 254
Drops for the eyes, 65
Dropsy of aqueous chambers, 188, 191
of eye, 191
of vitreous body, 195
sub-choroid, 186, 196
sub-sclerotic, 186, 196
of lachrymal sac, 397
Dry cold to the eyes, 63
Dry warmth, 64
Dryness of eye, 171, 388
Duct, nasal, injuries, 437
Duct, obliteration of, 408
obstruction of, 408
Ducts, lachrymal, injuries of, 436
Dupuytren's tube, 407
Dura mater, and cranium, disease of, producing amaurosis, 312

Ecchymosis of eyelids, 434
under conjunctiva, 47, 197, 434
Ectropium, 35, 351
sarcomatosum, 351
Effusion of blood into eye, 197, 422, 434
Egyptian ophthalmia, 112
reproduction of, by inoculation, as a means of treating pannus, 115, 171
Embolism of artery of retina, 418
Emetics in ophthalmic inflammation, 103
scrofulous ophthalmia, 130, 138
Emphysema of eyelids, 36, 435
subconjunctival, 46
Encanthis benigna, 386
inflammatoria, 385
maligna, 387
Encephaloid fungus of eyeball, 203
Encysted tumor in connection with the iris and aqueous chambers, 202
Encysted tumors in orbit, 416
eyelids and eyebrows, 374, 375
Enlarged vessels in sclerotic conjunctiva, division of, 73
Enlargement of lachrymal gland, 391
Enlargement of eyeball, 194
Entoptical test, 60
Entozoa in organs of vision, 198, 377, 383, 417
Entropium, 360
Epicanthus, 370
Epiphora, 41, 389
Eruptions, syphilitic, affecting eyelids, 350
Erysipelas of eyelids, 36, 343
Erysipelatous ophthalmia, 84, 122
Evacuation of aqueous humor, 77
Eversion of eyelids, 38, 351
Evulsion of eyeball, 433
eyelashes, 74
Examination of the eyes, objective, 33
subjective, 58
of the direction and movements of the eyeballs, 41
of the front and interior of the eyeball, 42
of the state of pupil, 53
catoptrical, of crystalline body, 55
Excision, artificial pupil by, 264, 267
of chemosed conjunctiva, 73
Excoriation, eversion of eyelids from, 351
Excrescence of iris, fungous, 203
Exophthalmia, 415
Exophthalmos, 415
Exostosis of orbit, 398, 415
Exploration of angles of eye and lachrymal organs, 39
of the conjunctival surface of eyelids and palpebral sinuses, 38
of the eyes in order to a diagnosis, 33
objective, 33
subjective, 58
of the eyebrows and orbital margins, 34
of the eyelids, tarsal border, cilia, and Meibomian apertures, 35
of nasal duct, 401
Extirpation of eyeball, 208
of eyelids, 379
of lachrymal gland, 391
of orbital tumors, 416
partial, of orbital tumor, 416

Extraction of cataract, 225, 242
through sclerotica, 228
through section of one-third of cornea, 243
through semicircular section of cornea, 227
Exudation in inflammation, 79
Exuded matter in inflammation, 79, 82, 83, 86, 92, 96, 99
Eye, adaptation of artificial, 188
apoplexy of, 312, 314
blows on, 314, 422
cylindrical, 289
dropsy of, 191
gunshot wounds of, 422
modes of fixing, during operations, 224, 225
pressure on, 313, 314, 414
sanguineous effusion into, 196, 422, 432
Eyes, sensations of the two, correspondence between, 320
loss of correspondence between, 327
Eyeball, atrophy of, 187
bursting of, 432
cancer of, 202, 207
consistence of, 41, 58
dislocated, 433
enlargements of, 194
evulsion of, 433
examination of, 41
extirpation of, 208
fungus hæmatodes of, 208
immovable distortion of, 329
inflammatory diseases of, 78, 105
injuries of, 419, 432
non-malignant tumors of, 200
malignant affections of, 203, 208
melanosis of, 207
oscillation of, 340
scirrhus of, 202
shrunken, 188
spongoid or medullary tumor of, 203
tumors within, 200
Eyeballs, movements of the two, correspondence in, 324
loss of correspondence in, 329
Eyebrow, injuries of, 34, 435, 436
tumors in, 374
wounds of, 421, 435, 436
phtheiriasis of, 379
Eyebrows and orbital margins, exploration of, 34
Eye-drops, 65, 66
Eyelashes, evulsion of, 74
exploration of, 37
false, 37, 364
inversion of, 364
phtheiriasis of, 379
Eyelid, lower, capable of being drawn up over the front of the eyeball, 35
retraction of, 366
upper, falling down of, 35, 369
Eyelids, albuminous tumor of, 375
aneurism by anastomosis of, 377
burns and scalds of, 36, 436
callosity, scirrhoid of, 378
cancer of, 378
carbuncle of, 344
contusion and ecchymosis of, 434
convulsion of, 36
emphysema of, 36, 435, 437
encysted tumors in, 375
erysipelatous inflammation of, 343
eversion of, 351
Eyelids, exploration of, 35
extirpation of, 379
fibrinous tumor, 376
hydatids in, 377
inflammation of edges of, 345
injuries of, 435
inversion of, 360
malignant pustule of, 344, 436
melanosis of, 379
milium of, 375
nævus maternus of, 377
œdema of, 36
palsy of, 367
phlegmonous inflammation of, 342
phlyctenulæ of, 374
poisoned wounds of, 436
retraction of, 366
scirrhoid callosity of, 378
scirrhus of, 378
spasm of, 36
syphilitic ulceration of, 349
eruptions affecting, 350
tumors in, 375
twitching or quivering of, 36
variolous inflammation of, 163, 344
warts on, 375
wounds of, 435
Eye-powders, 69
Eye-salves, 67
Eye-waters, 65

Farsightedness, 286
Fifth nerve, injuries of branches of, 421
irritation of, producing amaurosis, 312
Filaria in crystalline, 200
Medinensis under conjunctiva, 364
Fistula of cornea, 423
of lachrymal sac, 398
spurious, 41, 398
true lachrymal, 390
Fixed muscæ, 294, 306
Foci, conjugate, 282
Focus, principal of a lens, 282
Fomentations to the eyes, warm, 63
Foreign bodies in aqueous chambers, 426
in oculo-palpebral space of conjunctiva, 74
body in orbit, 76, 438
substances adhering to conjunctiva, 75, 76
imbedded in cornea, 423
in punctum, 437
Fractured cranium with depression, producing amaurosis, 311
Fractures of edge of orbit, 35
Friction, anodyne, 73
Front of the eyeball, examination of, 43
Frontal sinus, diseases of, produce amaurosis, 311
pressure on orbit from, 415
Fungus hæmatodes in the orbit, 417
of brain, 206
of eyeball, 203
of optic nerve, 206
Fungus of antrum, 415
of caruncula lachrymalis, 396
of iris, 200

Gerontoxon, 50, 226
Gibson's mode of extracting soft cataract, or combination of division and extraction, 264
Gland, lachrymal, encysted tumor in, 391
enlargement or scirrhus of, 391

Gland, lachrymal extirpation of, 390
inflammation and suppuration of, 389
injuries of, 389, 437
Glands of cilia, inflammation of, 346
Glandulæ congregatæ or lower mass of lachrymal gland, injuries of, 366, 437
inflammation of, 389
Glasses for cataract-patients, 257
longsightedness, 288
shortsightedness, 285
Glaucoma, 55, 315
acute, 317
dichromatism of lens in, 315
dissections of eyes in state of, 315
its diagnosis from cataract, 215
with amaurosis, 316
with cataract, 317
Gonorrhœal conjunctivitis, 120
iritis, 148
ophthalmia, 120
Granular conjunctiva, 39, 83, 167
Gunshot wounds of the eye, 422
Gutta opaca, 307
serena, 307

Hæmophthalmus, 196
Half-vision, 302, 303
Hancock's operation for glaucoma, 318
Hays's operation for cataract, 251
probes, for lachrymal obstructions, 409
operation for symblepharon, 372
rules for removal of dislocated lens, 429
Healing process, nature of, 79
Hemeralopia, 304
Hemiopy, 302, 303
Hernia of cornea, 89
of iris, 75, 89
of lachrymal sac, 398
Himly's operation for artificial pupil, 271
Hippus, 53
Hordeolum, 348
Horopter, 321
Hyaloid membrane, dissolved, 187
opacities of, 94
Hyaloiditis, 96
Hydatids in eyeball, 198
in eyelids, 377
in orbit, 417
under conjunctiva, 383
Hydrocephalus, amaurosis from, 311, 312
Hydrophthalmia, 194
Hydrops of lachrymal sac, 397
Hyperkeratosis, 191
Hyperostosis of orbit, 415
Hypertrophia lentis, 317
Hypochyma, 315
Hypopyon, 183

Incision, artificial pupil by, 260, 263
of chemosed conjunctiva, 78
through cornea, artificial pupil by, 263
through sclerotica, artificial pupil by, 260
Infants, operation for cataract in, 255
examination of eyes of, 46
Infiltration of orbital cellular membrane, 415, 434, 438
Inflammation, distinction of, into acute and chronic, 79
in general, 78
of aqueous capsule, 143
of bones of orbit, 414
caruncula lachrymalis, 384, 385
Inflammation, choroid, 93, 156, 159
conjunctiva, 81, 108
cornea, 85, 126, 425
crystalline lens and capsule, 95, 152
derivative lachrymal organs, acute, 393
chronic, 395
diphtheritic, 83
edges of eyelids, 345
eyelids, erysipelatous, 36, 343
eyelids, erysipelatous, poultices to, 343
phlegmonous, 343
hyaloid membrane, 96
internal optic apparatus, a cause of amaurosis, 312, 313
iris, 91, 145
lachrymal gland, 389
Meibomian follicles, 349
orbital cellular membrane, 411
periosteum of orbit, 415
retina, 93, 94, 153
semilunar membrane, 385
ophthalmic, 78
in general, 80
proper, 78
terminations or events of, 78
varieties of, 79
Inflammations of eye from injuries, 166
eyeball, 78, 105
Inflammatory process, phenomena attending the first step of, 78
Injections of lachrymal passages, 65, 396
Injuries of branches of fifth nerve, 421
conjunctiva, 419
cornea, 422
crystalline lens and capsule, 428
eyeball, 421
eyebrow and eyelids, 434
head, amaurosis from, 312, 421
iris, 427
lachrymal canals, 437
glands and ducts, 436
sac, 437
muscles of eyeball, 438
nasal duct 438
orbit, 419, 438
orbital cellular membrane, 438
Inoculation to reproduce contagious ophthalmia, as a means of curing pannus, 115, 171
Interior of eyeball, examination of, 43
Intolerance of light, 59, 97
Intoxication producing amaurosis, 313
Inversion of eyelashes, 364
eyelids, 360
Iriankistron, *Schlagintweit's*, 269
Iridauxesis, 185
Iridectomy, 317
Iridectomedialysis, 270
Irideremia congenita, 54, 275
Iridesis, 272
Irido-dialysis, 267
Iridoncosis, 52, 185
Irido-periphakitis, 152
Iridoschisma, 275
Iridotomy, 260
Iris, abscess of, 93, 161
abscission of, 258
accidental separation of, from choroid, 428
congenital absence of 54, 275
fissure of, 54, 275
imperforation of, 277
encysted tumor connected with the, 201

Iris, examination of, 51
fungous excrescence of, 200
hernia of, 91
hypertrophy of, 185
inflammation of, 91, 145
injuries of, 427
its motions effected through third nerve and sympathetic, 279
non-malignant tumors of, 203
paralysis of, 278, 279
preternatural states of, 275, 276, 278, 279
prolapsus of, 91, 176, 423, 424
staphyloma of, 176, 185
tremulous, 194
Iritis, 91, 145
after typhus fever, 164
arthritica, 150
gonorrhoica, 148
rheumatica, 145
scrofulosa, 145
sympathetica, 166
syphilitica, 148
traumatica, 166
with amaurosis after typhus fever, 164
Irritation of fifth nerve, amaurosis from, 312, 421
Isolation, for cure of cataract, 257

Janin's ointment, 68
operation for artificial pupil, 262

Keratocele, 89
Keratitis, see Corneitis.
Keratonyxis, 244
Knife-needle in cataract, 252

Lachrymal calculus, 409
canals, injuries of, 437
obstructions of, 399
caruncle, inflammation of, 385
abscess of, 385
fistula, true, 390
glands and ducts, injuries of, 437
enlargement or scirrhus of, 391
glands, encysted tumor in, 391
extirpation of, 391
inflammation and suppuration of, 389
organs, acute inflammation of derivative, 393
chronic inflammation of derivative, 395
diseases of derivative, 391
secreting, 388
exploration of, 39
puncta, obstruction of, 399
relaxation of, 397
sac, abscess of, 392, 294
blennorrhœa of, 392
dropsy of, 397
fistula of, 398
hernia of, 398
injuries of, 437
mucocele of, 397
polypus of, 405
relaxation of, 398
spurious fistula of, 41, 398
xeroma, 391
Lachrymation, disordered, 41, 389
Lactation, a cause of amaurosis, 314
Lagophthalmus 354, 366
Langenbeck's plan of curing cataract, 257
Lapis divinus, 66
Leeches, application of, to the eyes, 70
Lens and capsule, injuries of, 428
dichromatic, in glaucoma, 315
dislocation of, 429
hypertrophy of, 317
opacity of, 211
Lenses of the eye, inflammation of, 95
Lentitis, 95
Leucoma, 91, 175
Leucorrhœal ophthalmia 117, 122
Light, amaurosis from intense, 312, 313, 314
intolerance of, 59, 97
Lime, effects of, thrown into eye, 420
Lippitudo, 345
Longsightedness, 286
Luscitas, 41, 329
Lymphoncus iridis, 185

Madarosis, 347
Malignant pustule, 344, 436
Masturbation, a cause of amaurosis, 314
Maunoir's operation for artificial pupil, 262
Maxillary sinus, pressure on orbit from, 415
Measles, ophthalmia from, 162
Medullary tumor of eyeball, 203
Meibomian apertures, exploration of, 38
obliteration of, 38, 347
obstruction of, 348, 374
calculus, 374
glands, abscess of, 349
enlargement and induration of, 374
Melanosis in orbit, 415
of conjunctiva, 378
of eyeball, 207
of eyelids, 378
Menses suppressed, a cause of amaurosis, 313
Mercury in diseases of the eye, 102
Mesh, as a means of dilating the nasal duct, 405
Metamorphopsy, 328
Micropy, 303, 307
Milium, 375
Monoblepsis, 328
Monostoma in crystalline, 200
Morbillous ophthalmia, 162
Movements of the eyeballs, exploration of, 41
Mucocele of lachrymal sac, 397
Muco-lachrymal muscæ, 298
Muscæ, fixed, 294, 306
muco-lachrymal, 298
volitantes, 60, 293
Muscles of eyeball, correspondence in the action of, 320, 324
loss of correspondence in the action of, 329
injuries of, 438
palsy of, 337, 339
section of, in strabismus, 332
Mydriasis, 59, 278, 281
Myocephalon, 91
Myopia, 59, 282, 283
Myosis, 278, 280
Myotomy, ocular, in strabismus, 332

Nævus maternus of eyelids, 377
Nasal duct, injuries of, 438
obliteration of, 405
obstruction of, 401
Nearsightedness, 282, 283
Nebula, 174
Necrosis of orbit, 412
New vessels, development of, in inflammation of cornea, 85, 86, 87, 132, 150

New vessels, development of, in inflammation, of iris, 91
of crystalline capsule, 95, 152
Newton's hypothesis regarding arrangement of optic nerves, 322
Nictitation, morbid, 36
Night-blindness, 304
Nitrate of silver, application of, as a caustic, 70
drops and salve, 67
stains conjunctiva, 79
Nitre in ophthalmic inflammation, 103
Nostril, pressure from, on orbit, 415
Nyctalopia, 304
Nystagmus, 42, 340

Obliteration of pupil, 92, 185
Obstruction of lachrymal canals, 399
Meibomian apertures, 348, 374
nasal duct, 401
puncta lachrymalia, 399
Ocular myotomy in strabismus, 332
spectra, 293, 294, 297
Oculi, speculum, 44
Oculo-palpebral space of conjunctiva, foreign bodies in, 74
Œdema of eyelids, 36
subconjunctival, 47
Onyx, 172, 88
Opacities of cornea, 174
hyaloid, 94
Opacity of crystalline capsule, 218
lens, 211
Operation for anchyloblepharon, 370
cataract, choice of an, 256
in infants, 255
symblepharon, 371
Operations for artificial pupil, 258
compound, 271, 274
cataract, general account of, 220
position of patient during, 223
indications and contraindications for, 220, 221, 256
general observations and questions regarding, 220
eversion of eyelids, 352, 354, 359
inversion of eyelashes, 365
eyelids, 363
Ophthalmia, arthritic, 150, 156
bellica, 112
catarrhal, 82, 108
catarrho-rheumatic, 139
contagious, 112
diphtheritic, 83
Egyptian, 112
epidemic, 114
erysipelatous, 82, 122
externa, 106, 135
from absorption of pus, 161
Ophthalmia gonorrhoica, 120, 148
interna, 141, 153
anterior, 141, 105
posterior, 105, 153
leucorrhoica, 117, 122
mercurial, 148
morbillosa, 162
neonatorum, 117
of new-born children, 117
phlyctenulosa, 127
puromucous, 108, 122
purulenta gravior, 112
mitior, 108
Ophthalmia purulenta of infants, 117
pustulosa, 81, 106
rheumatica, 124
scarlatinosa, 162
scrofulous, 127
posterior internal, 154
scrofulo-catarrhal, 136
sympathetic, 166
syphilitic, 148, 159
tarsi, 345
variolosa, 163, 344
Ophthalmiæ, 105
classification of, 105
compound external, 135
diseases consequent to, 167
traumatic, 166
Ophthalmic artery, aneurism of, 417
embolism of, 418
Ophthalmic inflammation, causes of, 100
general treatment of, by antiphlogistics, 102
tonics and alteratives, 104
in general, 80
inflammation, kinds of pain in, 96
local treatment of, by antiphlogistic and soothing remedies, 104
irritating applications, 104
remedies for, 101
treatment of, 101
Ophthalmitis, phlebitica, 165
postfebrile, 164
puerperal, 165
Ophthalmo-blennorrhœa, 112
Ophthalmoscope, 44
Ophthalmoscopy, 33
Optic nerves, morbid condition of, producing amaurosis, 312
semi-decussation of, 280, 320
Orbicularis palpebrarum, palsy of, 367
Orbit, abcess of, 411, 412
absorption of, from pressure, 412
caries of, 359, 412, 414
contusions of edge of, 438
dilatation of, from pressure, 412
diseases of, 411
exostosis of, 415
foreign bodies in, 76
fractures of edge of, 35
fungus hæmatodes in, 417
hydatids in, 417
hyperostosis of, 415
injuries of, 438
melanosis in, 417
necrosis of, 412
osteo-sarcoma of, 415
ostitis of, 415
penetrating wounds of, 76, 438
periostitis of, 415
periostosis of, 415
pressure on, from cavity of cranium, 415
frontal sinus, 415
maxillary sinus, 415
nostril, 415
sphenoid sinus, 415
within orbit, 415
tumors in, 416, 417
Orbital aneurisms, 417
cellular membrane, induration of, 411
infiltration of, 415, 434, 438
inflammation, erysipelatous, of, 411
inflammation, phlegmonous, of, 411
injuries of, 438

Oscillation of eyeball, 42, 340
Os unguis, caries of, 408
perforation of, 409
Osteo-sarcoma of orbit, 415
Ostitis of orbit, 415
Over-refraction, 283

Pain, kinds of, in ophthalmiæ, 58, 100
Palpebral sinuses, exploration of, 39
Palsy of abductor, or external rectus oculi, 359
levator palpebræ superioris, 337, 369
muscles of eyeball, 337, 339
of face, 36, 367
muscles supplied by portio dura, 367
superior oblique, 339
Palsy of muscles supplied by third nerve, 337
orbicularis palpebrarum, 367
upper eyelid, 367
from wounds, 367
Pannus, 170
treatment of, by reproducing the purulent inflammation by inoculation, 171
Panophthalmitis, 105, 160
Papilla, relaxation of, 398
shrunk state of, 399
injuries of, 437
Paracentesis corneæ, 77, 104
Paralysis of iris, 278, 279
Periorbitis, 415
Periostitis of orbit, 415
Periostosis of orbit, 415
Perspiration, suppressed, causes amaurosis, 312
Phimosis palpebrarum, 371, 372
Phlebitic ophthalmitis, 161
Phlegmon, subconjunctival, 47
Phlegmonous inflammation of eyelids, 342
Phlyctenula of eyelids, 374
Phlyctenular ophthalmia, 127
Phosphènes, 58
Photophobia, 59, 97
Photopsy, 299
Phtheiriasis, 379
Phthisis oculi, 187
Pinguecula, 381
Pituitary gland, enlarged, producing amaurosis, 312
Pladarotes, 167
Poisoned wounds of eyelids, 436
Polyopy, 290
Polypous excrescence of lachrymal caruncle and semilunar fold, 386
Polypus of lachrymal sac, 405
Position of patient during operation for cataract, 223
Postfebrile ophthlamitis, 164
Potential cautery, application of, to the eyes, 69
Poultices in ophthalmia, 344
in inflamed eyelids, 344
Presbyopy, 59, 286
Pressure on eye, amaurosis from, 312
on orbit, effects of, 415
from cavity of cranium, 415
from frontal sinus, 415
from maxillary sinus, 415
from nostril, 415
from sphenoid sinus, 415
from within orbit, 415
Principal focus of a lens, 282
Probes, *Hays's*, for obstruction of lachrymal passages, 409
Prolapsus of iris, 176, 238, 240, 423, 424
Prolapsus of iris, operation of, 171
Psorophthalmy, 345
Pterygium, 48, 380
crassum, 380
fleshy, 380
pingue, 380
tenue, 380
Ptosis, 367
Puerperal ophthalmitis, 165
Puncta lachrymalia, obstruction of, 399
foreign bodies in, 437
injuries of, 437
relaxation of, 398
Pupil, artificial, 258
by excision 264
by incision, 260, 262
by separation, 267
artificial dilatation of, 54, 55
dislocation of, to opposite clear part of cornea, 271
displacement of, 150, 427
examination of state of, 51
morbid contraction of, 279
morbid dilatation of, 280
obliteration of, 92, 185
restoration of, to natural position by abscission, 271
Pupils contract during sleep, 278
their occasional mobility in amaurosis explained, 280
Purkinje's experiment, 297
Puromucous conjunctivitis, 82, 122
ophthalmia in female children, with puromucous discharge from vagina, 122
Pustular ophthalmia, 81, 106
Pustule, malignant, of eyelids, 344

Quina, use of, in scrofulous ophthalmiæ, 104, 130
Quivering of eyelids, 36

Reclination of cataract, 244, 246
through cornea, 248
sclerotica, 251
Reisinger's double hook for artificial pupil, 268
Refraction, diminished, 286
irregular, 282, 289
preternatural, 283
Relaxation of lachrymal sac, 397
puncta lachrymalia and canaliculi, 399
Resolution of inflammation, 79
Retina, aneurism of its central artery, produces amaurosis, 312
apoplexy of, 312, 313
coarctation of, 93
examination of, 56
pressure on, by depressed lens, 244, 250, 256
spectrum of vascular ramifications of, 297
Retinitis, 93, 94, 153
Retraction of eyelids, 366
Rheumatic corneitis, 135
iritis, 145
ophthalmia, 124
Ring, arthritic, 49, 50, 150, 157
bluish-white, around the cornea, 49, 50, 150, 157
Rupture of cornea, 114

Sac, lachrymal, opening of, 403
injuries of, 437

Sanguineous effusion into eye, 196, 422, 432.
Sarcomatous tumors in orbit, 417
Scarification of conjunctiva, 71
Scarlatinous ophthalmia, 162
Scirrhoid callosity of eyelids, 378
Scirrhus of caruncula lachrymalis, 386
of eyeball, 202
of eyelids, 378
of lachrymal gland, 391
Sclerotica, extraction through, 226
non-malignant tumors of, 201
wounds of, 432
Scleroticonyxis, 244
Sclerotico-choroiditis, 156
Sclerotitis, 84
rheumatica, 124
scrofulous, 126
Scrofulo-catarrhal ophthalmia, 136
Scrofulous corneitis, 132
iritis, 145
ophthalmia, 127, 145, 346
sclerotitis, 126
Scurvy, night-blindness from, 305
Secondary cataract, 255
Semilunar fold, inflammation of, 384, 385
Sensations of light and color, subjective, 297
irradiation of, 297
Separation, artificial pupil by, 267
Shortsightedness, 283
Sight, over-exercise of, a cause of amaurosis, 312
weakness of, 292, 307
Smallpox, ophthalmia from, 163, 344
Spasm of eye, after extraction, 240
eyelids, 36
Speck, vascular, 136
Specks of cornea, 175
crystalline capsule, 219
Spectra consequent to impressions on the retina, 297
Spectra, ocular, 293, 294, 297
Spectacles, concave, 285
convex, 257, 288
Speculum oculi, 44
Sperino, plan of curing cataract. 257
Sphenoid sinus, pressure on orbit from, 415
Spongoid tumor of eyeball, 203
Squinting, 329
Staphyloma, conical, 183
of cornea and iris, 176
operation for, 182
partial, 176, 180
pathology of, 177
prevention of, 181
prophylactic treatment of, 181
spherical, 177
total, 177
iridis, 185
pellucidum, 191
posticum, 185
racemosum, 91
sclerotic, 53, 186
uveæ, 52, 185
Single vision with two eyes, 321
Stereoscope, 322
Stillicidum lachrymarum, 41, 389
Strabismus, 329
convergens, 329
cure of, by ocular myotomy, or section of muscles of eyeball, 332
deorsumvergens, 335
divergens, 335
Strabismus sursumvergens, 335
Strychnia, in amaurosis, 314
Stye, 348
Style, use of lachrymal, 406
Subjective symptoms, 58
Subsclerotic and subchoroid dropsy, 196
Suckling, amaurosis from, 314
Suffusion of cornea, 174
Sulphuric acid, effects of, thrown into the eye, 420
Suppressed menses, amaurosis from, 312
perspiration, amaurosis from, 312
purulent discharge, amaurosis from, 312
Symblepharon, 372
Synchysis, 187
scintillans, 58
Synechia anterior, 52, 184
posterior, 53, 185
Synizesis, 185
Sympathetic ophthalmia, 166
Syphilitic iritis, 148
eruptions affecting eyelids of infants, 350
ulceration of eyelids, 350
affection of retina, 95

Tarsal border, exploration of, 37
Tarsal ophthalmia, 345
Tarsoraphia, 359
Tavignot's plan of curing cataract, 257
Test types, scale of, 61, 62
Tinea ciliaris, 346
Trachoma, 167
Traumatic ophthalmia, 166
Tremulous iris, 194
Trichiasis, 37, 364
Trichosis bulbi, 47, 382
Tube for nasal duct, 407
Tumor, albuminous, in eyelids, 375
encysted, in eyelids, 375
connected with the iris and aqueous chambers, 201
in neighborhood of lachrymal gland, 390
fibrinous, in eyelids, 376
spongoid, or medullary, of eyeball, 203
Tumors, conjunctival, 380
in eyebrow and eyelids, 375
in brain, producing amaurosis, 312
in orbit, 415,
non-malignant, in vitreous humor, 201
of choroid, 201
of cornea and sclerotica, 201
of eyeball, 200
of iris, 201
within eyeball, 202
Turpentine, its use in corneitis, iritis, &c., 103, 125, 134, 143, 145, 147, 149
Twiching of eyelids, 36
Tylosis, 346

Ulceration, 79
Ulcers of cornea, 89, 172
of eyelids, cancerous, 378
scrofulous, 349
syphilitic, 350
Uvea, staphyloma of, 185
Uveitis, 93

Vaccination, cure of nævus maternus by, 378
Vapors, of aromatic or narcotic substances to the eyes, 64
medicated, to the eyes, 64

Vapors, stimulating, 64
watery, 64
Varicositas oculi, 185
Variolous ophthalmia, 163
Vascular cornea, 170
speck, 136
Venery, a cause of amaurosis, 312
Vision, colored, 290
defective, various states of, 56, 307, 328
Visus, deformatus, or metamorphopsy, 328
dimidiatus, 307
increscens, 307
interruptus, 307
Vitreo-capsulitis, 96
Vitreous body, dissolution of, 197
dropsy of, 186, 194
inflammation of, 96
examination of, 56
non-malignant tumors in, 266

Wolton's operation for epiphora, 309
Warm applications to the eyes, 62
Warm cataplasms and fomentations, 62
Warmth, dry, 64
Warts on eyelids, 275
Warts of conjunctiva, 252
Watery eye, 41, 248
Watery vapors in the eyes, 64
Weakness of sight, 292, 307
Web, 254
Wenzel's operation for artificial pupil, 317
Wenzel's operation, 322
Wenzel on semi-transparent cataract, 334
Worms, membranous from, 272
Wounds penetrating of eye, 422
of cornea, 422
of sclerotica, penetrating, 422
penetrating, 422
of eyebrow and eyelids, 422
of sclerotica, 422
penetrating cornea, 422

Lacrymal, conjunctival, 37
secretion, 37
Lacrymalis, conjunctiva, 37
secretion, 37

Lumbar, cataracta cum, 331

THE END.

BLANCHARD & LEA'S
MEDICAL AND SURGICAL PUBLICATIONS.

TO THE MEDICAL PROFESSION.

The greatly enhanced cost of materials and labor has at length obliged us to make a small increase in the price of some of our books, and we have been forced in a few instances to change the style of binding from leather to cloth, in consequence of the increased difficulty of procuring a full supply of the superior quality of leather which we require for our publications. We have made these changes with reluctance, and can only hope that we may not be forced to further modifications by a continued increase of cost.

BLANCHARD & LEA.

PHILADELPHIA, September, 1863.

*** We have recently issued an ILLUSTRATED CATALOGUE of Medical and Scientific Publications, forming an octavo pamphlet of 80 large pages, containing specimens of illustrations, notices of the medical press, &c. &c. It has been prepared without regard to expense, and will be found one of the handsomest specimens of typographical execution as yet presented in this country. Copies will be sent to any address, by mail, free of postage, on receipt of nine cents in stamps.

Catalogues of our numerous publications in miscellaneous and educational literature forwarded on application.

☞ The attention of physicians is especially solicited to the following important new works and new editions, just issued or nearly ready:—

Bowman's Medical Chemistry, a new edition,	See page 4
Barclay on Medical Diagnosis, second edition,	" 5
Brande and Taylor's Chemistry,	" 6
Dalton's Human Physiology, 2d edition,	" 11
Dunglison's Medical Dictionary, a revised edition,	" 12
Erichsen's System of Surgery, a revised edition,	" 14
Flint on the Heart,	" 14
Gross's System of Surgery, second edition,	" 16
Gray's Anatomy, Descriptive and Surgical, 2d edition,	" 17
Hamilton on Fractures and Dislocations, second edition,	" 18
Hodge on Diseases of Women,	" 19
Meigs' Obstetrics, fourth edition,	" 21
Parrish's Practical Pharmacy, a new edition,	" 25
Stillé's Therapeutics and Materia Medica,	" 27
Simpson on Diseases of Women,	" 27
Sargent's Minor Surgery, new edition,	" 28
Watson's Practice of Physic,	" 30
Wilson on the Skin, fifth edition,	" 31
West on Diseases of Women, second edition,	" 32

NO INCREASE OF PRICE.

TWO MEDICAL PERIODICALS, FREE OF POSTAGE,

Containing about Fifteen Hundred large octavo pages,

FOR FIVE DOLLARS PER ANNUM.

THE AMERICAN JOURNAL OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES, subject to postage, when not paid for in advance, - - - - - - - - $5 00

THE MEDICAL NEWS AND LIBRARY, invariably in advance, - - 1 00

or, BOTH PERIODICALS mailed, FREE OF POSTAGE (as long as the existing rates are maintained), to any post-office in the United States, for Five Dollars remitted in advance.

It will be observed that notwithstanding the great increase in the cost of production, the subscription price has been maintained at the former very moderate rate, which has long rendered them among the

CHEAPEST OF AMERICAN MEDICAL PERIODICALS.

The publishers trust that this course will be responded to by the profession in a liberal increase to the subscription list.

THE AMERICAN JOURNAL OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES,

EDITED BY ISAAC HAYS, M. D.,

is published Quarterly, on the first of January, April, July, and October. Each number contains about two hundred and eighty large octavo pages, handsomely and appropriately illustrated, wherever necessary. It has now been issued regularly for more than FORTY years, and it has been under the control of the present editor for more than a quarter of a century. Throughout this long period, it has maintained its position in the highest rank of medical periodicals both at home and abroad, and has received the cordial support of the entire profession in this country. Its list of Collaborators will be found to contain a large number of the most distinguished names of the profession in every section of the United States, rendering the department devoted to

ORIGINAL COMMUNICATIONS

full of varied and important matter, of great interest to all practitioners.

As the aim of the Journal, however, is to combine the advantages presented by all the different varieties of periodicals, in its

REVIEW DEPARTMENT

will be found extended and impartial reviews of all important new works, presenting subjects of novelty and interest, together with very numerous

BIBLIOGRAPHICAL NOTICES,

including nearly all the medical publications of the day, both in this country and Great Britain, with a choice selection of the more important continental works. This is followed by the

QUARTERLY SUMMARY,

being a very full and complete abstract, methodically arranged, of the

IMPROVEMENTS AND DISCOVERIES IN THE MEDICAL SCIENCES.

This department of the Journal, so important to the practising physician, is the object of especial care on the part of the editor. It is classified and arranged under different heads, thus facilitating the researches of the reader in pursuit of particular subjects, and will be found to present a very full and accurate digest of all observations, discoveries, and inventions recorded in every branch of medical science. The very extensive arrangements of the publishers are such as to afford to the editor complete materials for this purpose, as he not only regularly receives

ALL THE AMERICAN MEDICAL AND SCIENTIFIC PERIODICALS,

but also twenty or thirty of the more important Journals issued in Great Britain and on the Continent, thus enabling him to present in a convenient compass a thorough and complete abstract of everything interesting or important to the physician occurring in any part of the civilized world.

To their old subscribers, many of whom have been on their list for twenty or thirty years, the publishers feel that no promises for the future are necessary; but those who may desire for the first time to subscribe, can rest assured that no exertion will be spared to maintain the Journal in the high position which it has occupied for so long a period.

By reference to the terms it will be seen that, in addition to this large amount of valuable and practical information on every branch of medical science, the subscriber, by paying in advance, becomes entitled, without further charge, to

THE MEDICAL NEWS AND LIBRARY,

a monthly periodical of thirty-two large octavo pages. Its "NEWS DEPARTMENT" presents the current information of the day, while the "LIBRARY DEPARTMENT" is devoted to presenting standard works on various branches of medicine. Within a few years, subscribers have thus received, without expense, many works of the highest character and practical value, such as "Watson's Practice," "Todd and Bowman's Physiology," "Malgaigne's Surgery," "West on Children," "West on Females, Part I.," "Habershon on the Alimentary Canal," "Simpson on Females, &c.

While the work at present appearing in its columns, commencing January 1, 1863, is

ASTHMA; ITS PATHOLOGY, CAUSES, CONSEQUENCES, AND TREATMENT.

BY H. H. SALTER, M. D., F. R. S., &c.

This work, the result of much experience in the management of a common and exceedingly intractable disease, can hardly fail to give satisfaction to subscribers, and to maintain the practical character of the valuable series of books which have appeared in the pages of the "NEWS."

It will thus be seen that for the small sum of FIVE DOLLARS, paid in advance, the subscriber will obtain a Quarterly and a Monthly periodical,

EMBRACING ABOUT FIFTEEN HUNDRED LARGE OCTAVO PAGES.

Those subscribers who do not pay in advance will bear in mind that their subscription of Five Dollars will entitle them to the Journal only, without the News, and that they will be at the expense of their own postage on the receipt of each number. The advantage of a remittance when ordering the Journal will thus be apparent.

Remittances of subscriptions can be mailed at our risk, when a certificate is taken from the Postmaster that the money is duly inclosed and forwarded.

Address BLANCHARD & LEA, PHILADELPHIA.

ASHTON (T. J.),
Surgeon to the Blenheim Dispensary, &c.

ON THE DISEASES, INJURIES, AND MALFORMATIONS OF THE RECTUM AND ANUS; with remarks on Habitual Constipation. From the third and enlarged London edition. With handsome illustrations. In one very beautifully printed octavo volume, of about 300 pages, extra cloth. $2 00.

The most complete one we possess on the subject.—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

We are satisfied, after a careful examination of the volume, and a comparison of its contents with those of its leading predecessors and contemporaries, that the best way for the reader to avail himself of the excellent advice given in the concluding paragraph above, would be to provide himself with a copy of the book from which it has been taken, and diligently to con its instructive pages. They may secure to him many a triumph and fervent blessing.—*Am. Journal Med. Sciences.*

ALLEN (J. M.), M. D.,
Professor of Anatomy in the Pennsylvania Medical College, &c.

THE PRACTICAL ANATOMIST; or, The Student's Guide in the Dissecting-ROOM. With 266 illustrations. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume, of over 600 pages, extra cloth. $2 25.

We believe it to be one of the most useful works upon the subject ever written. It is handsomely illustrated, well printed, and will be found of convenient size for use in the dissecting-room.—*Med. Examiner.*

However valuable may be the "Dissector's Guides" which we, of late, have had occasion to notice, we feel confident that the work of Dr. Allen is superior to any of them. We believe with the author, that none is so fully illustrated as this, and the arrangement of the work is such as to facilitate the labors of the student. We most cordially recommend it to their attention.—*Western Lancet.*

ANATOMICAL ATLAS.

By Professors H. H. SMITH and W. E. HORNER, of the University of Pennsylvania. 1 vol. 8vo., extra cloth, with nearly 650 illustrations. ☞ See SMITH, p. 26.

ABEL (F. A.), F. C. S. AND C. L. BLOXAM.

HANDBOOK OF CHEMISTRY, Theoretical, Practical, and Technical; with a Recommendatory Preface by Dr. HOFMANN. In one large octavo volume, extra cloth, of 662 pages, with illustrations. $3 25.

ASHWELL (SAMUEL), M. D.,
Obstetric Physician and Lecturer to Guy's Hospital, London.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN. Illustrated by Cases derived from Hospital and Private Practice. Third American, from the Third and revised London edition. In one octavo volume, extra cloth, of 528 pages. $3 00.

The most useful practical work on the subject in the English language.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

The most able, and certainly the most standard and practical, work on female diseases that we have yet seen.—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

ARNOTT (NEILL), M. D.

ELEMENTS OF PHYSICS; or Natural Philosophy, General and Medical. Written for universal use, in plain or non-technical language. A new edition, by ISAAC HAYS, M. D. Complete in one octavo volume, leather, of 484 pages, with about two hundred illustrations. $2 50.

BIRD (GOLDING), A. M., M. D., &c.

URINARY DEPOSITS: THEIR DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY, AND THERAPEUTICAL INDICATIONS. Edited by EDMUND LLOYD BIRKETT, M. D. A new American, from the last and enlarged London edition. With eighty illustrations on wood. In one handsome octavo volume, of about 400 pages, extra cloth. $2 75. (*Just Ready.*)

It can scarcely be necessary for us to say anything of the merits of this well-known Treatise, which so admirably brings into practical application the results of those microscopical and chemical researches regarding the physiology and pathology of the urinary secretion, which have contributed so much to the increase of our diagnostic powers, and to the extension and satisfactory employment of our therapeutic resources. In the preparation of this new edition of his work, it is obvious that Dr. Golding Bird has spared no pains to render it a faithful representation of the present state of scientific knowledge on the subject it embraces.—*British and Foreign Med.-Chir. Review.*

BENNETT (J. HUGHES), M. D., F. R. S. E.,
Professor of Clinical Medicine in the University of Edinburgh, &c.

THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS, and on the Local Medication of Pharyngeal and Laryngeal Diseases frequently mistaken for or associated with, Phthisis. One vol. 8vo., extra cloth, with wood-cuts. pp. 130. $1 25.

BARLOW (GEORGE H.), M. D.
Physician to Guy's Hospital, London, &c.

A MANUAL OF THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. With Additions by D. F. CONDIE, M. D., author of "A Practical Treatise on Diseases of Children," &c. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of over 600 pages. $2 75.

We recommend Dr. Barlow's Manual in the warmest manner as a most valuable vade-mecum. We have had frequent occasion to consult it, and have found it clear, concise, practical, and sound.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

BUDD (GEORGE), M. D., F. R. S.,

Professor of Medicine in King's College, London.

ON DISEASES OF THE LIVER. Third American, from the third and enlarged London edition. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, with four beautifully colored plates, and numerous wood-cuts. pp. 500. $3 00.

Has fairly established for itself a place among the classical medical literature of England.—*British and Foreign Medico-Chir. Review.*

Dr. Budd's Treatise on Diseases of the Liver is now a standard work in Medical literature, and during the intervals which have elapsed between the successive editions, the author has incorporated into the text the most striking novelties which have characterized the recent progress of hepatic physiology and pathology: so that although the size of the book is not perceptibly changed, the history of liver diseases is made more complete, and is kept upon a level with the progress of modern science. It is the best work on Diseases of the Liver in any language.—*London Med. Times and Gazette.*

BUCKNILL (J. C.), M. D., AND DANIEL H. TUKE, M. D.,

Medical Superintendent of the Devon Lunatic Asylum. Visiting Medical Officer to the York Retreat.

A MANUAL OF PSYCHOLOGICAL MEDICINE; containing the History, Nosology, Description, Statistics, Diagnosis, Pathology, and Treatment of INSANITY. With a Plate. In one handsome octavo volume, of 536 pages, extra cloth. $3 00.

The increase of mental disease in its various forms, and the difficult questions to which it is constantly giving rise, render the subject one of daily enhanced interest, requiring on the part of the physician a constantly greater familiarity with this, the most perplexing branch of his profession. At the same time there has been for some years no work accessible in this country, presenting the results of recent investigations in the Diagnosis and Prognosis of Insanity, and the greatly improved methods of treatment which have done so much in alleviating the condition or restoring the health of the insane. To fill this vacancy the publishers present this volume, assured that the distinguished reputation and experience of the authors will entitle it at once to the confidence of both student and practitioner. Its scope may be gathered from the declaration of the authors that "their aim has been to supply a text-book which may serve as a guide in the acquisition of such knowledge, sufficiently elementary to be adapted to the wants of the student, and sufficiently modern in its views and explicit in its teaching to suffice for the demands of the practitioner."

BENNETT (HENRY), M. D.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON INFLAMMATION OF THE UTERUS, ITS CERVIX AND APPENDAGES, and on its connection with Uterine Disease. To which is added, a Review of the present state of Uterine Pathology. Fifth American, from the third English edition. In one octavo volume, of about 500 pages, extra cloth. $2 00.

BROWN (ISAAC BAKER),

Surgeon-Accoucheur to St. Mary's Hospital, &c.

ON SOME DISEASES OF WOMEN ADMITTING OF SURGICAL TREATMENT. With handsome illustrations. One vol. 8vo., extra cloth, pp. 276. $1 60.

Mr. Brown has earned for himself a high reputation in the operative treatment of sundry diseases and injuries to which females are peculiarly subject. We can truly say of his work that it is an important addition to obstetrical literature. The operative suggestions and contrivances which Mr. Brown describes, exhibit much practical sagacity and skill, and merit the careful attention of *every* surgeon-accoucheur.—*Association Journal.*

We have no hesitation in recommending this book to the careful attention of all surgeons who make female complaints a part of their study and practice.—*Dublin Quarterly Journal.*

BOWMAN (JOHN E.), M. D.

PRACTICAL HANDBOOK OF MEDICAL CHEMISTRY. Edited by C. L. Bloxam. Third American, from the fourth and revised English Edition. In one neat volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth, with numerous illustrations. pp. 351. $1 75. (*Now Ready*, May, 1863.)

Of this well-known handbook we may say that it retains all its old simplicity and clearness of arrangement and description, whilst it has received from the able editor those finishing touches which the progress of chemistry has rendered necessary.—*London Med. Times and Gazette*, Nov. 29, 1862.

Nor is anything hurried over, anything shirked; open the book where you will, you find the same careful treatment of the subject manifested, and the best process for the attainment of the particular object in view lucidly detailed and explained. And this new edition is not merely a reprint of the last. With a laudable desire to keep the book up to the scientific mark of the present age, every improvement in analytical method has been introduced. In conclusion, we would only say that, familiar from long acquaintance with each page of the former issues of this little book, we gladly place beside them another presenting so many acceptable improvements and additions.—*Dublin Medical Press*, Jan. 7, 1863.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

INTRODUCTION TO PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY, INCLUDING ANALYSIS. Second American, from the second and revised London edition. With numerous illustrations. In one neat vol., royal 12mo., extra cloth. pp. 298. $1 25.

BEALE ON THE LAWS OF HEALTH IN RELATION TO MIND AND BODY. A Series of Letters from an old Practitioner to a Patient. In one volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth. pp. 296. 80 cents.

BUSHNAN'S PHYSIOLOGY OF ANIMAL AND VEGETABLE LIFE; a Popular Treatise on the Functions and Phenomena of Organic Life. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, with over 100 illustrations. pp. 234. 80 cents.

BUCKLER ON THE ETIOLOGY, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT OF FIBRO-BRONCHITIS AND RHEUMATIC PNEUMONIA. In one 8vo. volume, extra cloth. pp. 150. $1 25.

BLOOD AND URINE (MANUALS ON). BY JOHN WILLIAM GRIFFITH, G. OWEN REESE, AND ALFRED MARKWICK. One thick volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth, with plates. pp. 460. $1 25.

BRODIE'S CLINICAL LECTURES ON SURGERY. 1 vol. 8vo. cloth. 350 pp. $1 25.

BUMSTEAD (FREEMAN J.) M. D.,

Lecturer on Venereal Diseases at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, &c.

THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF VENEREAL DISEASES,

including the results of recent investigations upon the subject. With illustrations on wood. In one very handsome octavo volume, of nearly 700 pages, extra cloth; $3 75.

By far the most valuable contribution to this particular branch of practice that has seen the light within the last score of years. His clear and accurate descriptions of the various forms of venereal disease, and especially the methods of treatment he proposes, are worthy of the highest encomium. In these respects it is better adapted for the assistance of the every-day practitioner than any other with which we are acquainted. In variety of methods proposed, in minuteness of direction, guided by careful discrimination of varying forms and complications, we write down the book as unsurpassed. It is a work which should be in the possession of every practitioner.—*Chicago Med. Journal*. Nov. 1861.

The foregoing admirable volume comes to us, embracing the whole subject of syphilology, resolving many a doubt, correcting and confirming many an entertained opinion, and in our estimation the best, completest, fullest monograph on this subject in our language. As far as the author's labors themselves are concerned, we feel it a duty to say that he has not only exhausted his subject, but he has presented to us, without the slightest hyperbole, the best digested treatise on these diseases in our language. He has carried its literature down to the present moment, and has achieved his task in a manner which cannot but redound to his credit.—*British American Journal*, Oct. 1861.

We believe this treatise will come to be regarded as high authority in this branch of medical practice, and we cordially commend it to the favorable notice of our brethren in the profession. For our own part, we candidly confess that we have received many new ideas from its perusal, as well as modified many views which we have long, and, as we now think, erroneously entertained on the subject of syphilis. To sum up all in a few words, this book is one which no practising physician or medical student can very well afford to do without.—*American Med. Times*, Nov. 2, 1861.

The whole work presents a complete history of venereal diseases, comprising much interesting and valuable material that has been spread through medical journals within the last twenty years—the period of many experiments and investigations on the subject—the whole carefully digested by the aid of the author's extensive personal experience, and offered to the profession in an admirable form. Its completeness is secured by good plates, which are especially full in the anatomy of the genital organs. We have examined it with great satisfaction, and congratulate the medical profession in America on the nationality of a work that may fairly be called original.—*Berkshire Med. Journal*, Dec. 1861.

One thing, however, we are impelled to say, that we have met with no other book on syphilis, in the English language, which gave so full, clear, and impartial views of the important subjects on which it treats. We cannot, however, refrain from expressing our satisfaction with the full and perspicuous manner in which the subject has been presented, and the careful attention to minute details, so useful—not to say indispensable—in a practical treatise. In conclusion, if we may be pardoned the use of a phrase now become stereotyped, but which we here employ in all seriousness and sincerity, we do not hesitate to express the opinion that Dr. Bumstead's Treatise on Venereal Diseases is a "work without which no medical library will hereafter be considered complete."—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal*, Sept. 5, 1861.

BARCLAY (A. W.), M. D.,

Assistant Physician to St. George's Hospital, &c.

A MANUAL OF MEDICAL DIAGNOSIS; being an Analysis of the Signs and Symptoms of Disease.

Second American from the second and revised London edition. In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth, of 451 pages. $2 25.

The demand for a second edition of this work shows that the vacancy which it attempts to supply has been recognized by the profession, and that the efforts of the author to meet the want have been successful. The revision which it has enjoyed will render it better adapted than before to afford assistance to the learner in the prosecution of his studies, and to the practitioner who requires a convenient and accessible manual for speedy reference in the exigencies of his daily duties. For this latter purpose its complete and extensive Index renders it especially valuable, offering facilities for immediately turning to any class of symptoms, or any variety of disease.

The task of composing such a work is neither an easy nor a light one; but Dr. Barclay has performed it in a manner which meets our most unqualified approbation. He is no mere theorist; he knows his work thoroughly, and in attempting to perform it, has not exceeded his powers.—*British Med. Journal*.

We venture to predict that the work will be deservedly popular, and soon become, like Watson's Practice, an indispensable necessity to the practitioner.—*N. A. Med. Journal*.

An inestimable work of reference for the young practitioner and student.—*Nashville Med. Journal*.

We hope the volume will have an extensive circulation, not among students of medicine only, but practitioners also. They will never regret a faithful study of its pages.—*Cincinnati Lancet*.

An important acquisition to medical literature. It is a work of high merit, both from the vast importance of the subject upon which it treats, and also from the real ability displayed in its elaboration. In conclusion, let us bespeak for this volume that attention of every student of our art which it so richly deserves—that place in every medical library which it can so well adorn.—*Peninsular Medical Journal*.

BARTLETT (ELISHA), M. D.

THE HISTORY, DIAGNOSIS, AND TREATMENT OF THE FEVERS OF THE UNITED STATES.

A new and revised edition. By Alonzo Clark, M. D., Prof. of Pathology and Practical Medicine in the N. Y. College of Physicians and Surgeons, &c. In one octavo volume, of six hundred pages, extra cloth. Price $3 00.

It is a work of great practical value and interest, containing much that is new relative to the several diseases of which it treats, and, with the additions of the editor, is fully up to the times. The distinctive features of the different forms of fever are plainly and forcibly portrayed, and the lines of demarcation carefully and accurately drawn, and to the American practitioner is a more valuable and safe guide than any work on fever extant.—*Ohio Med. and Surg. Journal*.

This excellent monograph on febrile disease, has stood deservedly high since its first publication. It will be seen that it has now reached its fourth edition under the supervision of Prof. A. Clark, a gentleman who, from the nature of his studies and pursuits, is well calculated to appreciate and discuss the many intricate and difficult questions in pathology. His annotations add much to the interest of the work, and have brought it well up to the condition of the science as it exists at the present day in regard to this class of diseases.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal*.

BRANDE (WM. T.) D. C. L., AND ALFRED S. TAYLOR, M. D., F. R. S.

Of her Majesty's Mint, &c. Professor of Chemistry and Medical Jurisprudence in Guy's Hospital.

CHEMISTRY. In one handsome 8vo. volume of 696 pages, extra cloth. $3 50.

(*Now Ready*, May, 1863)

"Having been engaged in teaching Chemistry in this Metropolis, the one for a period of forty, and the other for a period of thirty years, it has appeared to us that, in spite of the number of books already existing, there was room for an additional volume, which should be especially adapted for the use of students. In preparing such a volume for the press, we have endeavored to bear in mind, that the student in the present day has much to learn, and but a short time at his disposal for the acquisition of this learning."—AUTHORS' PREFACE.

In reprinting this volume, its passage through the press has been superintended by a competent chemist, who has sedulously endeavored to secure the accuracy so necessary in a work of this nature. No notes or additions have been introduced, but the publishers have been favored by the authors with some corrections and revisions of the first twenty-one chapters, which have been duly inserted.

In so progressive a science as Chemistry, the latest work always has the advantage of presenting the subject as modified by the results of the latest investigations and discoveries. That this advantage has been made the most of, and that the work possesses superior attractions arising from its clearness, simplicity of style, and lucid arrangement, are manifested by the unanimous testimony of the English medical press.

It needs no great sagacity to foretell that this book will be, literally, the Handbook in Chemistry of the student and practitioner. For clearness of language, accuracy of description, extent of information, and freedom from pedantry and mysticism of modern chemistry, no other text-book comes into competition with it. The result is a work which for fulness of matter, for lucidity of arrangement, for clearness of style, is as yet without a rival. And long will it be without a rival. For, although with the necessary advance of chemical knowledge addenda will be required, there will be little to take away. The fundamental excellences of the book will remain, preserving it for years to come, what it now is, the best guide to the study of Chemistry yet given to the world.—*London Lancet*, Dec. 20, 1862.

Most assuredly, time has not abated one whit of the fluency, the vigor, and the clearness with which they not only have composed the work before us, but have, so to say, cleared the ground for it, by hitting right and left at the affectation, mysticism, and obscurity which pervade some late chemical treatises. Thus conceived, and worked out in the most sturdy, common sense method, this book gives, in the clearest and most summary method possible, all the facts and doctrines of chemistry, with more especial reference to the wants of the medical student.—*London Medical Times and Gazette*, Nov. 29, 1862.

If we are not very much mistaken, this book will occupy a place which none has hitherto held among chemists; for, by avoiding the errors of previous authors, we have a work which, for its size, is certainly the most perfect of any in the English language. There are several points to be noted in this volume which separate it widely from any of its competers—its wide application, not to the medical student only, nor to the student in chemistry merely, but to every branch of science, art, or commerce which is in any way connected with the domain of chemistry.—*London Med. Review*, Feb. 1863.

BARWELL (RICHARD,) F. R. C. S.,

Assistant Surgeon Charing Cross Hospital, &c.

A TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE JOINTS. Illustrated with engravings on wood. In one very handsome octavo volume, of about 500 pages, extra cloth; $3 00.

At the outset we may state that the work is worthy of much praise, and bears evidence of much thoughtful and careful inquiry, and here and there of no slight originality. We have already carried this notice further than we intended to do, but not to the extent the work deserves. We can only add, that the perusal of it has afforded us great pleasure. The author has evidently worked very hard at his subject, and his investigations into the Physiology and Pathology of Joints have been carried on in a manner which entitles him to be listened to with attention and respect. We must not omit to mention the very admirable plates with which the volume is enriched. We seldom meet with such striking and faithful delineations of disease.—*London Med. Times and Gazette*, Feb. 9, 1861.

This volume will be welcomed, as the record of much honest research and careful investigation into the nature and treatment of a most important class of disorders. We cannot conclude this notice of a valuable and useful book without calling attention to the amount of *bonâ fide* work it contains. It is no slight matter for a volume to show laborious investigation, and at the same time original thought, on the part of its author, whom we may congratulate on the successful completion of his arduous task.—*London Lancet*, March 9, 1861.

CARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M. D., F. R. S., &c.,

Examiner in Physiology and Comparative Anatomy in the University of London.

THE MICROSCOPE AND ITS REVELATIONS. With an Appendix containing the Applications of the Microscope to Clinical Medicine, &c. By F. G. SMITH, M. D. Illustrated by four hundred and thirty-four beautiful engravings on wood. In one large and very handsome octavo volume, of 724 pages, extra cloth, $4 50.

The great importance of the microscope as a means of diagnosis, and the number of microscopists who are also physicians, have induced the American publishers, with the author's approval, to add an Appendix, carefully prepared by Professor Smith, on the applications of the instrument to clinical medicine, together with an account of American Microscopes, their modifications and accessories. This portion of the work is illustrated with nearly one hundred wood-cuts, and, it is hoped, will adapt the volume more particularly to the use of the American student.

Those who are acquainted with Dr. Carpenter's previous writings on Animal and Vegetable Physiology, will fully understand how vast a store of knowledge he is able to bring to bear upon so comprehensive a subject as the revelations of the microscope; and even those who have no previous acquaintance with the construction or uses of this instrument, will find abundance of information conveyed in clear *and simple language.—Med. Times and Gazette.*

The additions by Prof. Smith give it a positive claim upon the profession, for which we doubt not he will receive their sincere thanks. Indeed, we know not where the student of medicine will find such a complete and satisfactory collection of microscopic facts bearing upon physiology and practical medicine as is contained in Prof. Smith's appendix; and this of itself, it seems to us, is fully worth the cost of the volume.—*Louisville Medical Review.*

CARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M. D., F. R. S.,

Examiner in Physiology and Comparative Anatomy in the University of London.

PRINCIPLES OF HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY; with their chief applications to

Psychology, Pathology, Therapeutics, Hygiene, and Forensic Medicine. A new American, from the last and revised London edition. With nearly three hundred illustrations. Edited, with additions, by FRANCIS GURNEY SMITH, M. D., Professor of the Institutes of Medicine in the Pennsylvania Medical College, &c. In one very large and beautiful octavo volume, of about nine hundred large pages, handsomely printed and strongly bound in leather, with raised bands. $4 75.

For upwards of thirteen years Dr. Carpenter's work has been considered by the profession generally, both in this country and England, as the most valuable compendium on the subject of physiology in our language. This distinction it owes to the high attainments and unwearied industry of its accomplished author. The present edition (which, like the last American one, was prepared by the author himself), is the result of such extensive revision, that it may almost be considered a new work. We need hardly say, in concluding this brief notice, that while the work is indispensable to every student of medicine in this country, it will amply repay the practitioner for its perusal by the interest and value of its contents.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

This is a standard work—the text-book used by all medical students who read the English language. It has passed through several editions in order to keep pace with the rapidly growing science of Physiology. Nothing need be said in its praise, for its merits are universally known; we have nothing to say of its defects, for they only appear where the science of which it treats is incomplete.—*Western Lancet.*

The most complete exposition of physiology which any language can at present give.—*Brit. and For. Med.-Chirurg. Review.*

The greatest, the most reliable, and the best book on the subject which we know of in the English language.—*Stethoscope.*

To eulogize this great work would be superfluous. We should observe, however, that in this edition the author has remodelled a large portion of the former, and the editor has added much matter of interest, especially in the form of illustrations. We may confidently recommend it as the most complete work on Human Physiology in our language.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal.*

The most complete work on the science in our language.—*Am. Med. Journal.*

The most complete work now extant in our language.—*N. O. Med. Register.*

The best text-book in the language on this extensive subject.—*London Med. Times.*

A complete cyclopædia of this branch of science.—*N. Y. Med. Times.*

The profession of this country, and perhaps also of Europe, have anxiously and for some time awaited the announcement of this new edition of Carpenter's Human Physiology. His former editions have for many years been almost the only text-book on Physiology in all our medical schools, and its circulation among the profession has been unsurpassed by any work in any department of medical science.

It is quite unnecessary for us to speak of this work as its merits would justify. The mere announcement of its appearance will afford the highest pleasure to every student of Physiology, while its perusal will be of infinite service in advancing physiological science.—*Ohio Med. and Surg. Journ.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

ELEMENTS (OR MANUAL) OF PHYSIOLOGY, INCLUDING PHYSIOLOGICAL ANATOMY.

Second American, from a new and revised London edition. With one hundred and ninety illustrations. In one very handsome octavo volume, leather. pp. 566. $3 00.

In publishing the first edition of this work, its title was altered from that of the London volume, by the substitution of the word "Elements" for that of "Manual," and with the author's sanction the title of "Elements" is still retained as being more expressive of the scope of the treatise.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

PRINCIPLES OF COMPARATIVE PHYSIOLOGY.

New American, from the Fourth and Revised London edition. In one large and handsome octavo volume, with over three hundred beautiful illustrations. pp. 752. Extra cloth, $5 25.

This book should not only be read but thoroughly studied by every member of the profession. None are too wise or old, to be benefited thereby. But especially to the younger class would we cordially commend it as best fitted of any work in the English language to qualify them for the reception and comprehension of those truths which are daily being developed in physiology.—*Medical Counsellor.*

Without pretending to it, it is an encyclopedia of the subject, accurate and complete in all respects—a truthful reflection of the advanced state at which the science has now arrived.—*Dublin Quarterly Journal of Medical Science.*

A truly magnificent work—in itself a perfect physiological study.—*Ranking's Abstract.*

This work stands without its fellow. It is one few men in Europe could have undertaken; it is one no man, we believe, could have brought to so successful an issue as Dr. Carpenter. It required for its production a physiologist at once deeply read in the labors of others, capable of taking a general, critical, and unprejudiced view of those labors, and of combining the varied, heterogeneous materials at his disposal, so as to form an harmonious whole. We feel that this abstract can give the reader a very imperfect idea of the fulness of this work, and no idea of its unity, of the admirable manner in which material has been brought, from the most various sources, to conduce to its completeness, of the lucidity of the reasoning it contains, or of the clearness of language in which the whole is clothed. Not the profession only, but the scientific world at large, must feel deeply indebted to Dr. Carpenter for this great work. It must, indeed, add largely even to his high reputation.—*Medical Times.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR. (*Preparing.*)

PRINCIPLES OF GENERAL PHYSIOLOGY, INCLUDING ORGANIC CHEMISTRY AND HISTOLOGY.

With a General Sketch of the Vegetable and Animal Kingdom. In one large and very handsome octavo volume, with several hundred illustrations.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

A PRIZE ESSAY ON THE USE OF ALCOHOLIC LIQUORS IN HEALTH AND DISEASE.

New edition, with a Preface by D. F. CONDIE, M. D., and explanations of scientific words. In one neat 12mo. volume, extra cloth. pp. 178. 50 cents.

CONDIE (D. F.), M. D., &c.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF CHILDREN. Fifth

edition, revised and augmented. In one large volume, 8vo., extra cloth, of over 750 pages. $3 25.

In presenting a new and revised edition of this favorite work, the publishers have only to state that the author has endeavored to render it in every respect "a complete and faithful exposition of the pathology and therapeutics of the maladies incident to the earlier stages of existence—a full and exact account of the diseases of infancy and childhood." To accomplish this he has subjected the whole work to a careful and thorough revision, rewriting a considerable portion, and adding several new chapters. In this manner it is hoped that any deficiencies which may have previously existed have been supplied, that the recent labors of practitioners and observers have been thoroughly incorporated, and that in every point the work will be found to maintain the high reputation it has enjoyed as a complete and thoroughly practical book of reference in infantile affections.

A few notices of previous editions are subjoined.

Dr. Condie's scholarship, acumen, industry, and practical sense are manifested in this, as in all his numerous contributions to science.—*Dr. Holmes's Report to the American Medical Association.*

Taken as a whole, in our judgment, Dr. Condie's Treatise is the one from the perusal of which the practitioner in this country will rise with the greatest satisfaction.—*Western Journal of Medicine and Surgery.*

One of the best works upon the Diseases of Children in the English language.—*Western Lancet.*

We feel assured from actual experience that no physician's library can be complete without a copy of this work.—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine.*

A veritable pædiatric encyclopædia, and an honor to American medical literature.—*Ohio Medical and Surgical Journal.*

We feel persuaded that the American medical profession will soon regard it not only as a very good, but as the VERY BEST "Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Children."—*American Medical Journal*

In the department of infantile therapeutics, the work of Dr. Condie is considered one of the best which has been published in the English language.—*The Stethoscope.*

We pronounced the first edition to be the best work on the diseases of children in the English language, and, notwithstanding all that has been published, we still regard it in that light.—*Medical Examiner.*

The value of works by native authors on the diseases which the physician is called upon to combat, will be appreciated by all; and the work of Dr. Condie has gained for itself the character of a safe guide for students, and a useful work for consultation by those engaged in practice.—*N. Y. Med. Times.*

This is the fourth edition of this deservedly popular treatise. During the interval since the last edition, it has been subjected to a thorough revision by the author; and all new observations in the pathology and therapeutics of children have been included in the present volume. As we said before, we do not know of a better book on diseases of children, and to a large part of its recommendations we yield an unhesitating concurrence.—*Buffalo Med. Journal.*

Perhaps the most full and complete work now before the profession of the United States; indeed, we may say in the English language. It is vastly superior to most of its predecessors.—*Transylvania Med. Journal.*

CHRISTISON (ROBERT), M. D., V. P. R. S. E., &c.

A DISPENSATORY; or, Commentary on the Pharmacopœias of Great Britain

and the United States; comprising the Natural History, Description, Chemistry, Pharmacy, Actions, Uses, and Doses of the Articles of the Materia Medica. Second edition, revised and improved, with a Supplement containing the most important New Remedies. With copious Additions, and two hundred and thirteen large wood-engravings. By R. EGLESFELD GRIFFITH, M. D. In one very large and handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of over 1000 pages. $3 50.

COOPER (BRANSBY B.), F. R. S.

LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY.

In one very large octavo volume, extra cloth, of 750 pages. $3 00.

COOPER ON DISLOCATIONS AND FRACTURES OF THE JOINTS.—Edited by BRANSBY B. COOPER, F. R. S., &c. With additional Observations by Prof. J. C. WARREN. A new American edition. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 500 pages, with numerous illustrations on wood. $3 25.

COOPER ON THE ANATOMY AND DISEASES OF THE BREAST, with twenty-five Miscellaneous and Surgical Papers. One large volume, imperial 8vo., extra cloth, with 252 figures, on 36 plates. $2 50.

COOPER ON THE STRUCTURE AND DISEASES OF THE TESTIS, AND ON THE THYMUS GLAND. One vol. imperial 8vo., extra cloth, with 177 figures on 29 plates. $2 00.

COPLAND ON THE CAUSES, NATURE, AND TREATMENT OF PALSY AND APOPLEXY. In one volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth. pp. 228. 80 cents.

CLYMER ON FEVERS; THEIR DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT. In one octavo volume, leather, of 600 pages. $1 50.

COLOMBAT DE L'ISERE ON THE DISEASES OF FEMALES, and on the special Hygiene of their Sex. Translated, with many Notes and Additions, by C. D. MEIGS, M. D. Second edition, revised and improved. In one large volume, octavo, leather, with numerous wood-cuts. pp. 729. $3 50.

CARSON (JOSEPH), M. D.,

Professor of Materia Medica and Pharmacy in the University of Pennsylvania.

SYNOPSIS OF THE COURSE OF LECTURES ON MATERIA MEDICA

AND PHARMACY, delivered in the University of Pennsylvania.

CURLING (T. B.), F. R. S.,

Surgeon to the London Hospital, President of the Hunterian Society, &c.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE TESTIS, SPERMA-

TIC CORD, AND SCROTUM. Second American, from the second and enlarged English edition. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, with numerous illustrations. pp. 420. $2 00

CHURCHILL (FLEETWOOD), M. D., M. R. I. A.

ON THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF MIDWIFERY. A new American from the fourth revised and enlarged London edition. With Notes and Additions, by D. FRANCIS CONDIE, M. D., author of a "Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Children," &c. With 194 illustrations. In one very handsome octavo volume, leather, of nearly 700 large pages. $3 75.

This work has been so long an established favorite, both as a text-book for the learner and as a reliable aid in consultation for the practitioner, that in presenting a new edition it is only necessary to call attention to the very extended improvements which it has received. Having had the benefit of two revisions by the author since the last American reprint, it has been materially enlarged, and Dr. Churchill's well-known conscientious industry is a guarantee that every portion has been thoroughly brought up with the latest results of European investigation in all departments of the science and art of obstetrics. The recent date of the last Dublin edition has not left much of novelty for the American editor to introduce, but he has endeavored to insert whatever has since appeared, together with such matters as his experience has shown him would be desirable for the American student, including a large number of illustrations. With the sanction of the author he has added in the form of an appendix, some chapters from a little "Manual for Midwives and Nurses," recently issued by Dr. Churchill, believing that the details there presented can hardly fail to prove of advantage to the junior practitioner. The result of all these additions is that the work now contains fully one-half more matter than the last American edition, with nearly one-half more illustrations, so that notwithstanding the use of a smaller type, the volume contains almost two hundred pages more than before.

No effort has been spared to secure an improvement in the mechanical execution of the work equal to that which the text has received, and the volume is confidently presented as one of the handsomest that has thus far been laid before the American profession; while the very low price at which it is offered should secure for it a place in every lecture-room and on every office table.

A better book in which to learn these important points we have not met than Dr. Churchill's. Every page of it is full of instruction; the opinion of all writers of authority is given on questions of difficulty, as well as the directions and advice of the learned author himself, to which he adds the result of statistical inquiry, putting statistics in their proper place and giving them their due weight, and no more. We have never read a book more free from professional jealousy than Dr. Churchill's. It appears to be written with the true design of a book on medicine, viz: to give all that is known on the subject of which he treats, both theoretically and practically, and to advance such opinions of his own as he believes will benefit medical science, and insure the safety of the patient. We have said enough to convey to the profession that this book of Dr. Churchill's is admirably suited for a book of reference for the practitioner, as well as a text-book for the student, and we hope it may be extensively purchased amongst our readers. To them we most strongly recommend it.—*Dublin Medical Press.*

To bestow praise on a book that has received such marked approbation would be superfluous. We need only say, therefore, that if the first edition was thought worthy of a favorable reception by the medical public, we can confidently affirm that this will be found much more so. The lecturer, the practitioner, and the student, may all have recourse to its pages, and derive from their perusal much interest and instruction in everything relating to theoretical and practical midwifery.—*Dublin Quarterly Journal of Medical Science.*

A work of very great merit, and such as we can confidently recommend to the study of every obstetric practitioner.—*London Medical Gazette.*

Few treatises will be found better adapted as a text-book for the student, or as a manual for the frequent consultation of the young practitioner.—*American Medical Journal.*

Were we reduced to the necessity of having but *one* work on midwifery, and *permitted to choose*, we would unhesitatingly take Churchill.—*Western Med. and Surg. Journal.*

It is impossible to conceive a more useful and elegant manual than Dr. Churchill's Practice of Midwifery.—*Provincial Medical Journal.*

Certainly, in our opinion, the very best work on the subject which exists.—*N. Y. Annalist.*

No work holds a higher position, or is more deserving of being placed in the hands of the tyro, the advanced student, or the practitioner.—*Medical Examiner.*

Previous editions have been received with marked favor, and they deserved it; but this, reprinted from a very late Dublin edition, carefully revised and brought up by the author to the present time, does present an unusually accurate and able exposition of every important particular embraced in the department of midwifery. * * The clearness, directness, and precision of its teachings, together with the great amount of statistical research which its text exhibits, have served to place it already in the foremost rank of works in this department of remedial science.—*N. O. Med. and Surg. Journal.*

In our opinion, it forms one of the best if not the very best text-book and epitome of obstetric science which we at present possess in the English language.—*Monthly Journal of Medical Science.*

The clearness and precision of style in which it is written, and the great amount of statistical research which it contains, have served to place it in the first rank of works in this department of medical science.—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine.*

This is certainly the most perfect system extant. It is the best adapted for the purposes of a text-book, and that which he whose necessities confine him to one book, should select in preference to all others.—*Southern Medical and Surgical Journal.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR. (*Lately Published.*)

ON THE DISEASES OF INFANTS AND CHILDREN. Second American Edition, revised and enlarged by the author. Edited, with Notes, by W. V. KEATING, M. D. In one large and handsome volume, extra cloth, of over 700 pages. $3 25.

In preparing this work a second time for the American profession, the author has spared no labor in giving it a very thorough revision, introducing several new chapters, and rewriting others, while every portion of the volume has been subjected to a severe scrutiny. The efforts of the American editor have been directed to supplying such information relative to matters peculiar to this country as might have escaped the attention of the author, and the whole may, therefore, be safely pronounced one of the most complete works on the subject accessible to the American Profession. By an alteration in the size of the page, these very extensive additions have been accommodated without unduly increasing the size of the work.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

ESSAYS ON THE PUERPERAL FEVER, AND OTHER DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN. Selected from the writings of British Authors previous to the close of the Eighteenth Century. In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 450 pages. $2 50.

CHURCHILL (FLEETWOOD), M. D., M. R. I. A., &c.

ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN; including those of Pregnancy and Childbed.

A new American edition, revised by the Author. With Notes and Additions, by D. FRANCIS CONDIE, M. D., author of "A Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Children." With numerous illustrations. In one large and handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 768 pages. $3 00.

This edition of Dr. Churchill's very popular treatise may almost be termed a new work, so thoroughly has he revised it in every portion. It will be found greatly enlarged, and completely brought up to the most recent condition of the subject, while the very handsome series of illustrations introduced, representing such pathological conditions as can be accurately portrayed, present a novel feature, and afford valuable assistance to the young practitioner. Such additions as appeared desirable for the American student have been made by the editor, Dr. Condie, while a marked improvement in the mechanical execution keeps pace with the advance in all other respects which the volume has undergone, while the price has been kept at the former very moderate rate.

It comprises, unquestionably, one of the most exact and comprehensive expositions of the present state of medical knowledge in respect to the diseases of women that has yet been published.—*Am. Journ. Med. Sciences.*

This work is the most reliable which we possess on this subject; and is deservedly popular with the profession.—*Charleston Med. Journal*, July, 1857.

We know of no author who deserves that approbation, on "the diseases of females," to the same extent that Dr. Churchill does. His, indeed, is the only thorough treatise we know of on the subject; and it may be commended to practitioners and students as a masterpiece in its particular department. —*The Western Journal of Medicine and Surgery.*

As a comprehensive manual for students, or a work of reference for practitioners, it surpasses any other that has ever issued on the same subject from the British press.—*Dublin Quart. Journal.*

DICKSON (S. H.), M. D.,

Professor of Practice of Medicine in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.

ELEMENTS OF MEDICINE; a Compendious View of Pathology and Therapeutics, or the History and Treatment of Diseases.

Second edition, revised. In one large and handsome octavo volume, of 750 pages, extra cloth. $3 75.

The steady demand which has so soon exhausted the first edition of this work, sufficiently shows that the author was not mistaken in supposing that a volume of this character was needed—an elementary manual of practice, which should present the leading principles of medicine with the practical results, in a condensed and perspicuous manner. Disencumbered of unnecessary detail and fruitless speculations, it embodies what is most requisite for the student to learn, and at the same time what the active practitioner wants when obliged, in the daily calls of his profession, to refresh his memory on special points. The clear and attractive style of the author renders the whole easy of comprehension, while his long experience gives to his teachings an authority everywhere acknowledged. Few physicians, indeed, have had wider opportunities for observation and experience, and few, perhaps, have used them to better purpose. As the result of a long life devoted to study and practice, the present edition, revised and brought up to the date of publication, will doubtless maintain the reputation already acquired as a condensed and convenient American text-book on the Practice of Medicine.

DRUITT (ROBERT), M. R. C. S., &c.

THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF MODERN SURGERY.

A new and revised American from the eighth enlarged and improved London edition. Illustrated with four hundred and thirty-two wood-engravings. In one very handsomely printed octavo volume, leather, of nearly 700 large pages. $3 75.

A work which like DRUITT'S SURGERY has for so many years maintained the position of a leading favorite with all classes of the profession, needs no special recommendation to attract attention to a revised edition. It is only necessary to state that the author has spared no pains to keep the work up to its well earned reputation of presenting in a small and convenient compass the latest condition of every department of surgery, considered both as a science and as an art; and that the services of a competent American editor have been employed to introduce whatever novelties may have escaped the author's attention, or may prove of service to the American practitioner. As several editions have appeared in London since the issue of the last American reprint, the volume has had the benefit of repeated revisions by the author, resulting in a very thorough alteration and improvement. The extent of these additions may be estimated from the fact that it now contains about one-third more matter than the previous American edition, and that notwithstanding the adoption of a smaller type, the pages have been increased by about one hundred, while nearly two hundred and fifty wood-cuts have been added to the former list of illustrations.

A marked improvement will also be perceived in the mechanical and artistical execution of the work, which, printed in the best style, on new type, and fine paper, leaves little to be desired as regards external finish; while at the very low price affixed it will be found one of the cheapest volumes accessible to the profession.

This popular volume, now a most comprehensive work on surgery, has undergone many corrections, improvements, and additions, and the principles and the practice of the art have been brought down to the latest record and observation. Of the operations in surgery it is impossible to speak too highly. The descriptions are so clear and concise, and the illustrations so accurate and numerous, that the student can have no difficulty, with instrument in hand, and book by his side, over the dead body, in obtaining a proper knowledge and sufficient tact in this much neglected department of medical education.—*British and Foreign Medico-Chirurg. Review*, Jan. 1860.

In the present edition the author has entirely re-written many of the chapters, and has incorporated the various improvements and additions in modern surgery. On carefully going over it, we find that nothing of real practical importance has been omitted; it presents a faithful epitome of everything relating to surgery up to the present hour. It is deservedly a popular manual, both with the student and practitioner.—*London Lancet*, Nov. 19, 1859.

In closing this brief notice, we recommend as cordially as ever this most useful and comprehensive hand-book. It must prove a vast assistance, not only to the student of surgery, but also to the busy practitioner who may not have the leisure to devote himself to the study of more lengthy volumes.—*London Med. Times and Gazette*, Oct. 22, 1859.

In a word, this eighth edition of Dr. Druitt's Manual of Surgery is all that the surgical student or practitioner could desire.—*Dublin Quarterly Journal of Med. Sciences*, Nov. 1859.

DALTON, JR. (J. C.), M. D.

Professor of Physiology in the College of Physicians, New York.

A TREATISE ON HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY, designed for the use of Students and Practitioners of Medicine. Second edition, revised and enlarged, with two hundred and seventy-one illustrations on wood. In one very beautiful octavo volume, of 700 pages, extra cloth, $4 00; leather, raised bands, $4 50.

The general favor which has so soon exhausted an edition of this work has afforded the author an opportunity in its revision of supplying the deficiencies which existed in the former volume. This has caused the insertion of two new chapters—one on the Special Senses, the other on Imbibition, Exhalation, and the Functions of the Lymphatic System—besides numerous additions of smaller amount scattered through the work, and a general revision designed to bring it thoroughly up to the present condition of the science with regard to all points which may be considered as definitely settled. A number of new illustrations has been introduced, and the work, it is hoped, in its improved form, may continue to command the confidence of those for whose use it is intended.

It will be seen, therefore, that Dr. Dalton's best efforts have been directed towards perfecting his work. The additions are marked by the same features which characterize the remainder of the volume, and render it by far the most desirable text-book on physiology to place in the hands of the student which, so far as we are aware, exists in the English language, or perhaps in any other. We therefore have no hesitation in recommending Dr. Dalton's book for the classes for which it is intended, satisfied as we are that it is better adapted to their use than any other work of the kind to which they have access.—*American Journal of the Med. Sciences*, April, 1861.

It is, therefore, no disparagement to the many books upon physiology, most excellent in their day, to say that Dalton's is the only one that gives us the science as it was known to the best philosophers throughout the world, at the beginning of the current year. It states in comprehensive but concise diction, the facts established by experiment, or other method of demonstration, and details, in an understandable manner, how it is done, but abstains from the discussion of unsettled or theoretical points. Herein it is unique; and these characteristics render it a text-book without a rival, for those who desire to study physiological science as it is known to its most successful cultivators. And it is physiology thus presented that lies at the foundation of correct pathological knowledge; and this in turn is the basis of rational therapeutics; so that pathology, in fact, becomes of prime importance in the proper discharge of our every-day practical duties. —*Cincinnati Lancet*, May, 1861.

Dr. Dalton needs no word of praise from us. He is universally recognized as among the first, if not the very first, of American physiologists now living. The first edition of his admirable work appeared but two years since, and the advance of science, his own original views and experiments, together with a desire to supply what he considered some deficiencies in the first edition, have already made the present one a necessity, and it will no doubt be even more eagerly sought for than the first. That it is not merely a reprint, will be seen from the author's statement of the following principal additions and alterations which he has made. The present, like the first edition, is printed in the highest style of the printer's art, and the illustrations are truly admirable for their clearness in expressing exactly what their author intended.—*Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, March 28, 1861.

It is unnecessary to give a detail of the additions; suffice it to say, that they are numerous and important, and such as will render the work still more valuable and acceptable to the profession as a learned and original treatise on this all-important branch of medicine. All that was said in commendation of the getting up of the first edition, and the superior style of the illustrations, apply with equal force to this. No better work on physiology can be placed in the hand of the student.—*St. Louis Medical and Surgical Journal*, May, 1861.

These additions, while testifying to the learning and industry of the author, render the book exceedingly useful, as the most complete exposé of a science, of which Dr. Dalton is doubtless the ablest representative on this side of the Atlantic.—*New Orleans Med. Times*, May, 1861.

A second edition of this deservedly popular work having been called for in the short space of two years, the author has supplied deficiencies, which existed in the former volume, and has thus more completely fulfilled his design of presenting to the profession a reliable and precise text-book, and one which we consider the best outline on the subject of which it treats, in any language.—*N. American Medico-Chirurg. Review*, May, 1861.

DUNGLISON, FORBES, TWEEDIE, AND CONOLLY.

THE CYCLOPÆDIA OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE: comprising Treatises on the Nature and Treatment of Diseases, Materia Medica, and Therapeutics, Diseases of Women and Children, Medical Jurisprudence, &c. &c. In four large super-royal octavo volumes, of 3254 double-columned pages, strongly and handsomely bound, with raised bands. $12 00.

*** This work contains no less than four hundred and eighteen distinct treatises, contributed by sixty-eight distinguished physicians, rendering it a complete library of reference for the country practitioner.

The most complete work on Practical Medicine extant; or, at least, in our language.—*Buffalo Medical and Surgical Journal.*

For reference, it is above all price to every practitioner.—*Western Lancet.*

One of the most valuable medical publications of the day—as a work of reference it is invaluable.—*Western Journal of Medicine and Surgery.*

It has been to us, both as learner and teacher, a work for ready and frequent reference, one in which modern English medicine is exhibited in the most advantageous light.—*Medical Examiner.*

The editors are practitioners of established reputation, and the list of contributors embraces many of the most eminent professors and teachers of London, Edinburgh, Dublin, and Glasgow. It is, indeed, the great merit of this work that the principal articles have been furnished by practitioners who have not only devoted especial attention to the diseases about which they have written, but have also enjoyed opportunities for an extensive practical acquaintance with them and whose reputation carries the assurance of their competency justly to appreciate the opinions of others, while it stamps their own doctrines with high and just authority.—*American Medical Journal.*

DEWEES'S COMPREHENSIVE SYSTEM OF MIDWIFERY. Illustrated by occasional cases and many engravings. Twelfth edition, with the author's last improvements and corrections. In one octavo volume, extra cloth, of 600 pages. $3 20.

DEWEES'S TREATISE ON THE PHYSICAL AND MEDICAL TREATMENT OF CHILDREN. The last edition. In one volume, octavo, extra cloth, 548 pages. $2 80

DEWEES'S TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF FEMALES. Tenth edition. In one volume, octavo extra cloth, 532 pages, with plates. $3 00.

DUNGLISON (ROBLEY), M. D.,

Professor of Institutes of Medicine in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.

NEW AND ENLARGED EDITION.

MEDICAL LEXICON; a Dictionary of Medical Science, containing a concise Explanation of the various Subjects and Terms of Anatomy, Physiology, Pathology, Hygiene, Therapeutics, Pharmacology, Pharmacy, Surgery, Obstetrics, Medical Jurisprudence, Dentistry, &c. Notices of Climate and of Mineral Waters; Formulæ for Officinal, Empirical, and Dietetic Preparations, &c. With French and other Synonymes. Revised and very greatly enlarged. In one very large and handsome octavo volume, of 992 double-columned pages, in small type; strongly bound in leather. Price $4 00.

Especial care has been devoted in the preparation of this edition to render it in every respect worthy a continuance of the very remarkable favor which it has hitherto enjoyed. The rapid sale of FIFTEEN large editions, and the constantly increasing demand, show that it is regarded by the profession as the standard authority. Stimulated by this fact, the author has endeavored in the present revision to introduce whatever might be necessary "to make it a satisfactory and desirable—if not indispensable—lexicon, in which the student may search without disappointment for every term that has been legitimated in the nomenclature of the science." To accomplish this, large additions have been found requisite, and the extent of the author's labors may be estimated from the fact that about SIX THOUSAND subjects and terms have been introduced throughout, rendering the whole number of definitions about SIXTY THOUSAND, to accommodate which, the number of pages has been increased by nearly a hundred, notwithstanding an enlargement in the size of the page. The medical press, both in this country and in England, has pronounced the work indispensable to all medical students and practitioners, and the present improved edition will not lose that enviable reputation.

The publishers have endeavored to render the mechanical execution worthy of a volume of such universal use in daily reference. The greatest care has been exercised to obtain the typographical accuracy so necessary in a work of the kind. By the small but exceedingly clear type employed, an immense amount of matter is condensed in its thousand ample pages, while the binding will be found strong and durable. With all these improvements and enlargements, the price has been kept at the former very moderate rate, placing it within the reach of all.

This work, the appearance of the fifteenth edition of which, it has become our duty and pleasure to announce, is perhaps the most stupendous monument of labor and erudition in medical literature. One would hardly suppose after constant use of the preceding editions, where we have never failed to find a sufficiently full explanation of every medical term, that in this edition "*about six thousand subjects and terms have been added*," with a careful revision and correction of the entire work. It is only necessary to announce the advent of this edition to make it occupy the place of the preceding one on the table of every medical man, as it is without doubt the best and most comprehensive work of the kind which has ever appeared.—*Buffalo Med. Journ.*, Jan. 1858.

The work is a monument of patient research, skilful judgment, and vast physical labor, that will perpetuate the name of the author more effectually than any possible device of stone or metal. Dr. Dunglison deserves the thanks not only of the American profession, but of the whole medical world.—*North Am. Medico-Chir. Review*, Jan. 1858.

A Medical Dictionary better adapted for the wants of the profession than any other with which we are acquainted, and of a character which places it far above comparison and competition.—*Am. Journ. Med. Sciences*, Jan. 1858.

We need only say, that the addition of 6,000 new terms, with their accompanying definitions, may be said to constitute a new work, by itself. We have examined the Dictionary attentively, and are most happy to pronounce it unrivalled of its kind. The erudition displayed, and the extraordinary industry which must have been demanded, in its preparation and perfection, redound to the lasting credit of its author, and have furnished us with a volume *indispensable* at the present day, to all who would find themselves *au niveau* with the highest standards of medical information.—*Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, Dec. 31, 1857.

Good lexicons and encyclopedic works generally, are the most labor-saving contrivances which literary men enjoy; and the labor which is required to produce them in the perfect manner of this example is something appalling to contemplate. The author tells us in his preface that he has added about six thousand terms and subjects to this edition, which, before, was considered universally as the best work of the kind in any language.—*Silliman's Journal*, March, 1858.

He has razed his gigantic structure to the foundations, and remodelled and reconstructed the entire pile. No less than *six thousand* additional subjects and terms are illustrated and analyzed in this new edition, swelling the grand aggregate to beyond sixty thousand! Thus is placed before the profession a complete and thorough exponent of medical terminology, without rival or possibility of rivalry.—*Nashville Journ. of Med. and Surg.*, Jan. 1858.

It is universally acknowledged, we believe, that this work is incomparably the best and most complete Medical Lexicon in the English language. The amount of labor which the distinguished author has bestowed upon it is truly wonderful, and the learning and research displayed in its preparation are equally remarkable. Comment and commendation are unnecessary, as no one at the present day thinks of purchasing any other Medical Dictionary than this.—*St. Louis Med. and Surg. Journ.*, Jan. 1858.

It is the foundation stone of a good medical library, and should always be included in the first list of books purchased by the medical student.—*Am. Med. Monthly*, Jan. 1858.

A very perfect work of the kind, undoubtedly the most perfect in the English language.—*Med. and Surg. Reporter*, Jan. 1858.

It is now emphatically *the* Medical Dictionary of the English language, and for it there is no substitute.—*N. H. Med. Journ.*, Jan. 1858.

It is scarcely necessary to remark that any medical library wanting a copy of Dunglison's Lexicon must be imperfect.—*Cin. Lancet*, Jan. 1858.

We have ever considered it the best authority published, and the present edition we may safely say has no equal in the world.—*Peninsular Med. Journal*, Jan. 1858.

The most complete authority on the subject to be found in any language.—*Va. Med. Journal*, Feb. '58.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. A Treatise on Special Pathology and Therapeutics. Third Edition. In two large octavo volumes, leather, of 1,500 pages. $6 25.

DUNGLISON (ROBLEY), M. D.,

Professor of Institutes of Medicine in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.

HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY. Eighth edition. Thoroughly revised and extensively modified and enlarged, with five hundred and thirty-two illustrations. In two large and handsomely printed octavo volumes, extra cloth, of about 1500 pages. $7 00.

In revising this work for its eighth appearance, the author has spared no labor to render it worthy a continuance of the very great favor which has been extended to it by the profession. The whole contents have been rearranged, and to a great extent remodelled; the investigations which of late years have been so numerous and so important, have been carefully examined and incorporated, and the work in every respect has been brought up to a level with the present state of the subject. The object of the author has been to render it a concise but comprehensive treatise, containing the whole body of physiological science, to which the student and man of science can at all times refer with the certainty of finding whatever they are in search of, fully presented in all its aspects; and on no former edition has the author bestowed more labor to secure this result.

We believe that it can truly be said, no more complete repertory of facts upon the subject treated, can anywhere be found. The author has, moreover, that enviable tact at description and that facility and ease of expression which render him peculiarly acceptable to the casual, or the studious reader. This faculty, so requisite in setting forth many graver and less attractive subjects, lends additional charms to one always fascinating.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

The most complete and satisfactory system of Physiology in the English language.—*Amer. Med. Journal.*

The best work of the kind in the English language.—*Silliman's Journal.*

The present edition the author has made a perfect mirror of the science as it is at the present hour. As a work upon physiology proper, the science of the functions performed by the body, the student will find it all he wishes.—*Nashville Journ. of Med.*

That he has succeeded, most admirably succeeded in his purpose, is apparent from the appearance of an eighth edition. It is now the great encyclopædia on the subject, and worthy of a place in every physician's library.—*Western Lancet.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR. (*A new edition.*)

GENERAL THERAPEUTICS AND MATERIA MEDICA; adapted for a Medical Text-book. With Indexes of Remedies and of Diseases and their Remedies. SIXTH EDITION, revised and improved. With one hundred and ninety-three illustrations. In two large and handsomely printed octavo vols., extra cloth, of about 1100 pages. $6 00.

In announcing a new edition of Dr. Dunglison's General Therapeutics and Materia Medica, we have no words of commendation to bestow upon a work whose merits have been heretofore so often and so justly extolled. It must not be supposed, however, that the present is a mere reprint of the previous edition; the character of the author for laborious research, judicious analysis, and clearness of expression, is fully sustained by the numerous additions he has made to the work, and the careful revision to which he has subjected the whole.—*N. A. Medico-Chir. Review*, Jan. 1858.

The work will, we have little doubt, be bought and read by the majority of medical students; its size, arrangement, and reliability recommend it to all; no one, we venture to predict, will study it without profit, and there are few to whom it will not be in some measure useful as a work of reference. The young practitioner, more especially, will find the copious indexes appended to this edition of great assistance in the selection and preparation of suitable formulæ.—*Charleston Med. Journ. and Review*, Jan. 1858.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR. (*A new Edition.*)

NEW REMEDIES, WITH FORMULÆ FOR THEIR PREPARATION AND ADMINISTRATION. Seventh edition, with extensive Additions. In one very large octavo volume, extra cloth, of 770 pages. $3 75.

One of the most useful of the author's works.—*Southern Medical and Surgical Journal.*

This elaborate and useful volume should be found in every medical library, for as a book of reference, for physicians, it is unsurpassed by any other work in existence, and the double index for diseases and for remedies, will be found greatly to enhance its value.—*New York Med. Gazette.*

The great learning of the author, and his remarkable industry in pushing his researches into every source whence information is derivable, have enabled him to throw together an extensive mass of facts and statements, accompanied by full reference to authorities; which last feature renders the work practically valuable to investigators who desire to examine the original papers.—*The American Journal of Pharmacy.*

ELLIS (BENJAMIN), M. D.

THE MEDICAL FORMULARY: being a Collection of Prescriptions, derived from the writings and practice of many of the most eminent physicians of America and Europe. Together with the usual Dietetic Preparations and Antidotes for Poisons. To which is added an Appendix, on the Endermic use of Medicines, and on the use of Ether and Chloroform. The whole accompanied with a few brief Pharmaceutic and Medical Observations. Eleventh edition, revised and much extended by ROBERT P. THOMAS, M. D., Professor of Materia Medica in the Philadelphia College of Pharmacy. In one volume, 8vo. (*Preparing for early publication.*)

This work has been allowed to remain for some time out of print, awaiting the appearance of the new U. S. Pharmacopœia. Immediately on the publication of the latter it will be issued, and those who have been desirous of procuring it may rely upon obtaining an edition thoroughly brought up with all that has appeared of value since the last edition was issued, and fully worthy to maintain the reputation of this old and favorite work.

ERICHSEN (JOHN),

Professor of Surgery in University College, London, &c.

THE SCIENCE AND ART OF SURGERY; BEING A TREATISE ON SURGICAL INJURIES, DISEASES, AND OPERATIONS.

New and improved American, from the second enlarged and carefully revised London edition. Illustrated with over four hundred engravings on wood. In one large and handsome octavo volume, of one thousand closely printed pages, leather, raised bands. $5 00.

The very distinguished favor with which this work has been received on both sides of the Atlantic has stimulated the author to render it even more worthy of the position which it has so rapidly attained as a standard authority. Every portion has been carefully revised, numerous additions have been made, and the most watchful care has been exercised to render it a complete exponent of the most advanced condition of surgical science. In this manner the work has been enlarged by about a hundred pages, while the series of engravings has been increased by more than a hundred, rendering it one of the most thoroughly illustrated volumes before the profession. The additions of the author having rendered unnecessary most of the notes of the former American editor, but little has been added in this country; some few notes and occasional illustrations have, however, been introduced to elucidate American modes of practice.

It is, in our humble judgment, decidedly the best book of the kind in the English language. Strange that just such books are not often produced by public teachers of surgery in this country and Great Britain. Indeed, it is a matter of great astonishment, but no less true than astonishing, that of the many works on surgery republished in this country within the last fifteen or twenty years as text-books for medical students, this is the only one that even approximates to the fulfilment of the peculiar wants of young men just entering upon the study of this branch of the profession.—*Western Jour. of Med. and Surgery.*

Its value is greatly enhanced by a very copious well-arranged index. We regard this as one of the most valuable contributions to modern surgery. To one entering his novitiate of practice, we regard it the most serviceable guide which he can consult. He will find a fulness of detail leading him through every step of the operation, and not deserting him until the final issue of the case is decided.—*Stethoscope.*

Embracing, as will be perceived, the whole surgical domain, and each division of itself almost complete and perfect, each chapter full and explicit, each subject faithfully exhibited, we can only express our estimate of it in the aggregate. We consider it an excellent contribution to surgery, as probably the best single volume now extant on the subject, and with great pleasure we add it to our text-books.—*Nashville Journal of Medicine and Surgery.*

Prof. Erichsen's work, for its size, has not been surpassed; his nine hundred and eight pages, profusely illustrated, are rich in physiological, pathological, and operative suggestions, doctrines, details, and processes; and will prove a reliable resource for information, both to physician and surgeon, in the hour of peril.—*N. O. Med. and Surg. Journal.*

FLINT (AUSTIN), M. D.,

Professor of the Theory and Practice of Medicine in the University of Louisville, &c.

PHYSICAL EXPLORATION AND DIAGNOSIS OF DISEASES AFFECTING THE RESPIRATORY ORGANS.

In one large and handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, 636 pages. $3 00.

We regard it, in point both of arrangement and of the marked ability of its treatment of the subjects, as destined to take the first rank in works of this class. So far as our information extends, it has at present no equal. To the practitioner, as well as the student, it will be invaluable in clearing up the diagnosis of doubtful cases, and in shedding light upon difficult phenomena.—*Buffalo Med. Journal.*

A work of original observation of the highest merit. We recommend the treatise to every one who wishes to become a correct auscultator. Based to a very large extent upon cases numerically examined, it carries the evidence of careful study and discrimination upon every page. It does credit to the author, and, through him, to the profession in this country. It is, what we cannot call every book upon auscultation, a readable book.—*Am. Jour. Med. Sciences.*

This volume belongs to a class of works which confer honor upon their authors and enrich the domain of practical medicine. A cursory examination even will satisfy the scientific physician that Dr. Flint in this treatise has added to medical literature a work based upon original observation, and possessing no ordinary merit.—*N. Y. Journal of Med.*

This is an admirable book, and because of its extraordinary clearness and entire mastery of the subjects discussed, has made itself indispensable to those who are ambitious of a thorough knowledge of physical exploration.—*Nashville Journ. of Med.*

The arrangement of the subjects discussed is easy, natural, such as to present the facts in the most forcible light. Where the author has avoided being tediously minute or diffuse, he has nevertheless fully amplified the more important points. In this respect, indeed, his labors will take precedence, and be the means of inviting to this useful department a more general attention.—*O. Med. and Surg. Journ.*

We hope these few extracts taken from Dr. Flint's work may convey some idea of its character and importance. We would, however, advise every physician to at once place it in his library, feeling assured that it may be consulted with great benefit both by young and old.—*Louisville Review.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR. (*Now Ready.*)

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE HEART.

In one neat octavo volume, of about 500 pages, extra cloth. $2 75.

We do not know that Dr. Flint has written anything which is not first rate; but this, his latest contribution to medical literature, in our opinion, surpasses all the others. The work is most comprehensive in its scope, and most sound in the views it enunciates. The descriptions are clear and methodical; the statements are substantiated by facts, and are made with such simplicity and sincerity, that without them they would carry conviction. The style is admirably clear, direct, and free from dryness. With Dr. Walshe's excellent treatise before us, we have no hesitation in saying that Dr. Flint's book is the best work on the heart in the English language.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

We have thus endeavored to present our readers with a fair analysis of this remarkable work. Preferring to employ the very words of the distinguished author, wherever it was possible, we have essayed to condense into the briefest space a general view of his observations and suggestions, and to direct the attention of our brethren to the abounding stores of valuable matter here collected and arranged for their use and instruction. No medical library will hereafter be considered complete without this volume; and we trust it will promptly find its way into the hands of every American student and physician.—*N. Am. Med. Chir. Review.*

With more than pleasure do we hail the advent of this work, for it fills a wide gap on the list of text-books for our schools, and is, for the practitioner, the most valuable practical work of its kind.—*N. O. Med. News.*

FOWNES (GEORGE), PH. D., &c.

A MANUAL OF ELEMENTARY CHEMISTRY; Theoretical and Practical.

With one hundred and ninety-seven illustrations. Edited by ROBERT BRIDGES, M. D. In one large royal 12mo. volume, of 600 pages, extra cloth, $1 65.

The death of the author having placed the editorial care of this work in the practised hands of Drs. Bence Jones and A. W. Hoffman, everything has been done in its revision which experience could suggest to keep it on a level with the rapid advance of chemical science. The additions requisite to this purpose have necessitated an enlargement of the page, notwithstanding which the work has been increased by about fifty pages. At the same time every care has been used to maintain its distinctive character as a condensed manual for the student, divested of all unnecessary detail or mere theoretical speculation. The additions have, of course, been mainly in the department of Organic Chemistry, which has made such rapid progress within the last few years, but yet equal attention has been bestowed on the other branches of the subject—Chemical Physics and Inorganic Chemistry—to present all investigations and discoveries of importance, and to keep up the reputation of the volume as a complete manual of the whole science, admirably adapted for the learner. By the use of a small but exceedingly clear type the matter of a large octavo is compressed within the convenient and portable limits of a moderate sized duodecimo, and at the very low price affixed, it is offered as one of the cheapest volumes before the profession.

Dr. Fownes' excellent work has been universally recognized everywhere in his own and this country, as the best elementary treatise on chemistry in the English tongue, and is very generally adopted, we believe, as the standard text-book in all our colleges, both literary and scientific.—*Charleston Med. Journ. and Review.*

A standard manual, which has long enjoyed the reputation of embodying much knowledge in a small space. The author has achieved the difficult task of condensation with masterly tact. His book is concise without being dry, and brief without being too dogmatical or general.—*Virginia Med. and Surgical Journal.*

The work of Dr. Fownes has long been before the public, and its merits have been fully appreciated as the best text-book on chemistry now in existence. We do not, of course, place it in a rank superior to the works of Brande, Graham, Turner, Gregory, or Gmelin, but we say that, as a work for students, it is preferable to any of them.—*London Journal of Medicine.*

A work well adapted to the wants of the student. It is an excellent exposition of the chief doctrines and facts of modern chemistry. The size of the work, and still more the condensed yet perspicuous style in which it is written, absolve it from the charges very properly urged against most manuals termed popular.—*Edinburgh Journal of Medical Science.*

FISKE FUND PRIZE ESSAYS.—THE EFFECTS OF CLIMATE ON TUBERCULOUS DISEASE. By EDWIN LEE, M. R. C. S., London, and THE INFLUENCE OF PREGNANCY ON THE DEVELOPMENT OF TUBERCLES By EDWARD WARREN, M. D., of Edenton, N. C. Together in one neat 8vo. volume, extra cloth. $1 00.

FRICK ON RENAL AFFECTIONS; their Diagnosis and Pathology. With illustrations. One volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth. 75 cents.

FERGUSSON (WILLIAM), F. R. S.,

Professor of Surgery in King's College, London, &c.

A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL SURGERY. Fourth American, from the third

and enlarged London edition. In one large and beautifully printed octavo volume, of about 700 pages, with 393 handsome illustrations, leather. $3 00.

GRAHAM (THOMAS), F. R. S.

THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY, including the Applica-

tions of the Science in the Arts. New and much enlarged edition, by HENRY WATTS and ROBERT BRIDGES, M. D. Complete in one large and handsome octavo volume, of over 800 very large pages, with two hundred and thirty-two wood-cuts, extra cloth. $4 50.

*** Part II., completing the work from p. 431 to end, with Index, Title Matter, &c., may be had separate, cloth backs and paper sides. Price $2 50.

From Prof. E. N. Horsford, Harvard College.

It has, in its earlier and less perfect editions, been familiar to me, and the excellence of its plan and the clearness and completeness of its discussions, have long been my admiration.

No reader of English works on this science can afford to be without this edition of Prof. Graham's Elements.—*Silliman's Journal*, March, 1858.

From Prof. Wolcott Gibbs, N. Y. Free Academy.

The work is an admirable one in all respects, and its republication here cannot fail to exert a positive influence upon the progress of science in this country.

GRIFFITH (ROBERT E.), M. D., &c.

A UNIVERSAL FORMULARY, containing the methods of Preparing and Ad-

ministering Officinal and other Medicines. The whole adapted to Physicians and Pharmaceutists. SECOND EDITION, thoroughly revised, with numerous additions, by ROBERT P. THOMAS, M. D., Professor of Materia Medica in the Philadelphia College of Pharmacy. In one large and handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 650 pages, double columns. $3 25.

It was a work requiring much perseverance, and when published was looked upon as by far the best work of its kind that had issued from the American press. Prof. Thomas has certainly "improved," as well as added to this Formulary, and has rendered it additionally deserving of the confidence of pharmaceutists and physicians.—*Am. Journal of Pharmacy.*

We are happy to announce a new and improved edition of this, one of the most valuable and useful works that have emanated from an American pen. It would do credit to any country, and will be found of daily usefulness to practitioners of medicine; it is better adapted to their purposes than the dispensatories.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal.*

It is one of the most useful books a country practitioner can possibly have.—*Medical Chronicle.*

This is a work of six hundred and fifty-one pages, embracing all on the subject of preparing and administering medicines that can be desired by the physician and pharmaceutist.—*Western Lancet.*

The amount of useful, every-day matter for a practicing physician, is really immense.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

This edition has been greatly improved by the revision and ample additions of Dr Thomas, and is now, we believe, one of the most complete works of its kind in any language. The additions amount to about seventy pages, and no effort has been spared to include in them all the recent improvements. A work of this kind appears to us indispensable to the physician, and there is none we can more cordially recommend.—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine.*

GROSS (SAMUEL D.), M. D.,

Professor of Surgery in the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, &c.

Enlarged Edition.

A SYSTEM OF SURGERY: Pathological, Diagnostic, Therapeutic, and Operative. Illustrated by TWELVE HUNDRED AND TWENTY-SEVEN ENGRAVINGS. Second edition, much enlarged and carefully revised. In two large and beautifully printed octavo volumes, of about twenty-two hundred pages; strongly bound in leather. Price $12.

The exhaustion in little more than two years of a large edition of so elaborate and comprehensive a work as this is the best evidence that the author was not mistaken in his estimate of the want which existed of a complete American System of Surgery, presenting the science in all its necessary details and in all its branches. That he has succeeded in the attempt to supply this want is shown not only by the rapid sale of the work, but also by the very favorable manner in which it has been received by the organs of the profession in this country and in Europe, and by the fact that a translation is now preparing in Holland—a mark of appreciation not often bestowed on any scientific work so extended in size.

The author has not been insensible to the kindness thus bestowed upon his labors, and in revising the work for a new edition he has spared no pains to render it worthy of the favor with which it has been received. Every portion has been subjected to close examination and revision; any deficiencies apparent have been supplied, and the results of recent progress in the science and art of surgery have been everywhere introduced; while the series of illustrations has been enlarged by the addition of nearly three hundred wood-cuts, rendering it one of the most thoroughly illustrated works ever laid before the profession. To accommodate these very extensive additions, the work has been printed upon a smaller type, so that notwithstanding the very large increase in the matter and value of the book, its size is more convenient and less cumbrous than before. Every care has been taken in the printing to render the typographical execution unexceptionable, and it is confidently presented as a work in every way worthy of a place in even the most limited library of the practitioner or student.

Has Dr. Gross satisfactorily fulfilled this object? A careful perusal of his volumes enables us to give an answer in the affirmative. Not only has he given to the reader an elaborate and well-written account of his own vast experience, but he has not failed to embody in his pages the opinions and practice of surgeons in this and other countries of Europe. The result has been a work of such completeness, that it has no superior in the systematic treatises on surgery which have emanated from English or Continental authors. It has been justly objected that these have been far from complete in many essential particulars, many of them having been deficient in some of the most important points which should characterize such works. Some of them have been elaborate—too elaborate—with respect to certain diseases, while they have merely glanced at, or given an unsatisfactory account of, others equally important to the surgeon. Dr. Gross has avoided this error, and has produced the most complete work that has yet issued from the press on the science and practice of surgery. It is not, strictly speaking, a Dictionary of Surgery, but it gives to the reader all the information that he may require for his treatment of surgical diseases. Having said so much, it might appear superfluous to add another word; but it is only due to Dr. Gross to state that he has embraced the opportunity of transferring to his pages a vast number of engravings from English and other authors, illustrative of the pathology and treatment of surgical diseases. To these are added several hundred original wood-cuts. The work altogether commends itself to the attention of British surgeons, from whom it cannot fail to meet with extensive patronage.—*London Lancet*, Sept. 1, 1860.

Of Dr. Gross's treatise on Surgery we can say no more than that it is the most elaborate and complete work on this branch of the healing art which has ever been published in any country. A systematic work, it admits of no analytical review; but, did our space permit, we should gladly give some extracts from it, to enable our readers to judge of the classical style of the author, and the exhausting way in which each subject is treated.—*Dub. Quarterly Journal of Med. Science.*

The work is so superior to its predecessors in matter and extent, as well as in illustrations and style of publication, that we can honestly recommend it as the best work of the kind to be taken home by the young practitioner.—*Am. Med. Journ.*

With pleasure we record the completion of this long-anticipated work. The reputation which the author has for many years sustained, both as a surgeon and as a writer, had prepared us to expect a treatise of great excellence and originality; but we confess we were by no means prepared for the work which is before us—the most complete treatise upon surgery ever published, either in this or any other country, and we might, perhaps, safely say, the most original. There is no subject belonging properly to surgery which has not received from the author a due share of attention. Dr. Gross has supplied a want in surgical literature which has long been felt by practitioners; he has furnished us with a complete practical treatise upon surgery in all its departments. As Americans, we are proud of the achievement; as surgeons, we are most sincerely thankful to him for his extraordinary labors in our behalf.—*N. Y. Review and Buffalo Med. Journal.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

ELEMENTS OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. Third edition, thoroughly revised and greatly improved. In one large and very handsome octavo volume, with about three hundred and fifty beautiful illustrations, of which a large number are from original drawings, extra cloth. $4 75.

The very rapid advances in the Science of Pathological Anatomy during the last few years have rendered essential a thorough modification of this work, with a view of making it a correct exponent of the present state of the subject. The very careful manner in which this task has been executed, and the amount of alteration which it has undergone, have enabled the author to say that "with the many changes and improvements now introduced, the work may be regarded almost as a new treatise," while the efforts of the author have been seconded as regards the mechanical execution of the volume, rendering it one of the handsomest productions of the American press.

We most sincerely congratulate the author on the successful manner in which he has accomplished his proposed object. His book is most admirably calculated to fill up a blank which has long been felt to exist in this department of medical literature, and as such must become very widely circulated amongst all classes of the profession.—*Dublin Quarterly Journ. of Med. Science*, Nov. 1857.

We have been favorably impressed with the general manner in which Dr. Gross has executed his task of affording a comprehensive digest of the present state of the literature of Pathological Anatomy, and have much pleasure in recommending his work to our readers, as we believe one well deserving of diligent perusal and careful study.—*Montreal Med. Chron.*, Sept. 1857.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON FOREIGN BODIES IN THE AIR-PASSAGES. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, with illustrations. pp. 468. $2 75.

GROSS (SAMUEL D.), M. D.,

Professor of Surgery in the Jefferson Medical College of Philadelphia, &c.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES, INJURIES, AND MALFORMATIONS OF THE URINARY BLADDER, THE PROSTATE GLAND, AND THE URETHRA. Second Edition, revised and much enlarged, with one hundred and eighty-four illustrations. In one large and very handsome octavo volume, of over nine hundred pages, extra cloth, $4 75.

Philosophical in its design, methodical in its arrangement, ample and sound in its practical details, it may in truth be said to leave scarcely anything to be desired on so important a subject.—*Boston Med. and Surg Journal.*

Whoever will peruse the vast amount of valuable practical information it contains, will, we think, agree with us, that there is no work in the English language which can make any just pretensions to be its equal.—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine.*

A volume replete with truths and principles of the utmost value in the investigation of these diseases.—*American Medical Journal.*

GRAY (HENRY), F. R. S.,

Lecturer on Anatomy at St. George's Hospital, London, &c.

ANATOMY, DESCRIPTIVE AND SURGICAL. The Drawings by H. V. CARTER, M. D., late Demonstrator on Anatomy at St. George's Hospital; the Dissections jointly by the AUTHOR and Dr. CARTER. Second American, from the second revised and improved London edition. In one magnificent imperial octavo volume, of over 800 pages, with 388 large and elaborate engravings on wood. Price in extra cloth, $6 25; leather, raised bands, $7 00.

The speedy exhaustion of a large edition of this work is sufficient evidence that its plan and execution have been found to present superior practical advantages in facilitating the study of Anatomy. In presenting it to the profession a second time, the author has availed himself of the opportunity to supply any deficiencies which experience in its use had shown to exist, and to correct any errors of detail, to which the first edition of a scientific work on so extensive and complicated a science is liable. These improvements have resulted in some increase in the size of the volume, while twenty-six new wood-cuts have been added to the beautiful series of illustrations which form so distinctive a feature of the work. The American edition has been passed through the press under the supervision of a competent professional man, who has taken every care to render it in all respects accurate, and it is now presented, without any increase of price, as fitted to maintain and extend the popularity which it has everywhere acquired.

With little trouble, the busy practitioner whose knowledge of anatomy may have become obscured by want of practice, may now resuscitate his former anatomical lore, and be ready for any emergency. It is to this class of individuals, and not to the student alone, that this work will ultimately tend to be of most incalculable advantage, and we feel satisfied that the library of the medical man will soon be considered incomplete in which a copy of this work does not exist.—*Madras Quarterly Journal of Med. Science*, July, 1861.

This edition is much improved and enlarged, and contains several new illustrations by Dr. Westmacott. The volume is a complete companion to the dissecting-room, and saves the necessity of the student possessing a variety of "Manuals."—*The London Lancet*, Feb. 9, 1861.

The work before us is one entitled to the highest praise, and we accordingly welcome it as a valuable addition to medical literature. Intermediate in fulness of detail between the treatises of Sarpey and of Wilson, its characteristic merit lies in the number and excellence of the engravings it contains. Most of these are original, of much larger than ordinary size, and admirably executed. The various parts are also lettered after the plan adopted in Holden's Osteology. It would be difficult to over-estimate the advantages offered by this mode of pictorial illustration. Bones, ligaments, muscles, bloodvessels, and nerves are each in turn figured, and marked with their appropriate names; thus enabling the student to comprehend, at a glance, what would otherwise often be ignored, or at any rate, acquired only by prolonged and irksome application. In conclusion, we heartily commend the work of Mr. Gray to the attention of the medical profession, feeling certain that it should be regarded as one of the most valuable contributions ever made to educational literature.—*N. Y. Monthly Review*, Dec. 1859.

In this view, we regard the work of Mr. Gray as far better adapted to the wants of the profession, and especially of the student, than any treatise on anatomy yet published in this country. It is destined, we believe, to supersede all others, both as a manual of dissections, and a standard of reference to the student of general or relative anatomy.—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine*, Nov. 1859.

For this truly admirable work the profession is indebted to the distinguished author of "Gray on the Spleen." The vacancy it fills has been long felt to exist in this country. Mr. Gray writes throughout with both branches of his subject in view. His description of each particular part is followed by a notice of its relations to the parts with which it is connected, and this, too, sufficiently ample for all the purposes of the operative surgeon. After describing the bones and muscles, he gives a concise statement of the fractures to which the bones of the extremities are most liable, together with the amount and direction of the displacement to which the fragments are subjected by muscular action. The section on arteries is remarkably full and accurate. Not only is the surgical anatomy given to every important vessel, with directions for its ligation, but at the end of the description of each arterial trunk we have a useful summary of the irregularities which may occur in its origin, course, and termination.—*N. A. Med. Chir. Review*, Mar. 1859.

Mr. Gray's book, in excellency of arrangement and completeness of execution, exceeds any work on anatomy hitherto published in the English language, affording a complete view of the structure of the human body, with especial reference to practical surgery. Thus the volume constitutes a perfect book of reference for the practitioner, demanding a place in even the most limited library of the physician or surgeon, and a work of necessity for the student to fix in his mind what he has learned by the dissecting knife from the book of nature.—*The Dublin Quarterly Journal of Med. Sciences*, Nov. 1858.

In our judgment, the mode of illustration adopted in the present volume cannot but present many advantages to the student of anatomy. To the zealous disciple of Vesalius, earnestly desirous of real improvement, the book will certainly be of immense value; but, at the same time, we must also confess that to those simply desirous of "cramming" it will be an undoubted godsend. The peculiar value of Mr. Gray's mode of illustration is nowhere more markedly evident than in the chapter on osteology, and especially in those portions which treat of the bones of the head and of their development. The study of these parts is thus made one of comparative ease, if not of positive pleasure; and those bugbears of the student, the temporal and sphenoid bones, are shorn of half their terrors. It is, in our estimation, an admirable and complete text-book for the student, and a useful work of reference for the practitioner; its pictorial character forming a novel element, to which we have already sufficiently alluded.—*Am. Journ. Med. Sci.*, July, 1859.

GIBSON'S INSTITUTES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY. Eighth edition, improved and altered. With thirty-four plates. In two handsome octavo volumes, containing about 1,000 pages, leather, raised bands. $6 50.

GARDNER'S MEDICAL CHEMISTRY, for the use of Students and the Profession. In one royal 12mo. vol., cloth, pp. 396, with wood-cuts. $1.

GLUGE'S ATLAS OF PATHOLOGICAL HISTOLOGY. Translated, with Notes and Additions, by JOSEPH LEIDY, M. D. In one volume, very large imperial quarto, extra cloth, with 320 copper-plate figures, plain and colored, $5 00.

HUGHES' INTRODUCTION TO THE PRACTICE OF AUSCULTATION AND OTHER MODES OF PHYSICAL DIAGNOSIS. IN DISEASES OF THE LUNGS AND HEART. Second edition. I vol. royal 12mo., ex. cloth, pp. 304. $1 00.

HAMILTON (FRANK H.), M. D.,

Professor of Surgery in the Long Island College Hospital.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON FRACTURES AND DISLOCATIONS.

Second edition, revised and improved. In one large and handsome octavo volume, of over 750 pages, with nearly 300 illustrations, extra cloth, $4 75. (*Just Ready*, May, 1863.)

The early demand for a new edition of this work shows that it has been successful in securing the confidence of the profession as a standard authority for consultation and reference on its important and difficult subject. In again passing it through the press, the author has taken the opportunity to revise it carefully, and introduce whatever improvements have been suggested by further experience and observation. An additional chapter on Gun-shot Fractures will be found to adapt it still more fully to the exigencies of the time.

Among the many good workers at surgery of whom America may now boast, not the least is Frank Hastings Hamilton; and the volume before us is (we say it with a pang of wounded patriotism) the best and handiest book on the subject in the English language. It is in vain to attempt a review of it; nearly as vain to seek for any sins, either of commission or omission. We have seen no work on practical surgery which we would sooner recommend to our brother surgeons, especially those of "the services," or those whose practice lies in districts where a man has necessarily to rely on his own unaided resources. The practitioner will find in it directions for nearly every possible accident, easily found and comprehended; and much pleasant reading for him to muse over in the after consideration of his cases.—*Edinburgh Med. Journ.* Feb. 1861.

This is a valuable contribution to the surgery of most important affections, and is the more welcome, inasmuch as at the present time we do not possess a single complete treatise on Fractures and Dislocations in the English language. It has remained for our American brother to produce a complete treatise upon the subject, and bring together in a convenient form those alterations and improvements that have been made from time to time in the treatment of these affections. One great and valuable feature in the work before us is the fact that it comprises all the improvements introduced into the practice of both English and American surgery, and though far from omitting mention of our continental neighbors, the author by no means encourages the notion—but too prevalent in some quarters—that nothing is good unless imported from France or Germany. The latter half of the work is devoted to the consideration of the various dislocations and their appropriate treatment, and its merit is fully equal to that of the preceding portion.—*The London Lancet*, May 5, 1860.

It is emphatically *the* book upon the subjects of which it treats, and we cannot doubt that it will continue so to be for an indefinite period of time. When we say, however, that we believe it will at once take its place as the best book for consultation by the practitioner; and that it will form the most complete, available, and reliable guide in emergencies of every nature connected with its subjects; and also that the student of surgery may make it his text-book with entire confidence, and with pleasure also, from its agreeable and easy style—we think our own opinion may be gathered as to its value.—*Boston Medical and Surgical Journal*, March 1, 1860.

The work is concise, judicious, and accurate, and adapted to the wants of the student, practitioner, and investigator, honorable to the author and to the profession.—*Chicago Med. Journal*, March, 1860.

We regard this work as an honor not only to its author, but to the profession of our country. Were we to review it thoroughly, we could not convey to the mind of the reader more forcibly our honest opinion expressed in the few words—we think it the best book of its kind extant. Every man interested in surgery will soon have this work on his desk. He who does not, will be the loser.—*New Orleans Medical News*, March, 1860.

Dr. Hamilton is fortunate in having succeeded in filling the void, so long felt, with what cannot fail to be at once accepted as a model monograph in some respects, and a work of classical authority. We sincerely congratulate the profession of the United States on the appearance of such a publication from one of their number. We have reason to be proud of it as an original work, both in a literary and scientific point of view, and to esteem it as a valuable guide in a most difficult and important branch of study and practice. On every account, therefore, we hope that it may soon be widely known abroad as an evidence of genuine progress on this side of the Atlantic, and further, that it may be still more widely known at home as an authoritative teacher from which every one may profitably learn, and as affording an example of honest, well-directed, and untiring industry in authorship which every surgeon may emulate.—*Am. Med. Journal*, April, 1860.

HOBLYN (RICHARD D.), M. D.

A DICTIONARY OF THE TERMS USED IN MEDICINE AND THE COLLATERAL SCIENCES.

A new American edition. Revised, with numerous Additions, by ISAAC HAYS, M. D., editor of the "American Journal of the Medical Sciences." In one large royal 12mo. volume, leather, of over 500 double columned pages. $1 50.

To both practitioner and student, we recommend this dictionary as being convenient in size, accurate in definition, and sufficiently full and complete for ordinary consultation.—*Charleston Med. Journ.*

We know of no dictionary better arranged and adapted. It is not encumbered with the obsolete terms of a bygone age, but it contains all that are now in use; embracing every department of medical science down to the very latest date.—*Western Lancet.*

Hoblyn's Dictionary has long been a favorite with us. It is the best book of definitions we have, and ought always to be upon the student's table.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal.*

HOLLAND'S MEDICAL NOTES AND REFLECTIONS. From the third London edition. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth. $3.

HORNER'S SPECIAL ANATOMY AND HISTOLOGY. Eighth edition. Extensively revised and modified. In two large octavo volumes, extra cloth, of more than 1000 pages, with over 300 illustrations. $6 00.

HODGE (HUGH L.), M. D.,

Professor of Midwifery and the Diseases of Women and Children in the University of Pennsylvania, &c.

ON DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN, including Displacements of the Uterus.

With original illustrations. In one beautifully printed octavo volume, of nearly 500 pages, extra cloth. $3 25.

We will say at once that the work fulfils its object capitally well; and we will moreover venture the assertion that it will inaugurate an improved practice throughout this whole country. The secrets of the author's success are so clearly revealed that the attentive student cannot fail to insure a goodly portion of similar success in his own practice. It is a credit to *all* medical literature; and we add, that the physician who does not place it in his library, and who does not faithfully con its pages, will lose a vast deal of knowledge that would be most useful to himself and beneficial to his patients. *It is a practical work of the highest order of merit;* and it will take rank as such immediately.—*Maryland and Virginia Medical Journal*, Feb. 1861.

This contribution towards the elucidation of the pathology and treatment of some of the diseases peculiar to women, cannot fail to meet with a favorable reception from the medical profession. The character of the particular maladies of which the work before us treats; their frequency, variety, and obscurity; the amount of malaise and even of actual suffering by which they are invariably attended; their obstinacy, the difficulty with which they are overcome, and their disposition again and again to recur—these, taken in connection with the entire competency of the author to render a correct account of their nature, their causes, and their appropriate management—his ample experience, his matured judgment, and his perfect conscientiousness—invest this publication with an interest and value to which few of the medical treatises of a recent date can lay a stronger, if, perchance, an equal claim.—*Am. Journ. Med. Sciences*, Jan. 1861.

Indeed, although no part of the volume is not eminently deserving of perusal and study, we think that the nine chapters devoted to this subject, are especially so, and we know of no more valuable monograph upon the symptoms, prognosis, and management of these annoying maladies than is constituted by this part of the work. We cannot but regard it as one of the most original and most practical works of the day; one which every accoucheur and physician should most carefully read; for we are persuaded that he will arise from its perusal with new ideas, which will induct him into a more rational practice in regard to many a suffering female, who may have placed her health in his hands.—*British American Journal*, Feb. 1861.

Of the many excellences of the work we will not speak at length. We advise all who would acquire a knowledge of the proper management of the maladies of which it treats, to study it with care. The second part is of itself a most valuable contribution to the practice of our art.—*Am. Med. Monthly and New York Review*, Feb. 1861.

The illustrations, which are all original, are drawn to a uniform scale of one-half the natural size.

HABERSHON (S. O.), M. D.,

Assistant Physician to and Lecturer on Materia Medica and Therapeutics at Guy's Hospital, &c.

PATHOLOGICAL AND PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON DISEASES OF THE ALIMENTARY CANAL, ŒSOPHAGUS, STOMACH, CÆCUM, AND INTESTINES.

With illustrations on wood. In one handsome octavo volume of 312 pages, extra cloth $1 75.

JONES (T. WHARTON), F. R. S.,

Professor of Ophthalmic Medicine and Surgery in University College, London, &c.

THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OPHTHALMIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY.

With one hundred and ten illustrations. Second American from the second and revised London edition, with additions by EDWARD HARTSHORNE, M. D., Surgeon to Wills' Hospital, &c. In one large, handsome royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, of 500 pages. $1 50.

JONES (C. HANDFIELD), F. R. S., & EDWARD H. SIEVEKING, M.D.,

Assistant Physicians and Lecturers in St. Mary's Hospital, London.

A MANUAL OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY.

First American Edition, Revised. With three hundred and ninety-seven handsome wood engravings. In one large and beautiful octavo volume of nearly 750 pages, extra cloth. $3 75.

As a concise text-book, containing, in a condensed form, a complete outline of what is known in the domain of Pathological Anatomy, it is perhaps the best work in the English language. Its great merit consists in its completeness and brevity, and in this respect it supplies a great desideratum in our literature. Heretofore the student of pathology was obliged to glean from a great number of monographs, and the field was so extensive that but few cultivated it with any degree of success. As a simple work of reference, therefore, it is of great value to the student of pathological anatomy, and should be in every physician's library.—*Western Lancet.*

KIRKES (WILLIAM SENHOUSE), M. D.,

Demonstrator of Morbid Anatomy at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, &c.

A MANUAL OF PHYSIOLOGY.

A new American, from the third and improved London edition. With two hundred illustrations. In one large and handsome royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth. pp. 586. $2 00.

This is a new and very much improved edition of Dr. Kirkes' well-known Handbook of Physiology. It combines conciseness with completeness, and is, therefore, admirably adapted for consultation by the busy practitioner.—*Dublin Quarterly Journal.*

One of the very best handbooks of Physiology we possess—presenting just such an outline of the science as the student requires during his attendance upon a course of lectures, or for reference whilst preparing for examination.—*Am. Medical Journal.*

Its excellence is in its compactness, its clearness, and its carefully cited authorities. It is the most convenient of text-books. These gentlemen, Messrs. Kirkes and Paget, have the gift of telling us what we want to know, without thinking it necessary to tell us all they know.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

For the student beginning this study, and the practitioner who has but leisure to refresh his memory, this book is invaluable, as it contains all that it is important to know.—*Charleston Med. Journal.*

KNAPP'S TECHNOLOGY; or, Chemistry applied to the Arts and to Manufactures. Edited by Dr. RONALDS, Dr. RICHARDSON, and Prof. W. R. JOHNSON. In two handsome 8vo. vols., extra cloth, with about 500 wood-engravings. $6 00.

LAYCOCK'S LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND METHODS OF MEDICAL OBSERVATION AND RESEARCH. For the Use of Advanced Students and Junior Practitioners. In one royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth. Price $1.

LALLEMAND AND WILSON.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE CAUSES, SYMPTOMS, AND TREATMENT OF SPERMATORRHŒA. By M. LALLEMAND. Translated and edited by HENRY J. McDOUGALL. Third American edition. To which is added —— ON DISEASES OF THE VESICULÆ SEMINALES; AND THEIR ASSOCIATED ORGANS. With special reference to the Morbid Secretions of the Prostatic and Urethral Mucous Membrane. By MARRIS WILSON, M. D. In one neat octavo volume, of about 400 pp., extra cloth. $2 00.

LA ROCHE (R.), M. D., &c.

YELLOW FEVER, considered in its Historical, Pathological, Etiological, and Therapeutical Relations. Including a Sketch of the Disease as it has occurred in Philadelphia from 1699 to 1854, with an examination of the connections between it and the fevers known under the same name in other parts of temperate as well as in tropical regions. In two large and handsome octavo volumes of nearly 1500 pages, extra cloth. $7 00.

From Professor S. H. Dickson, Charleston, S. C., September 18, 1855.

A monument of intelligent and well applied research, almost without example. It is, indeed, in itself, a large library, and is destined to constitute the special resort as a book of reference, in the subject of which it treats, to all future time.

We have not time at present, engaged as we are, by day and by night, in the work of combating this very disease, now prevailing in our city, to do more than give this cursory notice of what we consider as undoubtedly the most able and erudite medical publication our country has yet produced. But in view of the startling fact, that this, the most malignant and unmanageable disease of modern times, has for several years been prevailing in our country to a greater extent than ever before; that it is no longer confined to either large or small cities, but penetrates country villages, plantations, and farmhouses; that it is treated with scarcely better success now than thirty or forty years ago; that there is vast mischief done by ignorant pretenders to knowledge in regard to the disease, and in view of the probability that a majority of southern physicians will be called upon to treat the disease, we trust that this able and comprehensive treatise will be very generally read in the south.—*Memphis Med. Recorder.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

PNEUMONIA; its Supposed Connection, Pathological and Etiological, with Autumnal Fevers, including an Inquiry into the Existence and Morbid Agency of Malaria. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 500 pages. $3 00.

LAWRENCE (W.), F. R. S., &c.

A TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE EYE. A new edition, edited, with numerous additions, and 243 illustrations, by ISAAC HAYS, M. D., Surgeon to Will's Hospital, &c. In one very large and handsome octavo volume, of 950 pages, strongly bound in leather with raised bands. $6 00.

LUDLOW (J. L.), M. D.

A MANUAL OF EXAMINATIONS upon Anatomy, Physiology, Surgery, Practice of Medicine, Obstetrics, Materia Medica, Chemistry, Pharmacy, and Therapeutics. To which is added a Medical Formulary. Third edition, thoroughly revised and greatly extended and enlarged. With 370 illustrations. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume, leather, of 816 large pages. $2 50.

We know of no better companion for the student during the hours spent in the lecture room, or to refresh, at a glance, his memory of the various topics *crammed* into his head by the various professors to whom he is compelled to listen.—*Western Lancet*, May, 1857.

LEHMANN (C. G.)

PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY. Translated from the second edition by GEORGE E. DAY, M. D., F. R. S., &c., edited by R. E. ROGERS, M. D., Professor of Chemistry in the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania, with illustrations selected from Funke's Atlas of Physiological Chemistry, and an Appendix of plates. Complete in two large and handsome octavo volumes, extra cloth, containing 1200 pages, with nearly two hundred illustrations. $6 00.

The work of Lehmann stands unrivalled as the most comprehensive book of reference and information extant on every branch of the subject on which it treats.—*Edinburgh Journal of Medical Science.*

The most important contribution as yet made to Physiological Chemistry.—*Am. Journal Med. Sciences*, Jan. 1856.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

MANUAL OF CHEMICAL PHYSIOLOGY. Translated from the German, with Notes and Additions, by J. CHESTON MORRIS, M. D., with an Introductory Essay on Vital Force, by Professor SAMUEL JACKSON, M. D., of the University of Pennsylvania. With illustrations on wood. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 336 pages. $2 25.

From Prof. Jackson's Introductory Essay.

In adopting the handbook of Dr. Lehmann as a manual of Organic Chemistry for the use of the students of the University, and in recommending his original work of PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY *for their more mature studies*, the high value of his researches, and the great weight of his authority *in that important* department of medical science are fully recognized.

LYONS (ROBERT D.), K. C. C.,

Late Pathologist in-chief to the British Army in the Crimea, &c.

A TREATISE ON FEVER; or, selections from a course of Lectures on Fever.

Being part of a course of Theory and Practice of Medicine. In one neat octavo volume, of 362 pages, extra cloth; $2 00. (*Just Issued.*)

We have great pleasure in recommending Dr. Lyons' work on *Fever* to the attention of the profession. It is a work which cannot fail to enhance the author's previous well-earned reputation, as a diligent, careful, and accurate observer.—*British Med. Journal*, March 2, 1861.

Taken as a whole we can recommend it in the highest terms as well worthy the careful perusal and study of every student and practitioner of medicine. We consider the work a most valuable addition to medical literature, and one destined to wield no little influence over the mind of the profession.—*Med. and Surg. Reporter*, May 4, 1861.

This is an admirable work upon the most remarkable and most important class of diseases to which mankind are liable.—*Med. Journ. of N. Carolina*, May, 1861.

MEIGS (CHARLES D.), M. D.,

Lately Professor of Obstetrics, &c. in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.

OBSTETRICS: THE SCIENCE AND THE ART. Fourth edition, revised and improved.

With one hundred and twenty-nine illustrations. In one beautifully printed octavo volume, leather, of seven hundred and thirty large pages. $4 00. (*Now Ready*, Feb. 1863.)

FROM THE AUTHOR'S PREFACE.

"In this edition I have endeavored to amend the work by changes in its form; by careful corrections of many expressions, and by a few omissions and some additions as to the text.

"The Student will find that I have recast the article on Placenta Prævia, which I was led to do out of my desire to notice certain new modes of treatment which I regarded as not only ill founded as to the philosophy of our department, but dangerous to the people.

"In changing the form of my work by dividing it into paragraphs or sections, numbered from 1 to 959, I thought to present to the reader a common-place book of the whole volume. Such a table of contents ought to prove both convenient and useful to a Student while attending public lectures."

A work which has enjoyed so extensive a reputation and has been received with such general favor, requires only the assurance that the author has labored assiduously to embody in his new edition whatever has been found necessary to render it fully on a level with the most advanced state of the subject. Both as a text-book for the student and as a reliable work of reference for the practitioner, it is therefore to be hoped that the volume will be found worthy a continuance of the confidence reposed in previous editions.

As an elementary treatise—concise, but, withal, clear and comprehensive—we know of no one better adapted for the use of the student; while the young practitioner will find in it a body of sound doctrine, and a series of excellent practical directions, adapted to all the conditions of the various forms of labor and their results, which he will be induced, we are persuaded, again and again to consult, and always with profit. It has seldom been our lot to peruse a work upon the subject, from which we have received greater satisfaction, and which we believe to be better calculated to communicate to the student correct and definite views upon the several topics embraced within the scope of its teachings.—*Am. Journ. Med. Sci.*

An author of established merit, a professor of Midwifery, and a practitioner of high reputation and immense experience—we may assuredly regard his work now before us as representing the most advanced state of obstetric science in America up to the time at which he writes. We consider Dr. Meigs' book as a valuable acquisition to obstetric literature, and one that will very much assist the practitioner under many circumstances of doubt and perplexity.—*The Dublin Quarterly Journal.*

These various heads are subdivided so well, so lucidly explained, that a good memory is all that is necessary in order to put the reader in possession of a thorough knowledge of this important subject. Dr. Meigs has conferred a great benefit on the profession in publishing this excellent work.—*St. Louis Medical and Surgical Journal.*

He has an earnest way with him, when speaking of the most elementary subjects, which fixes the attention and adds much value to the work as a text-book for students; indeed it is obviously the result of much practical acquaintance with the art of teaching.—*The British and Foreign Med.-Chirurg. Review.*

We are acquainted with no work on midwifery of greater practical value.—*Boston Med. & Surg. Journ.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR. (*Just Issued.*)

WOMAN: HER DISEASES AND THEIR REMEDIES. A Series of Lectures to his Class. Fourth and Improved edition.

In one large and beautifully printed octavo volume, extra cloth, of over 700 pages. $3 60.

In other respects, in our estimation, too much cannot be said in praise of this work. It abounds with beautiful passages, and for conciseness, for originality, and for all that is commendable in a work on the diseases of females, it is not excelled, and probably not equalled in the English language. On the whole, we know of no work on the diseases of women which we can so cordially commend to the student and practitioner as the one before us.—*Ohio Med. and Surg. Journal.*

The body of the book is worthy of attentive consideration, and is evidently the production of a clever, thoughtful, and sagacious physician. Dr. Meigs's letters on the diseases of the external organs, contain many interesting and rare cases, and many instructive observations. We take our leave of Dr. Meigs, with a high opinion of his talents and originality.—*The British and Foreign Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

Every chapter is replete with practical instruction, and bears the impress of being the composition of an acute and experienced mind. There is a terseness, and at the same time an accuracy in his description of symptoms, and in the rules for diagnosis, which cannot fail to recommend the volume to the attention of the reader.—*Ranking's Abstract.*

It contains a vast amount of practical knowledge, by one who has accurately observed and retained the experience of many years.—*Dublin Quarterly Journal.*

Full of important matter, conveyed in a ready and agreeable manner.—*St. Louis Med. and Surg. Jour.*

There is an off-hand fervor, a glow, and a warm-heartedness infecting the effort of Dr. Meigs, which is entirely captivating, and which absolutely hurries the reader through from beginning to end. Besides, the book teems with solid instruction, and it shows the very highest evidence of ability, viz., the clearness with which the information is presented. We know of no better test of one's understanding a subject than the evidence of the power of lucidly explaining it. The most elementary, as well as the obscurest subjects, under the pencil of Prof. Meigs, are isolated and made to stand out in such bold relief, as to produce distinct impressions upon the mind and memory of the reader.—*The Charleston Med. Journal.*

MEIGS (CHARLES D.) M. D.,

Lately Professor of Obstetrics, &c., in Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia.

ON THE NATURE, SIGNS, AND TREATMENT OF CHILDBED FEVER. In a Series of Letters addressed to the Students of his Class. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 365 pages. $2 50.

The instructive and interesting author of this work, whose previous labors have placed his countrymen under deep and abiding obligations, again challenges their admiration in the fresh and vigorous, attractive and racy pages before us. It is a delectable book. * * * This treatise upon childbed fevers will have an extensive sale, being destined, as it deserves, to find a place in the library of every practitioner who scorns to lag in the rear.—*Nashville Journal of Medicine and Surgery.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR; WITH COLORED PLATES.

A TREATISE ON ACUTE AND CHRONIC DISEASES OF THE NECK OF THE UTERUS. With numerous plates, drawn and colored from nature in the highest style of art. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth. $4 50.

MACLISE (JOSEPH), SURGEON.

SURGICAL ANATOMY. Forming one volume, very large imperial quarto. With sixty-eight large and splendid Plates, drawn in the best style and beautifully colored. Containing one hundred and ninety Figures, many of them the size of life. Together with copious and explanatory letter-press. Strongly and handsomely bound in extra cloth, being one of the cheapest and best executed Surgical works as yet issued in this country. $11 00.

Gentlemen preparing for service in the field or hospital will find these plates of the highest practical value, either for consultation in emergencies or to refresh their recollection of the dissecting room.

*** The size of this work prevents its transmission through the post-office as a whole, but those who desire to have copies forwarded by mail, can receive them in five parts, done up in stout wrappers. Price $9 00.

One of the greatest artistic triumphs of the age in Surgical Anatomy.—*British American Medical Journal.*

No practitioner whose means will admit should fail to possess it.—*Ranking's Abstract.*

Too much cannot be said in its praise; indeed, we have not language to do it justice.—*Ohio Medical and Surgical Journal.*

The most accurately engraved and beautifully colored plates we have ever seen in an American book—one of the best and cheapest surgical works ever published.—*Buffalo Medical Journal.*

It is very rare that so elegantly printed, so well illustrated, and so useful a work, is offered at so moderate a price.—*Charleston Medical Journal.*

Its plates can boast a superiority which places them almost beyond the reach of competition.—*Medical Examiner.*

Country practitioners will find these plates of immense value.—*N. Y. Medical Gazette.*

A work which has no parallel in point of accuracy and cheapness in the English language.—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine.*

We are extremely gratified to announce to the profession the completion of this truly magnificent work, which, as a whole, certainly stands unrivalled, both for accuracy of drawing, beauty of coloring, and all the requisite explanations of the subject in hand.—*The New Orleans Medical and Surgical Journal.*

This is by far the ablest work on Surgical Anatomy that has come under our observation. We know of no other work that would justify a student, in any degree, for neglect of actual dissection. In those sudden emergencies that so often arise, and which require the instantaneous command of minute anatomical knowledge, a work of this kind keeps the details of the dissecting-room perpetually fresh in the memory.—*The Western Journal of Medicine and Surgery.*

MILLER (HENRY), M. D.,

Professor of Obstetrics and Diseases of Women and Children in the University of Louisville.

PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRICS, &c.; including the Treatment of Chronic Inflammation of the Cervix and Body of the Uterus considered as a frequent cause of Abortion. With about one hundred illustrations on wood. In one very handsome octavo volume, of over 600 pages, extra cloth. $3 75.

We congratulate the author that the task is done. We congratulate him that he has given to the medical public a work which will secure for him a high and permanent position among the standard authorities on the principles and practice of obstetrics. Congratulations are not less due to the medical profession of this country, on the acquisition of a treatise embodying the results of the studies, reflections, and experience of Prof. Miller.—*Buffalo Medical Journal.*

In fact, this volume must take its place among the standard systematic treatises on obstetrics; a position to which its merits justly entitle it.—*The Cincinnati Lancet and Observer.*

A most respectable and valuable addition to our home medical literature, and one reflecting credit alike on the author and the institution to which he is attached. The student will find in this work a most useful guide to his studies; the country practitioner, rusty in his reading, can obtain from its pages a fair resumé of the modern literature of the science; and we hope to see this American production generally consulted by the profession.—*Va. Med. Journal.*

MACKENZIE (W.), M. D.,

Surgeon Oculist in Scotland in ordinary to Her Majesty, &c. &c.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES AND INJURIES OF THE EYE. To which is prefixed an Anatomical Introduction explanatory of a Horizontal Section of the Human Eyeball, by THOMAS WHARTON JONES, F. R. S. From the Fourth Revised and Enlarged London Edition. With Notes and Additions by ADDINELL HEWSON, M. D., Surgeon to Wills Hospital, &c. &c. In one very large and handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, with plates and numerous wood-cuts. $5 25.

The treatise of Dr. Mackenzie indisputably holds *the first place*, and forms, in respect of learning and *research, an Encyclopædia* unequalled in extent by *any other work* of the kind, either English or foreign. —*Dixon on Diseases of the Eye.*

We consider it the duty of every one who has the love of his profession and the welfare of his patient at heart, to make himself familiar with this the most complete work in the English language upon the diseases of the eye.—Med. Times and Gazette.

MILLER (JAMES), F. R. S. E.,

Professor of Surgery in the University of Edinburgh, &c.

PRINCIPLES OF SURGERY. Fourth American, from the third and revised Edinburgh edition. In one large and very beautiful volume, extra cloth, of 700 pages, with two hundred and forty illustrations on wood. $3 75.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

THE PRACTICE OF SURGERY. Fourth American from the last Edinburgh edition. Revised by the American editor. Illustrated by three hundred and sixty-four engravings on wood. In one large octavo volume, extra cloth, of nearly 700 pages. $3 75.

No encomium of ours could add to the popularity of Miller's Surgery. Its reputation in this country is unsurpassed by that of any other work, and, when taken in connection with the author's *Principles of Surgery*, constitutes a whole, without reference to which no conscientious surgeon would be willing to practice his art.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal.*

It is seldom that two volumes have ever made so profound an impression in so short a time as the "Principles" and the "Practice" of Surgery by Mr. Miller—or so richly merited the reputation they have acquired. The author is an eminently sensible, practical, and well-informed man, who knows exactly what he is talking about and exactly how to talk it.—*Kentucky Medical Recorder.*

By the almost unanimous voice of the profession, his works, both on the principles and practice of surgery have been assigned the highest rank. If we were limited to but one work on surgery, that one should be Miller's, as we regard it as superior to all others.—*St. Louis Med. and Surg. Journal.*

The author has in this and his "Principles," presented to the profession one of the most complete and reliable systems of Surgery extant. His style of writing is original, impressive, and engaging, energetic, concise, and lucid. Few have the faculty of condensing so much in small space, and at the same time so persistently holding the attention. Whether as a text-book for students or a book of reference for practitioners, it cannot be too strongly recommended.—*Southern Journal of Med. and Physical Sciences.*

MORLAND (W. W.), M. D.,

Fellow of the Massachusetts Medical Society, &c.

DISEASES OF THE URINARY ORGANS; a Compendium of their Diagnosis, Pathology, and Treatment. With illustrations. In one large and handsome octavo volume, of about 600 pages, extra cloth. $3 50.

Taken as a whole, we can recommend Dr. Morland's compendium as a very desirable addition to the library of every medical or surgical practitioner.—*Brit. and For. Med.-Chir. Rev.*, April, 1859.

Every medical practitioner whose attention has been to any extent attracted towards the class of diseases to which this treatise relates, must have often and sorely experienced the want of some full, yet concise recent compendium to which he could refer. This desideratum has been supplied by Dr. Morland, and it has been ably done. He has placed before us a full, judicious, and reliable digest. Each subject is treated with sufficient minuteness, yet in a succinct, narrational style, such as to render the work one of great interest, and one which will prove in the highest degree useful to the general practitioner.—*N. Y. Journ. of Medicine.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

THE MORBID EFFECTS OF THE RETENTION IN THE BLOOD OF THE ELEMENTS OF THE URINARY SECRETION. Being the Dissertation to which the Fiske Fund Prize was awarded, July 11, 1861. In one small octavo volume, 83 pages, extra cloth. 75 cents.

MONTGOMERY (W. F.), M. D., M. R. I. A., &c.,

Professor of Midwifery in the King and Queen's College of Physicians in Ireland, &c.

AN EXPOSITION OF THE SIGNS AND SYMPTOMS OF PREGNANCY. With some other Papers on Subjects connected with Midwifery. From the second and enlarged English edition. With two exquisite colored plates, and numerous wood-cuts. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of nearly 600 pages. $3 75.

A book unusually rich in practical suggestions.—*Am. Journal Med. Sciences*, Jan. 1857.

These several subjects so interesting in themselves, and so important, every one of them, to the most delicate and precious of social relations, controlling often the honor and domestic peace of a family, the legitimacy of offspring, or the life of its parent, are all treated with an elegance of diction, fulness of illustrations, acuteness and justice of reasoning, unparalleled in obstetrics, and unsurpassed in medicine. The reader's interest can never flag, so fresh, and vigorous, and classical is our author's style; and one forgets, in the renewed charm of every page, that it, and every line, and every word has been weighed and reweighed through years of preparation; that this is of all others the book of Obstetric Law, on each of its several topics; on all points connected with pregnancy, to be everywhere received as a manual of special jurisprudence, at once announcing fact, affording argument, establishing precedent, and governing alike the juryman, advocate, and judge.—*N. A. Med.-Chir. Review.*

MOHR (FRANCIS), PH. D., AND REDWOOD (THEOPHILUS).

PRACTICAL PHARMACY. Comprising the Arrangements, Apparatus, and Manipulations of the Pharmaceutical Shop and Laboratory. Edited, with extensive Additions, by Prof. WILLIAM PROCTER, of the Philadelphia College of Pharmacy. In one handsomely printed octavo volume, extra cloth, of 570 pages, with over 500 engravings on wood. $2 75

MAYNE'S DISPENSATORY AND THERAPEUTICAL REMEMBRANCER. With every Practical Formula contained in the three British Pharmacopœias. Edited, with the addition of the Formulæ of the U. S. Pharmacopœia, by R. E. GRIFFITH, M. D. 1 12mo. vol. ex. cl., 300 pp. 75 c.

MALGAIGNE'S OPERATIVE SURGERY, based on Normal and Pathological Anatomy. Translated from the French by FREDERICK BRITTAN, A. B., M. D. With numerous illustrations on wood. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of nearly six hundred pages. $2 25.

NEILL (JOHN), M. D.,

Surgeon to the Pennsylvania Hospital, &c.; and

FRANCIS GURNEY SMITH, M. D.,

Professor of Institutes of Medicine in the Pennsylvania Medical College.

AN ANALYTICAL COMPENDIUM OF THE VARIOUS BRANCHES OF MEDICAL SCIENCE; for the Use and Examination of Students. A new edition, revised and improved. In one very large and handsomely printed royal 12mo. volume, of about one thousand pages, with 374 wood-cuts. Strongly bound in leather, with raised bands. $3 25.

This work is again presented as eminently worthy of the favor with which it has hitherto been received. As a book for daily reference by the student requiring a guide to his more elaborate text-books, as a manual for preceptors desiring to stimulate their students by frequent and accurate examination, or as a source from which the practitioners of older date may easily and cheaply acquire a knowledge of the changes and improvement in professional science, its reputation is permanently established.

The best work of the kind with which we are acquainted.—*Med. Examiner.*

Having made free use of this volume in our examinations of pupils, we can speak from experience in recommending it as an admirable compend for students, and as especially useful to preceptors who examine their pupils. It will save the teacher much labor by enabling him readily to recall all of the points upon which his pupils should be examined. A work of this sort should be in the hands of every one who takes pupils into his office with a view of examining them; and this is unquestionably the best of its class.—*Transylvania Med. Journal.*

In the rapid course of lectures, where work for the students is heavy, and review necessary for an examination, a compend is not only valuable, but it is almost a *sine qua non*. The one before us is, in most of the divisions, the most unexceptionable of all books of the kind that we know of. The newest and soundest doctrines and the latest improvements and discoveries are explicitly, though concisely, laid before the student. There is a class to whom we very sincerely commend this cheap book as worth its weight in silver—that class is the graduates in medicine of more than ten years' standing, who have not studied medicine since. They will perhaps find out from it that the science is not exactly now what it was when they left it off.—*The Stethoscope.*

NELIGAN (J. MOORE), M. D., M. R. I. A., &c.

ATLAS OF CUTANEOUS DISEASES. In one beautiful quarto volume, extra cloth, with splendid colored plates, presenting nearly one hundred elaborate representations of disease. $4 50.

This beautiful volume is intended as a complete and accurate representation of all the varieties of Diseases of the Skin. While it can be consulted in conjunction with any work on Practice, it has especial reference to the author's "Treatise on Diseases of the Skin," so favorably received by the profession some years since. The publishers feel justified in saying that few more beautifully executed plates have ever been presented to the profession of this country.

Neligan's Atlas of Cutaneous Diseases supplies a long existent desideratum much felt by the largest class of our profession. It presents, in quarto size, 16 plates, each containing from 3 to 6 figures, and forming in all a total of 90 distinct representations of the different species of skin affections, grouped together in genera or families. The illustrations have been taken from nature, and have been copied with such fidelity that they present a striking picture of life; in which the reduced scale aptly serves to give, at a *coup d'œil*, the remarkable peculiarities of each individual variety. And while thus the disease is rendered more definable, there is yet no loss of proportion incurred by the necessary concentration. Each figure is highly colored, and so truthful has the artist been that the most fastidious observer could not justly take exception to the correctness of the execution of the pictures under his scrutiny.—*Montreal Med. Chronicle.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN. Third American edition. In one neat royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, of 334 pages. $1 00.

☞ The two volumes will be sent by mail on receipt of *Five Dollars.*

OWEN ON THE DIFFERENT FORMS OF THE SKELETON, AND OF THE TEETH. One vol. royal 12mo., extra cloth with numerous illustrations. $1 25.

PIRRIE (WILLIAM), F. R. S. E.,

Professor of Surgery in the University of Aberdeen.

THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY. Edited by JOHN NEILL, M. D., Professor of Surgery in the Penna. Medical College, Surgeon to the Pennsylvania Hospital, &c. In one very handsome 8vo. volume, extra cloth, of 780 pages, with 316 illustrations. $3 75.

We know of no other surgical work of a reasonable size, wherein there is so much theory and practice, or where subjects are more soundly or clearly taught.—*The Stethoscope.*

Prof. Pirrie, in the work before us, has elaborately discussed the principles of surgery, and a safe and effectual practice predicated upon them. Perhaps no work upon this subject heretofore issued is so full upon the science of the art of surgery.—*Nashville Journal of Medicine and Surgery.*

PARKER (LANGSTON),

Surgeon to the Queen's Hospital, Birmingham.

THE MODERN TREATMENT OF SYPHILITIC DISEASES, BOTH PRIMARY AND SECONDARY; comprising the Treatment of Constitutional and Confirmed Syphilis, by a safe and successful method. With numerous Cases, Formulæ, and Clinical Observations. From the Third and entirely rewritten London edition. In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth, of 316 pages. $1 75.

PARRISH (EDWARD),

Lecturer on Practical Pharmacy and Materia Medica in the Pennsylvania Academy of Medicine, &c.

AN INTRODUCTION TO PRACTICAL PHARMACY. Designed as a Text-Book for the Student, and as a Guide for the Physician and Pharmaceutist. With many Formulæ and Prescriptions. Third edition, greatly improved. In one handsome octavo volume, of about 700 pages, with several hundred Illustrations. (*Preparing for early publication.*)

Though for some time out of print, the appearance of a new edition of this work has been delayed for the purpose of embodying in it the results of the new U. S. Pharmacopœia. The approaching publication of this latter will enable the author to complete his revision at an early period, when those who have been waiting for the work may rely on obtaining a volume thoroughly on a level with the most advanced condition of pharmaceutical science.

The favor with which the work has thus far been received shows that the author was not mistaken in his estimate of the want of a treatise which should serve as a practical text-book for all engaged in preparing and dispensing medicines. Such a guide was indispensable not only to the educated pharmaceutist, but also to that large class of practitioners throughout the country who are obliged to compound their own prescriptions, and who during their collegiate course have no opportunity of obtaining a practical familiarity with the necessary processes and manipulations. The rapid exhaustion of two large editions is evidence that the author has succeeded in thoroughly carrying out his object, and that the profession may rely that nothing shall be wanting to render the new edition worthy a continuance of the confidence hitherto bestowed upon the work.

All that we can say of it is that to the practising physician, and especially the country physician, who is generally his own apothecary, there is hardly any book that might not better be dispensed with. It is at the same time a dispensatory and a pharmacy.—*Louisville Review.*

A careful examination of this work enables us to speak of it in the highest terms, as being the best treatise on practical pharmacy with which we are acquainted, and an invaluable *vade-mecum*, not only to the apothecary and to those practitioners who are accustomed to prepare their own medicines, but to every medical man and medical student.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal.*

This is altogether one of the most useful books we have seen. It is just what we have long felt to be needed by apothecaries, students, and practitioners of medicine, most of whom in this country have to put up their own prescriptions. It bears, upon every page, the impress of practical knowledge, conveyed in a plain common sense manner, and adapted to the comprehension of all who may read it. No detail has been omitted, however trivial it may seem, although really important to the dispenser of medicine.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal.*

That Edward Parrish, in writing a book upon *practical* Pharmacy some few years ago—one eminently original and unique—did the medical and pharmaceutical professions a great and valuable service, no one, we think, who has had access to its pages will deny; doubly welcome, then, is this new edition, containing the added results of his recent and rich experience as an observer, teacher, and practical operator in the pharmaceutical laboratory. The excellent plan of the first is more thoroughly, and in detail, carried out in this edition.—*Peninsular Med. Journal*, Jan. 1860.

Of course, all apothecaries who have not already a copy of the first edition will procure one of this; it is, therefore, to physicians residing in the country and in small towns, who cannot avail themselves of the skill of an educated pharmaceutist, that we would especially commend this work. In it they will find all that they desire to know, and should know, but very little of which they do really know in reference to this important collateral branch of their profession; for it is a well established fact, that, in the education of physicians, while the science of medicine is generally well taught, very little attention is paid to the art of preparing them for use, and we know not how this defect can be so well remedied as by procuring and consulting Dr. Parrish's excellent work.—*St. Louis Med. Journal*, Jan. 1860.

We know of no work on the subject which would be more indispensable to the physician or student desiring information on the subject of which it treats. With Griffith's "Medical Formulary" and this, the practising physician would be supplied with nearly or quite all the most useful information on the subject.—*Charleston Med. Jour. and Review*, Jan. 1860.

PEASLEE (E. R.), M. D.,

Professor of Physiology and General Pathology in the New York Medical College.

HUMAN HISTOLOGY, in its relations to Anatomy, Physiology, and Pathology; for the use of Medical Students. With four hundred and thirty-four illustrations. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of over 600 pages. $3 75.

It embraces a library upon the topics discussed within itself, and is just what the teacher and learner need. We have not only the whole subject of Histology, interesting in itself, ably and fully discussed, but what is of infinitely greater interest to the student, because of greater practical value, are its relations to Anatomy, Physiology, and Pathology, which are here fully and satisfactorily set forth.—*Nashville Journ. of Med. and Surgery.*

We would recommend it as containing a summary of all that is known of the important subjects which it treats; of all that is in the great works of Simon and Lehmann, and the organic chemists in general. Master this one volume, we would say to the medical student and practitioner—master this book and you know all that is known of the great fundamental principles of medicine, and we have no hesitation in saying that it is an honor to the American medical profession.—*St. Louis Med. and Surg. Journal.*

ROKITANSKY (CARL), M. D.,

Curator of the Imperial Pathological Museum, and Professor at the University of Vienna, &c.

A MANUAL OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. Four volumes, octavo, bound in two, extra cloth, of about 1200 pages. Translated by W. E. Swaine, Edward Sieveking, C. H. Moore, and G. E. Day. $5 50.

The profession is too well acquainted with the reputation of Rokitansky's work to need our assurance that this is one of the most profound, thorough, and valuable books ever issued from the medical press. It is *sui generis*, and has no standard of comparison. It is only necessary to announce that it is issued in a form as cheap as is compatible with its size and preservation, and its sale follows as a matter of course. No library can be called complete without it.—*Buffalo Med. Journal.*

An attempt to give our readers any adequate idea of the vast amount of instruction accumulated in these volumes, would be feeble and hopeless. The effort of the distinguished author to concentrate in a small space his great fund of knowledge, has so charged his text with valuable truths, that any attempt of a reviewer to epitomize is at once paralyzed, and must end in a failure.—*Western Lancet.*

As this is the highest source of knowledge upon the important subject of which it treats, no real student can afford to be without it. The American publishers have entitled themselves to the thanks of the profession of their country, for this timeous and beautiful edition.—*Nashville Journal of Medicine*

RIGBY (EDWARD), M. D.,

Senior Physician to the General Lying-in Hospital, &c.

A SYSTEM OF MIDWIFERY. With Notes and Additional Illustrations. Second American Edition. One volume octavo, extra cloth, 422 pages. $2 50.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

ON THE CONSTITUTIONAL TREATMENT OF FEMALE DISEASES. In one neat royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, of about 250 pages. $1 00.

RAMSBOTHAM (FRANCIS H.), M. D.

THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY, in reference to the Process of Parturition. A new and enlarged edition, thoroughly revised by the Author. With Additions by W. V. KEATING, M. D., Professor of Obstetrics, &c., in the Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. In one large and handsome imperial octavo volume, of 650 pages, strongly bound in leather, with raised bands; with sixty-four beautiful Plates, and numerous Wood-cuts in the text, containing in all nearly 200 large and beautiful figures. $5 50.

From Prof. Hodge, of the University of Pa.

To the American public, it is most valuable, from its intrinsic undoubted excellence, and as being the best authorized exponent of British Midwifery. Its circulation will, I trust, be extensive throughout our country.

It is unnecessary to say anything in regard to the utility of this work. It is already appreciated in our country for the value of the matter, the clearness of its style, and the fulness of its illustrations. To the physician's library it is indispensable, while to the student as a text-book, from which to extract the material for laying the foundation of an education on obstetrical science, it has no superior.—*Ohio Med. and Surg. Journal.*

The publishers have secured its success by the truly elegant style in which they have brought it out, excelling themselves in its production, especially in its plates. It is dedicated to Prof. Meigs, and has the emphatic endorsement of Prof. Hodge, as the best exponent of British Midwifery. We know of no text-book which deserves in all respects to be more highly recommended to students, and we could wish to see it in the hands of every practitioner, for they will find it invaluable for reference.—*Med. Gazette.*

RICORD (P.), M. D.

A TREATISE ON THE VENEREAL DISEASE. By JOHN HUNTER, F. R. S. With copious Additions, by PH. RICORD, M. D. Translated and Edited, with Notes, by FREEMAN J. BUMSTEAD, M. D., Lecturer on Venereal at the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York. Second edition, revised, containing a *résumé* of RICORD'S RECENT LECTURES ON CHANCRE. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 550 pages, with eight plates. $3 25.

Every one will recognize the attractiveness and value which this work derives from thus presenting the opinions of these two masters side by side. But, it must be admitted, what has made the fortune of the book, is the fact that it contains the "most complete embodiment of the veritable doctrines of the Hôpital du Midi," which has ever been made public. In conclusion we can say that this is incontestably the best treatise on syphilis with which we are acquainted, and, as we do not often employ the phrase, we may be excused for expressing the hope that it may find a place in the library of every physician.—*Virginia Med. and Surg. Journal.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

RICORD'S LETTERS ON SYPHILIS. Translated by W. P. LATTIMORE, M. D. In one neat octavo volume, of 270 pages, extra cloth. $2 00.

ROYLE'S MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS; including the Preparations of the Pharmacopœias of London, Edinburgh, Dublin, and of the United States. With many new medicines. Edited by JOSEPH CARSON, M. D. With ninety-eight illustrations. In one large octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 700 pages. $3 00.

SMITH (HENRY H.), M. D., AND HORNER (WILLIAM E.), M. D.

AN ANATOMICAL ATLAS, illustrative of the Structure of the Human Body. In one volume, large imperial octavo, extra cloth, with about six hundred and fifty beautiful figures. $3 50.

The plan of this Atlas, which renders it so peculiarly convenient for the student, and its superb artistical execution, have been already pointed out. We must congratulate the student upon the completion of this Atlas, as it is the most convenient work of the kind that has yet appeared; and we must add, the very beautiful manner in which it is "got up" is so creditable to the country as to be flattering to our national pride.—*American Medical Journal.*

SHARPEY (WILLIAM), M. D., JONES QUAIN, M. D., AND RICHARD QUAIN, F. R. S., &c.

HUMAN ANATOMY. Revised, with Notes and Additions, by JOSEPH LEIDY, M. D., Professor of Anatomy in the University of Pennsylvania. Complete in two large octavo volumes, extra cloth, of about thirteen hundred pages. With over 500 illustrations. $6 00.

SOLLY ON THE HUMAN BRAIN; its Structure, Physiology, and Diseases. From the Second and much enlarged London edition. In one octavo volume, extra cloth, of 500 pages, with 120 wood-cuts. $2 00.

SKEY'S OPERATIVE SURGERY. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of over 650 pages, with about one hundred wood-cuts. $3 25.

SIMON'S GENERAL PATHOLOGY, as conducive to the Establishment of Rational Principles for the prevention and Cure of Disease. In one octavo volume, extra cloth, of 212 pages. $1 25.

STILLE (ALFRED), M. D.

THERAPEUTICS AND MATERIA MEDICA; a Systematic Treatise on the Action and Uses of Medicinal Agents, including their Description and History. In two large and handsome octavo volumes, of 1789 pages, leather. $8 00.

This work is designed especially for the student and practitioner of medicine, and treats the various articles of the Materia Medica from the point of view of the bedside, and not of the shop or of the lecture-room. While thus endeavoring to give all practical information likely to be useful with respect to the employment of special remedies in special affections, and the results to be anticipated from their administration, a copious Index of Diseases and their Remedies renders the work eminently fitted for reference by showing at a glance the different means which have been employed, and enabling the practitioner to extend his resources in difficult cases with all that the experience of the profession has suggested.

Rarely, indeed, have we had submitted to us a work on medicine so ponderous in its dimensions as that now before us, and yet so fascinating in its contents. It is, therefore, with a peculiar gratification that we recognize in Dr. Stillé the possession of many of those more distinguished qualifications which entitle him to approbation, and which justify him in coming before his medical brethren as an instructor. A comprehensive knowledge, tested by a sound and penetrating judgment, joined to a love of progress—which a discriminating spirit of inquiry has tempered so as to accept nothing new because it is new, and abandon nothing old because it is old, but which estimates either according to its relations to a just logic and experience—manifests itself everywhere, and gives to the guidance of the author all the assurance of safety which the difficulties of his subject can allow. In conclusion, we earnestly advise our readers to ascertain for themselves, by a study of Dr. Stillé's volumes, the great value and interest of the stores of knowledge they present. We have pleasure in referring rather to the ample treasury of undoubted truths, the real and assured conquest of medicine, accumulated by Dr. Stillé in his pages; and commend the sum of his labors to the attention of our readers, as alike honorable to our science, and creditable to the zeal, the candor, and the judgment of him who has garnered the whole so carefully.—*Edinburgh Med. Journal.*

Our expectations of the value of this work were based on the well-known reputation and character of the author as a man of scholarly attainments, an elegant writer, a candid inquirer after truth, and a philosophical thinker; we knew that the task would be conscientiously performed, and that few, if any, among the distinguished medical teachers in this country are better qualified than he to prepare a systematic treatise on therapeutics in accordance with the present requirements of medical science. Our preliminary examination of the work has satisfied us that we were not mistaken in our anticipations.—*New Orleans Medical News*, March, 1860.

The most recent authority is the one last mentioned, Stillé. His great work on "Materia Medica and Therapeutics," published last year, in two octavo volumes, of some sixteen hundred pages, while it embodies the results of the labor of others up to the time of publication, is enriched with a great amount of original observation and research. We would draw attention, by the way, to the very convenient mode in which the *Index* is arranged in this work. There is first an "Index of Remedies;" next an "Index of Diseases and their Remedies." Such an arrangement of the Indices, in our opinion, greatly enhances the practical value of books of this kind. In tedious, obstinate cases of disease, where we have to try one remedy after another until our stock is pretty nearly exhausted, and we are almost driven to our wit's end, such an index as the second of the two just mentioned, is precisely what we want.—*London Med. Times and Gazette*, April, 1861.

We think this work will do much to obviate the reluctance to a thorough investigation of this branch of scientific study, for in the wide range of medical literature treasured in the English tongue, we shall hardly find a work written in a style more clear and simple, conveying forcibly the facts taught, and yet free from turgidity and redundancy. There is a fascination in its pages that will insure to it a wide popularity and attentive perusal, and a degree of usefulness not often attained through the influence of a single work. The author has much enhanced the practical utility of his book by passing briefly over the physical, botanical, and commercial history of medicines, and directing attention chiefly to their physiological action, and their application for the amelioration or cure of disease. He ignores hypothesis and theory which are so alluring to many medical writers, and so liable to lead them astray, and confines himself to such facts as have been tried in the crucible of experience.—*Chicago Medical Journal.*

SIMPSON (J. Y.), M. D.,

Professor of Midwifery, &c., in the University of Edinburgh, &c.

CLINICAL LECTURES ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. With numerous illustrations. In one handsome octavo volume, of over 500 pages, extra cloth, $3 00. (*Now Ready*, 1863.)

This valuable work having passed through the columns of "The Medical News and Library" for 1860, 1861, and 1862, is now completed, and may be had separate in one handsome volume.

These Lectures were delivered by Professor Simpson at the Royal Infirmary of Edinburgh, and were published in the "London Medical Times and Gazette" during the years 1859, 1860, and 1861. The distinguished reputation of the author, and the valuable practical matter contained in the Lectures have seemed to entitle them to a more permanent form than the evanescent pages of a periodical. Embracing a wide range of subjects, and each one elaborately treated and complete in itself, the volume can hardly fail to prove a valuable addition to the library of the practising physician.

The principal topics embraced in the Lectures are Vesico-Vaginal Fistula, Cancer of the Uterus, Treatment of Carcinoma by Caustics, Dysmenorrhœa, Amenorrhœa, Closures, Contractions, &c., of the Vagina, Vulvitis, Causes of Death after Surgical Operations, Surgical Fever, Phlegmasia Dolens, Coccyodinia, Pelvic Cellulitis, Pelvic Hæmatoma, Spurious Pregnancy, Ovarian Dropsy, Ovariotomy, Cranioclasm, Diseases of the Fallopian Tubes, Puerperal Mania, Sub-Involution and Super-Involution of the Uterus, &c. &c.

As a series of monographs on these important topics—many of which receive little attention in the ordinary text-books—elucidated with the extensive experience and readiness of resource for which Professor Simpson is so distinguished, there are few practitioners who will not find in its pages matter of the utmost importance in the treatment of obscure and difficult cases.

SALTER (H. H.), M. D.

ASTHMA; its Pathology, Causes, Consequences, and Treatment. (Now publishing in the "Medical News and Library" for 1863.) To form one volume, 8vo.

SARGENT (F. W.), M. D.

ON BANDAGING AND OTHER OPERATIONS OF MINOR SURGERY.

New edition, with an additional chapter on Military Surgery. One handsome royal 12mo. vol., of nearly 400 pages, with 184 wood cuts. Extra cloth, $1 50. (*Now Ready.*)

The value of this work as a handy and convenient manual for surgeons engaged in active duty, has induced the publishers to render it more complete for those purposes by the addition of a chapter on gun-shot wounds and other matters peculiar to military surgery. In its present form, therefore, with no increase in price, it will be found a very cheap and convenient vade-mecum for consultation and reference in the daily exigencies of military as well as civil practice.

We consider that no better book could be placed in the hands of an hospital dresser, or the young surgeon, whose education in this respect has not been perfected. We most cordially commend this volume as one which the medical student should most closely study, to perfect himself in these minor surgical operations in which neatness and dexterity are so much required, and on which a great portion of his reputation as a future surgeon must evidently rest. And to the surgeon in practice it must prove itself a valuable volume, as instructive on many points which he may have forgotten.—*British American Journal*, May, 1862.

The instruction given upon the subject of *Bandaging*, is alone of great value, and while the author modestly proposes to instruct the students of medicine, and the younger physicians, we will say that experienced physicians will obtain many exceedingly valuable suggestions by its perusal. It will be found one of the most satisfactory manuals for reference in the field, or hospital yet published; thoroughly adapted to the wants of Military surgeons, and at the same time equally useful for ready and convenient reference by surgeons everywhere.—*Buffalo Med. and Surg. Journal*, June, 1862.

SMITH (W. TYLER), M. D.,

Physician Accoucheur to St. Mary's Hospital, &c.

ON PARTURITION, AND THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRICS.

In one royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, of 400 pages. $1 25.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF LEUCORRHŒA.

With numerous illustrations. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 250 pages. $1 50.

TANNER (T. H.), M. D.,

Physician to the Hospital for Women, &c.

A MANUAL OF CLINICAL MEDICINE AND PHYSICAL DIAGNOSIS.

To which is added The Code of Ethics of the American Medical Association. Second American Edition. In one neat volume, small 12mo., extra cloth, 87½ cents.

TAYLOR (ALFRED S.), M. D., F. R. S.,

Lecturer on Medical Jurisprudence and Chemistry in Guy's Hospital.

MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.

Fifth American, from the seventh improved and enlarged London edition. With Notes and References to American Decisions, by EDWARD HARTSHORNE, M. D. In one large 8vo. volume, extra cloth, of over 700 pages. $3 25.

This standard work having had the advantage of two revisions at the hands of the author since the appearance of the last American edition, will be found thoroughly revised and brought up completely to the present state of the science. As a work of authority, it must therefore maintain its position, both as a text-book for the student, and a compendious treatise to which the practitioner can at all times refer in cases of doubt or difficulty.

No work upon the subject can be put into the hands of students either of law or medicine which will engage them more closely or profitably; and none could be offered to the busy practitioner of either calling, for the purpose of casual or hasty reference, that would be more likely to afford the aid desired. We therefore recommend it as the best and safest manual for daily use.—*American Journal of Medical Sciences.*

It is not excess of praise to say that the volume before us is the very best treatise extant on Medical Jurisprudence. In saying this, we do not wish to be understood as detracting from the merits of the excellent works of Beck, Ryan, Traill, Guy, and others; but in interest and value we think it must be conceded that Taylor is superior to anything that has preceded it.—*N. W. Medical and Surg. Journal.*

It is at once comprehensive and eminently practical, and by universal consent stands at the head of American and British legal medicine. It should be in the possession of every physician, as the subject is one of great and increasing importance to the public as well as to the profession.—*St. Louis Med. and Surg. Journal.*

This work of Dr. Taylor's is generally acknowledged to be one of the ablest extant on the subject of medical jurisprudence. It is certainly one of the most attractive books that we have met with; supplying so much both to interest and instruct, that we do not hesitate to affirm that after having once commenced its perusal, few could be prevailed upon to desist before completing it. In the last London edition, all the newly observed and accurately recorded facts have been inserted, including much that is recent of Chemical, Microscopical, and Pathological research, besides papers on numerous subjects never before published.—*Charleston Med. Journal and Review.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

ON POISONS, IN RELATION TO MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE AND MEDICINE.

Second American, from a second and revised London edition. In one large octavo volume, of 755 pages, extra cloth. $3 50.

Mr. Taylor's position as the leading medical jurist of England, has conferred on him extraordinary advantages in acquiring experience on these subjects, nearly all cases of moment being referred to him for examination, as an expert whose testimony is generally accepted as final. The results of his labors, therefore, as gathered together in this volume, carefully weighed and sifted, and presented in the clear and intelligible style for which he is noted, may be received as an acknowledged authority, and as a guide to be followed with implicit confidence.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR AND WM. BRANDE.

CHEMISTRY.

In one volume 8vo. See "BRANDE," p. 6.

TODD (ROBERT BENTLEY), M. D., F. R. S.,
Professor of Physiology in King's College, London; and

WILLIAM BOWMAN, F. R. S.,
Demonstrator of Anatomy in King's College, London.

THE PHYSIOLOGICAL ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY OF MAN. With about three hundred large and beautiful illustrations on wood. Complete in one large octavo volume, of 950 pages, extra cloth. Price $4 50.

It is more concise than Carpenter's Principles, and more modern than the accessible edition of Müller's Elements; its details are brief, but sufficient; its descriptions vivid; its illustrations exact and copious; and its language terse and perspicuous.—*Charleston Med. Journal.*

A magnificent contribution to British medicine, and the American physician who shall fail to peruse it, will have failed to read one of the most instructive books of the nineteenth century.—*N. O. Med. and Surg. Journal.*

TODD (R. B.) M. D., F. R. S., &c.

CLINICAL LECTURES ON CERTAIN DISEASES OF THE URINARY ORGANS AND ON DROPSIES. In one octavo volume, 284 pages, extra cloth. $1 50.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

CLINICAL LECTURES ON CERTAIN ACUTE DISEASES. In one neat octavo volume, of 320 pages, extra cloth. $1 75.

TOYNBEE (JOSEPH), F. R. S.,
Aural Surgeon to, and Lecturer on Surgery at, St. Mary's Hospital.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE EAR; their Diagnosis, Pathology, and Treatment. Illustrated with one hundred engravings on wood. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, $3 00.

The work is a model of its kind, and every page and paragraph of it are worthy of the most thorough study. Considered all in all—as an original work, well written, philosophically elaborated, and happily illustrated with cases and drawings—it is by far the ablest monograph that has ever appeared on the anatomy and diseases of the ear, and one of the most valuable contributions to the art and science of surgery in the nineteenth century.—*N. Amer. Medico-Chirurg. Review*, Sept. 1860.

We are speaking within the limits of modest acknowledgment, and with a sincere and unbiassed judgment, when we affirm that as a treatise on Aural Surgery, it is without a rival in our language or any other.—*Charleston Med. Journ. and Rev.*, Sept. 1860.

The work of Mr. Toynbee is undoubtedly, upon the whole, the most valuable production of the kind in any language. The author has long been known by his numerous monographs upon subjects connected with diseases of the ear, and is now regarded as the highest authority on most points in his department of science. Mr. Toynbee's work, as we have already said, is undoubtedly the most reliable guide for the study of the diseases of the ear in any language, and should be in the library of every physician.—*Chicago Med. Journal*, July, 1860.

WILLIAMS (C. J. B.), M. D., F. R. S.,
Professor of Clinical Medicine in University College, London, &c.

PRINCIPLES OF MEDICINE. An Elementary View of the Causes, Nature, Treatment, Diagnosis, and Prognosis of Disease; with brief remarks on Hygienics, or the preservation of health. A new American, from the third and revised London edition. In one octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 500 pages. $2 50.

WHAT TO OBSERVE
AT THE BEDSIDE AND AFTER DEATH, IN MEDICAL CASES.

Published under the authority of the London Society for Medical Observation. A new American, from the second and revised London edition. In one very handsome volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth. $1 00.

To the observer who prefers accuracy to blunders and precision to carelessness, this little book is invaluable.—*N. H. Journal of Medicine.*

One of the finest aids to a young practitioner we have ever seen.—*Peninsular Journal of Medicine.*

WALSHE (W. H.), M. D.,
Professor of the Principles and Practice of Medicine in University College, London, &c.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE LUNGS; including the Principles of Physical Diagnosis. Third American, from the third revised and much enlarged London edition. In one vol. octavo, of 468 pages, extra cloth. $2 25.

The present edition has been carefully revised and much enlarged, and may be said in the main to be rewritten. Descriptions of several diseases, previously omitted, are now introduced; an effort has been made to bring the description of anatomical characters to the level of the wants of the practical physician; and the diagnosis and prognosis of each complaint are more completely considered. The sections on TREATMENT and the Appendix have, especially, been largely extended.—*Author's Preface.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF THE HEART AND GREAT VESSELS, including the Principles of Physical Diagnosis. Third American, from the third revised and much enlarged London edition. In one handsome octavo volume of 420 pages, extra cloth. $2 25.

The present edition has been carefully revised; much new matter has been added, and the entire work in a measure remodelled. Numerous facts and discussions, more or less completely novel, will be found in the description of the principles of physical diagnosis; but the chief additions have been made in the practical portions of the book. Several affections, of which little or no account had been given in the previous editions, are now treated of in detail.—*Author's Preface.*

New and much enlarged edition.

WATSON (THOMAS), M. D., &c.,

Late Physician to the Middlesex Hospital, &c.

LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF PHYSIC.

Delivered at King's College, London. A new American, from the last revised and enlarged English edition, with Additions, by D. Francis Condie, M. D., author of "A Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Children," &c. With one hundred and eighty-five illustrations on wood. In one very large and handsome volume, imperial octavo, of over 1200 closely printed pages in small type; the whole strongly bound in leather, with raised bands. Price $5 00.

That the high reputation of this work might be fully maintained, the author has subjected it to a thorough revision; every portion has been examined with the aid of the most recent researches in pathology, and the results of modern investigations in both theoretical and practical subjects have been carefully weighed and embodied throughout its pages. The watchful scrutiny of the editor has likewise introduced whatever possesses immediate importance to the American physician in relation to diseases incident to our climate which are little known in England, as well as those points in which experience here has led to different modes of practice; and he has also added largely to the series of illustrations, believing that in this manner valuable assistance may be conveyed to the student in elucidating the text. The work will, therefore, be found thoroughly on a level with the most advanced state of medical science on both sides of the Atlantic.

The additions which the work has received are shown by the fact that notwithstanding an enlargement in the size of the page, more than two hundred additional pages have been necessary to accommodate the two large volumes of the London edition (which sells at ten dollars), within the compass of a single volume, and in its present form it contains the matter of at least three ordinary octavos. Believing it to be a work which should lie on the table of every physician, and be in the hands of every student, the publishers have put it at a price within the reach of all, making it one of the cheapest books as yet presented to the American profession, while at the same time the beauty of its mechanical execution renders it an exceedingly attractive volume.

The fourth edition now appears, so carefully revised, as to add considerably to the value of a book already acknowledged, wherever the English language is read, to be beyond all comparison the best systematic work on the Principles and Practice of Physic in the whole range of medical literature. Every lecture contains proof of the extreme anxiety of the author to keep pace with the advancing knowledge of the day One scarcely knows whether to admire most the pure, simple, forcible English—the vast amount of useful practical information condensed into the Lectures—or the manly, kind-hearted, unassuming character of the lecturer shining through his work.—*Lond. Med. Times.*

Thus these admirable volumes come before the profession in their fourth edition, abounding in those distinguished attributes of moderation, judgment, erudite cultivation, clearness, and eloquence, with which they were from the first invested, but yet richer than before in the results of more prolonged observation, and in the able appreciation of the latest advances in pathology and medicine by one of the most profound medical thinkers of the day.—*London Lancet.*

The lecturer's skill, his wisdom, his learning, are equalled by the ease of his graceful diction, his eloquence, and the far higher qualities of candor, of courtesy, of modesty, and of generous appreciation of merit in others.—*N. A. Med.-Chir. Review.*

Watson's unrivalled, perhaps unapproachable work on Practice—the copious additions made to which (the fourth edition) have given it all the novelty and much of the interest of a new book.—*Charleston Med. Journal.*

Lecturers, practitioners, and students of medicine will equally hail the reappearance of the work of Dr. Watson in the form of a new—a fourth—edition. We merely do justice to our own feelings, and, we are sure, of the whole profession, if we thank him for having, in the trouble and turmoil of a large practice, made leisure to supply the hiatus caused by the exhaustion of the third edition. For Dr. Watson has not merely caused the lectures to be reprinted, but scattered through the whole work we find additions or alterations which prove that the author has in every way sought to bring up his teaching to the level of the most recent acquisitions in science.—*Brit. and For. Medico-Chir. Review.*

New and much enlarged edition.

WILSON (ERASMUS), F. R. S.

A SYSTEM OF HUMAN ANATOMY, General and Special.

A new and revised American, from the last and enlarged English Edition. Edited by W. H. Gobrecht, M. D., Professor of Anatomy in the Pennsylvania Medical College, &c. Illustrated with three hundred and ninety-seven engravings on wood. In one large and exquisitely printed octavo volume, of over 600 large pages; leather. $3 75.

The publishers trust that the well earned reputation so long enjoyed by this work will be more than maintained by the present edition. Besides a very thorough revision by the author, it has been most carefully examined by the editor, and the efforts of both have been directed to introducing everything which increased experience in its use has suggested as desirable to render it a complete text-book for those seeking to obtain or to renew an acquaintance with Human Anatomy. The amount of additions which it has thus received may be estimated from the fact that the present edition contains over one-fourth more matter than the last, rendering a smaller type and an enlarged page requisite to keep the volume within a convenient size. The editor has exercised the utmost caution to obtain entire accuracy in the text, and has largely increased the number of illustrations, of which there are about one hundred and fifty more in this edition than in the last, thus bringing distinctly before the eye of the student everything of interest or importance.

It may be recommended to the student as no less distinguished by its accuracy and clearness of description than by its typographical elegance. The wood-cuts are exquisite.—*Brit. and For. Medical Review.*

An elegant edition of one of the most useful and accurate systems of anatomical science which has been issued from the press The illustrations are really beautiful. In its style the work is extremely concise and intelligible. No one can possibly take up this volume without being struck with the great beauty of its mechanical execution, and the clearness of the descriptions which it contains is equally evident. Let students, by all means examine the claims of this work on their notice, before they purchase a text-book of the vitally important science which this volume so fully and easily unfolds.—*Lancet.*

We regard it as the best system now extant for students.—*Western Lancet.*

It therefore receives our highest commendation.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal.*

WILSON (ERASMUS), F. R. S.

ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN. Fifth American, from the Fifth enlarged London edition. In one handsome octavo volume, of nearly 700 large pages, with illustrations on wood, extra cloth. $3 25. (*Now Ready*, May, 1863.)

This classical work, which for twenty years has occupied the position of the leading authority in the English language on its important subject, has just received a thorough revision at the hands of the author, and is now presented as embodying the results of the latest investigations and experience on all matters connected with diseases of the skin. The increase in the size of the work shows the industry of the author, and his determination that it shall maintain the position which it has acquired as thoroughly on a level with the most advanced condition of medical science.

A few notices of the last edition are appended.

The writings of Wilson, upon diseases of the skin, are by far the most scientific and practical that have ever been presented to the medical world on this subject. The present edition is a great improvement on all its predecessors. To dwell upon all the great merits and high claims of the work before us, *seriatim*, would indeed be an agreeable service; it would be a mental homage which we could freely offer, but we should thus occupy an undue amount of space in this *Journal*. We will, however, look at some of the more salient points with which it abounds, and which make it incomparably superior to all other treatises on the subject of dermatology. No mere speculative views are allowed a place in this volume, which, without a doubt, will, for a very long period, be acknowledged as the chief standard work on dermatology. The principles of an enlightened and rational therapeia are introduced on every appropriate occasion.—*Am. Jour. Med. Science.*

When the first edition of this work appeared, about fourteen years ago, Mr. Erasmus Wilson had already given some years to the study of Diseases of the Skin, and he then expressed his intention of devoting his future life to the elucidation of this branch of Medical Science. In the present edition Mr. Wilson presents us with the results of his matured experience, and we have now before us not merely a reprint of his former publications, but an entirely new and rewritten volume. Thus, the whole history of the diseases affecting the skin, whether they originate in that structure or are the mere manifestations of derangement of internal organs, is brought under notice, and the book includes a mass of information which is spread over a great part of the domain of Medical and Surgical Pathology. We can safely recommend it to the profession as the best work on the subject now in existence in the English language.—*London Med. Times and Gazette.*

No matter what other treatises may be in the library of the medical attendant, he needs the clear and suggestive counsels of Wilson, who is thoroughly posted up on all subjects connected with cutaneous pathology. We have, it is very true, other valuable works on the maladies that invade the skin; but, compared with the volume under consideration, they are certainly to be regarded as inferior lights in guiding the judgment of the medical man.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal*, Oct. 1857.

The author adopts a simple and entertaining style. He strives to clear away the complications of his subject, and has thus produced a book filled with a vast amount of information, in a form so agreeable as to make it pleasant reading, even to the uninitiated. More especially does it deserve our praise because of its beautiful and complete atlas, which the American publishers have successfully imitated from the original plates. We pronounce them by far the best imitations of nature yet published in our country. With the text-book and atlas at hand, the diagnosis is rendered easy and accurate, and the practitioner feels himself safe in his treatment. We will add that this work, although it must have been very expensive to the publishers, is not high priced. There is no reason, then, to prevent every physician from obtaining a work of such importance, and one which will save him both labor and perplexity.—*Va. Med. Journal.*

As a practical guide to the classification, diagnosis, and treatment of the diseases of the skin, the book is complete. We know nothing, considered in this aspect, better in our language; it is a safe authority on all the ordinary matters which, in this range of diseases, engage the practitioner's attention, and possesses the high quality—unknown, we believe, to every older manual, of being on a level with science's high-water mark; a sound book of practice.—*London Med. Times.*

ALSO, NOW READY,

A SERIES OF PLATES ILLUSTRATING WILSON ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN; consisting of twenty beautifully executed plates, of which thirteen are exquisitely colored, presenting the Normal Anatomy and Pathology of the Skin, and containing accurate representations of about one hundred varieties of disease, most of them the size of nature. Price in cloth. $4 50.

In beauty of drawing and accuracy and finish of coloring these plates will be found equal to anything of the kind as yet issued in this country. The value of the new edition is enhanced by an additional colored plate.

The plates by which this edition is accompanied leave nothing to be desired, so far as excellence of delineation and perfect accuracy of illustration are concerned.—*Medico-Chirurgical Review.*

Of these plates it is impossible to speak too highly. The representations of the various forms of cutaneous disease are singularly accurate, and the coloring exceeds almost anything we have met with.—*British and Foreign Medical Review.*

We have already expressed our high appreciation of Mr. Wilson's treatise on Diseases of the Skin. The plates are comprised in a separate volume, which we counsel all those who possess the text to purchase. It is a beautiful specimen of color printing, and the representations of the various forms of skin disease are as faithful as is possible in plates of the size.—*Boston Med. and Surg. Journal*, April 8, 1858.

ALSO, the TEXT and PLATES done up in one handsome volume, extra cloth, price $7 50.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

THE DISSECTOR'S MANUAL; or, Practical and Surgical Anatomy. Third American, from the last revised and enlarged English edition. Modified and rearranged, by WILLIAM HUNT, M. D., Demonstrator of Anatomy in the University of Pennsylvania. In one large and handsome royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, of 582 pages, with 154 illustrations. $2 00.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

ON CONSTITUTIONAL AND HEREDITARY SYPHILIS, AND ON SYPHILITIC ERUPTIONS. In one small octavo volume, extra cloth, beautifully printed, with four exquisite colored plates, presenting more than thirty varieties of syphilitic eruptions. $2 25.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

HEALTHY SKIN; A Popular Treatise on the Skin and Hair, their Preservation and Management. Second American, from the fourth London edition. One neat volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth, of about 300 pages, with numerous illustrations. $1 00; paper cover, 75 cents.

WINSLOW (FORBES), M. D., D. C. L., &c.

ON OBSCURE DISEASES OF THE BRAIN AND DISORDERS OF THE MIND; their incipient Symptoms, Pathology, Diagnosis, Treatment, and Prophylaxis. In one handsome octavo volume, of nearly 600 pages, extra cloth. $3 00.

We close this brief and necessarily very imperfect notice of Dr. Winslow's great and classical work, by expressing our conviction that it is long since so important and beautifully written a volume has issued from the British medical press.—*Dublin Med. Press*, July 25, 1860.

We honestly believe this to be the best book of the season.—*Ranking's Abstract*, July, 1860.

The latter portion of Dr. Winslow's work is exclusively devoted to the consideration of Cerebral Pathology. It completely exhausts the subject, in the same manner as the previous seventeen chapters relating to morbid psychical phenomena left nothing unnoticed in reference to the mental symptoms premonitory of cerebral disease. It is impossible to overrate the benefits likely to result from a general perusal of Dr. Winslow's valuable and deeply interesting work.—*London Lancet*, June 23, 1860.

It contains an immense mass of information.—*Brit. and For. Med.-Chir. Review*, Oct. 1860.

WEST (CHARLES), M. D.,

Accoucheur to and Lecturer on Midwifery at St. Bartholomew's Hospital, Physician to the Hospital for Sick Children, &c.

LECTURES ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. Second American, from the second London edition. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 500 pages; price $2 50.

*** Gentlemen who received the first portion, as issued in the "Medical News and Library," can now complete their copies by procuring Part II, being page 309 to end, with Index, Title-matter, &c., 8vo., cloth, price $1.

We must now conclude this hastily written sketch with the confident assurance to our readers that the work will well repay perusal. The conscientious, painstaking, practical physician is apparent on every page.—*N. Y. Journal of Medicine.*

We know of no treatise of the kind so complete and yet so compact.—*Chicago Med. Jour.*

A fairer, more honest, more earnest, and more reliable investigator of the many diseases of women and children is not to be found in any country.—*Southern Med. and Surg. Journal.*

We have to say of it, briefly and decidedly, that it is the best work on the subject in any language; and that it stamps Dr. West as the *facile princeps* of British obstetric authors.—*Edinb. Med. Journ.*

We gladly recommend his Lectures as in the highest degree instructive to all who are interested in obstetric practice.—*London Lancet.*

Happy in his simplicity of manner, and moderate in his expression of opinion, the author is a sound reasoner and a good practitioner, and his book is worthy of the handsome garb in which it has appeared.—*Virginia Med. Journal.*

We must take leave of Dr. West's very useful work, with our commendation of the clearness of its style, and the industry and sobriety of judgment of which it gives evidence.—*London Med Times.*

Sound judgment and good sense pervade every chapter of the book. From its perusal we have derived unmixed satisfaction.—*Dublin Quart. Journ.*

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

LECTURES ON THE DISEASES OF INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD. Third American, from the fourth enlarged and improved London edition. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of about six hundred and fifty pages. $3 75.

The three former editions of the work now before us have placed the author in the foremost rank of those physicians who have devoted special attention to the diseases of early life. We attempt no analysis of this edition, but may refer the reader to some of the chapters to which the largest additions have been made—those on Diphtheria, Disorders of the Mind, and Idiocy, for instance—as a proof that the work is really a new edition; not a mere reprint. In its present shape it will be found of the greatest possible service in the every-day practice of nine-tenths of the profession.—*Med. Times and Gazette*, London, Dec. 10, 1859.

All things considered, this book of Dr. West is by far the best treatise in our language upon such modifications of morbid action and disease as are witnessed when we have to deal with infancy and childhood. It is true that it confines itself to such disorders as come within the province of the *physician*, and even with respect to these it is unequal as regards minuteness of consideration, and some diseases it omits to notice altogether. But those who know anything of the present condition of pædiatrics will readily admit that it would be next to impossible to effect more, or effect it better, than the accoucheur of St. Bartholomew's has done in a single volume. The lecture (XVI.) upon Disorders of the Mind in children is an admirable specimen of the value of the later information conveyed in the Lectures of Dr. Charles West.—*London Lancet*, Oct. 22, 1859.

Since the appearance of the first edition, about eleven years ago, the experience of the author has doubled; so that, whereas the lectures at first were founded on six hundred observations, and one hundred and eighty dissections made among nearly fourteen thousand children, they now embody the results of nine hundred observations, and two hundred and eighty-eight post-mortem examinations made among nearly thirty thousand children, who, during the past twenty years, have been under his care.—*British Med. Journal*, Oct. 1, 1859.

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

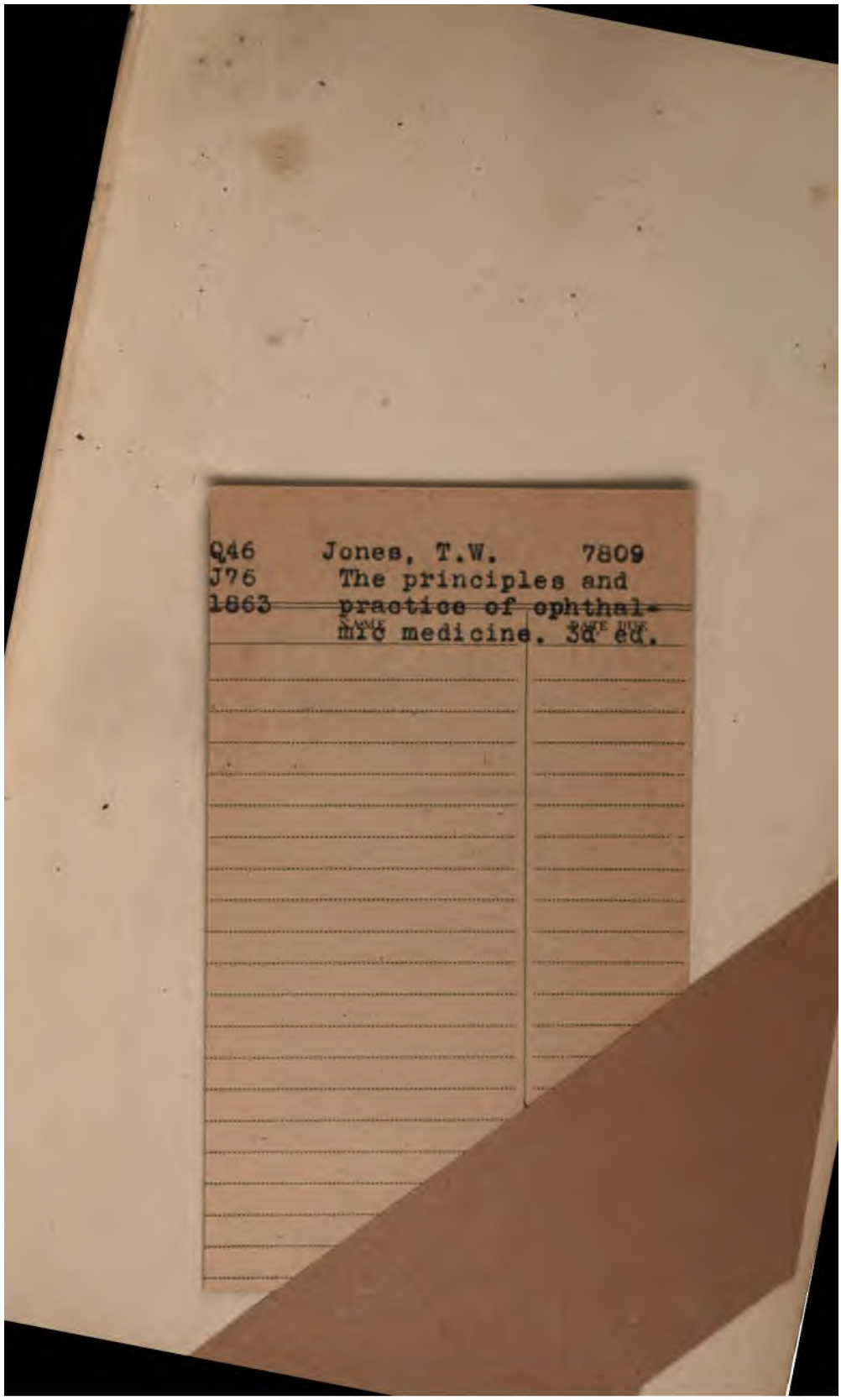
AN ENQUIRY INTO THE PATHOLOGICAL IMPORTANCE OF ULCERATION OF THE OS UTERI. In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth. $1 00.

WHITEHEAD ON THE CAUSES AND TREATMENT OF ABORTION AND STERILITY.

Second American Edition. In one volume, octavo extra cloth, pp. 308. $1 75.

LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY

To avoid fine, this book should be returned on or before the date last stamped below.


Q46
J76
1863
Jones, T.W.
7809
The principles and
practice of ophthal-
mic medicine. 3d ed.